GOVERNMENT OF INDIA

ARCHÆOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA

CENTRAL ARCHÆOLOGICAL LIBRARY

CALL No. B Pa 2/ Win/old

D.G.A. 79



the ne, India in t





S NORTH TO

WORKS PUBLISHED BY WILLIAMS AND NORGATE

BOOKS IN PALL

BUDDHIST SCRIPTURES IN PALL

In 5 vols. 8vo., 21s. each Volume.

THE VINAYA PITAKAM, one of the principal Buddhist Holy Scriptures in the Pali Language, Edited by Dr. H. Oldenberg, Vol. I. The Mahâvagga, with an Introduction. Vol. II, The Cullavagga, Vol. III. The Suttavibhañga, I. (Pârâjika, Saṃghādisesa, Anyata, Nissaggiya). Vol. IV. The Suttavibhañga II. (end of Mahâvibhañga, Bhikkhunîvibhañga). Published with the assistance of the Royal Academy of Berlin, and of the Secretary for India in Council. Vol. V. in the press.

8vo. eloth, 21s.

THE DIPAVAMSA, an Ancient Buddhist Historical Record in the Pali Language. Edited, with an English Translation, by Dr. H. OLDENBERG.

THE DIPAYAREA is the most ancient Historical Work of the Ceylonese; it contains an account of the Ecclesiastical History of the Buddhist Church, of the conversion of the Ceylonese to the Buddhist Faith, and of the Ancient History of Ceylon.

The study of Pali is in India raised to the level of that of Sanakrit, and is made the subject of examination in the University of Calcutta. In the absence of Text-Books, the "Dipavamaa" is specially adapted for the purpose, on account of the accompanying translation.

8vo., 21s.

THE MILINDA PANHO. Being Dialogues between King Milinda and the Buddhist Sage Nagasena. The Pali Text edited by V. TRENCKNER, of Copenhagen.

"A very interesting dialogue between Milinda and Nagasona."-

Max Muller in Chips I.

"Next in order of interest should undoubtedly be maned the 'Milinda Panha; or, Questions of Menander.' Whatever be the origin of this remarkable work, there can be no doubt of its great antiquity, for it exhibits a familiarity with Greek names and places, and records a religious discussion between the Buddhist divine Nagssena and a 'Yona' king Milinda, who can be identified with certainty with the Bactrian king Menander."—Childers in Pali Dictionary.

Also 8vo., 4s.

PALI MISCELLANY, by V. TRENCKNER. Part I. The Introductory Part of the Milinda Pañho, an English Translation and Notes.

In the Press.

BUDDHA: his Life, his Doctrine, and his Community.

By Professor H. Oldenberg, of Berlin, Editor of the
Vinaya Pitakam, the Dipavamsa, etc. Translated from
the German by W. Hory, Esq., B.C.S.

Just published, 8vo. cloth, price 10s. 6d.

RHYS DAVIDS' BUDDHISM. Lectures on the Origin and Growth of Religion, as illustrated by some points in the History of Indian Buddhism. By T. W. RHYS DAVIDS, Esq. Being the Hibbert Lectures, 1881.

Second Edition, 8vo. cloth, 21s.

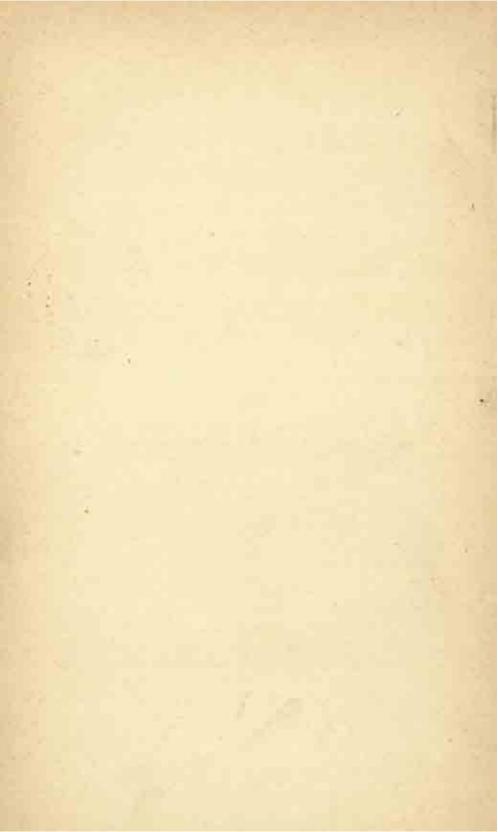
A MANUAL OF BUDDHISM in its Modern Development; translated from Singhalese MSS. By R. Spence Hardy, Hon. M.R.A.S., Author of "Eastern Monachism," "Dewa-Dharma-Darpanaya," etc.

This volume having been out of print for some time, the demand for it, however, still being so great that copies have been sold in public sales for several pounds, the publishers have been induced to reprint a small edition of the work. They have taken the opportunity of correcting a few errors, and adding a much more complete Index, which has been kindly compiled by Dr. Frankfurter, of Berlin, who is pursuing Pali studies in London. In every other respect, the present is an exact reproduction of the first edition.

By the same Author, Svo. cloth, 12s.

EASTERN MONACHISM; an Account of the Origin, Laws, Discipline, Sacred Writings, Mysterious Rites, Religious Ceremonies, and Present Circumstances of the Order of Mendicants founded by Gotama Buddha (compiled from Singhalese MSS, and other original Sources of Information). With Comparative Usages and Institutions of the Western Ascetics, and a Review of the Monastic System.

VINAYA PIŢAKAM.



VINAYA PITAKAM:

ONE OF

THE PRINCIPAL BUDDHIST HOLY SCRIPTURES IN THE PÂLI L'ANGUAGE.

9271

New Delh

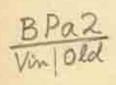
EDTTED BY

HERMANN OLDENBERG

VOL. IV.

THE SUTTAVIBHAÑGA, SECOND PART.
(END OF THE MAHÂVIBHAÑGA; BHIKKHUNÎVIBHAÑGA.)

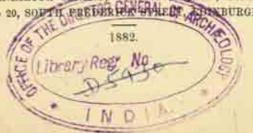
PUBLISHED WITH THE ASSISTANCE OF THE ROYAL ACADEMY OF BERLIN AND OF THE SECRETARY OF STATE FOR INDIA IN COUNCIL.





WILLIAMS AND NORGATE,

14. HENRIETTA STREET, COVERT GARDEN, LONDON:



CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAN LIBRARY, NEW DELHI. Acc. No. 9271 Date 3 8-57 Call No. 18922 Vinjold

HERTFORD:

PRINTED BY STEPHEN AUSTIN AND BONS.

CONTENTS.

THE SUPTAVIBHANGA, SECOND PART.

THE PARITIMA RULES. pp. 1-174.

THE PARITIMANINA RULES. pp. 175-184.

THE SEKHIYA RULES. pp. 185-206.

THE ADRIKABANASAMATHA RULES. p. 207.

BHIKKHUNİVIBHAÑGA.

The Paradika Rules. pp. 211-222.

The Samonadisesa Rules. pp. 223-242.

The Nissaggiya Pachtiya Rules. pp. 243-257.

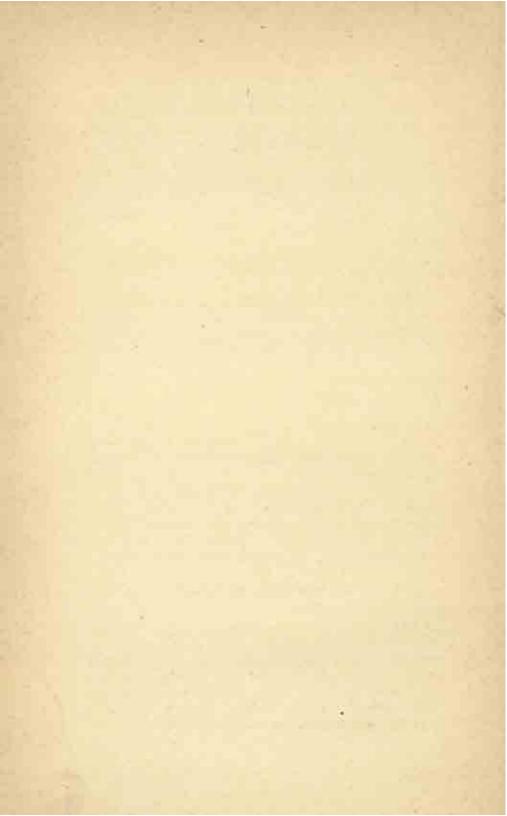
The Pachtiya Rules. pp. 258-345.

The Pathdesaniya Rules. pp. 346-348.

The Sekhiya Rules. pp. 349-350.

The Admikaranasamatha Rules. p. 351.

Various Readings and extracts from the commentary of Buddhaghosa. pp. 353-370.



VINAYAPIŢAKAM.

SUTTAVIBHAÑGA (PÁCITTIYAM.)

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammasambuddhassa.

Ime kho panäyasmanto dvenavuti päeittiyä dhammä uddesam ägacchanti.

PÂCITTIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Hatthako Sakyaputto vådakkhitto hoti. titthiyehi saddhim sallapento avajānitvā patijānāti patijānitvā avajānāti annen' annam paticarati sampajānamusā bhāsati samketam katvå visamvådeti. titthiya ujjhayanti khiyanti vipacenti: katham hi nama Hatthako Sakyaputto amhehi saddhim sallapento avajānitvā patijānissati patijānitvā avajānissati aññen' aññam paticarissati sampajânamusâ bhâsissati samketam katvå visamvådessatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam titthiyanam ujjhayantanam khiyantanam vipacentanam. atha kho te bhikkhû yena Hatthako Sakyaputto ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitva Hatthakam Sakyaputtam etad avocum: saccam kira tvam avuso Hatthaka titthiyehi saddhim sallapento avajánitvá patijánási . . . visamvádesíti. ete kho avuso titthiya nama yena kenaci jetabba n' eva tesam javo dátabbo 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchá te ujibáyanti khîvanti vipacenti : katham hi nama Hatthako Sakyaputto titthiyehi saddhim sallapento avajānitvā paţijānissati paţijā-

VOD. IV.

nitvä avajänissati annen katva visamvadessatiti. atha kho te bhikkhu bhagavato etam attham aroccsum, atha kho bhagava etasmim nidane etasmim pakarane bhikkhusamgham sannipatapetva Hatthakam Sakyaputtam patipuochi: saccam kira tvam Hatthaka titthiyehi saddhim sallapento avajanitva patijanasi... bhasasi samketam katva visamvadesiti, saccam bhagava, vigurahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama tvam moghapurisa titthiyehi saddhim sallapento avajanitva patijanissasi... bhasissasi samketam katva visamvadessasi, n' etam moghapurisa appasannamam va pasadaya—pa— evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

sampajanamusavade pacittiyan ti. |1 |

sampajānamusāvādo nāma visamvādanapurekkhārassa vācā girā byappattho vacībhedo vācasikā viñnatti anariyavohārā; adittham dittham me 'ti, asutam sutam me 'ti, amutam mutam me 'ti, aviñnātam vinnātam me 'ti, dittham adittham me 'ti, sutam asutam me 'ti, mutam amutam me 'ti, viñnātam aviñnātam me 'ti.

adittham nāma na cakkhunā dittham, asutam nāma na sotena sutam, amutam nāma na ghānena ghāyitam na jivhāya sāyitam na kāyena phuṭṭham, aviñīñātam nāma na manasā viñīñātam, diṭṭham nāma cakkhunā diṭṭham, sutam nāma sotena sutam, mutam nāma ghānena ghāyitam jivhāya sāyitam kāyena phuṭṭham, viñīnātam nāma manasā viñinātam, || 1 ||

tih' akarchi adittham dittham me 'ti sampajanamusa bhanantassa apatti pacittiyassa: pubbev' assa hoti musa bhanissan ti, bhanantassa hoti musa bhanamiti, bhanitassa hoti musa maya bhanitan ti.

catūh' ākārehi adiţtham dittham me 'ti sampajānamusā bhanantassa āpatti pācittiyassa: pubbev' assa hoti musā bhanissan ti, bhanantassa hoti musā bhanāmiti, bhanitassa hoti musā mayā bhanitau ti, vinidhāya diţţhim.

pañcah' âkārehi adittham . . . musā mayā bhanitan ti, vinidhāya ditthim, vinidhāya khantim. chah' âkârehi adittham . . . bhanitan ti, vinidhâya ditthim, vinidhâya khantim, vinidhâya rucim.

sattah' akarehi adittham . . . bhanitan ti, vinidhaya ditthim, vinidhaya khantim, vinidhaya rucim, vinidhaya bhavam.

tîh' âkârehi asutam sutam me 'ti — pa — amutam mutam me 'ti — pa — aviññâtam viññâtam me 'ti sampajânamusâ bhaṇantassa âpatti pācittiyassa: pubbev' assa hoti musâ bhaṇissan ti, bhaṇantassa hoti musâ bhaṇāmīti, bhaṇitassa hoti musâ mayâ bhaṇitan ti, catúh' âkârehi — la — pañcah' âkârehi — la — chah' âkârehi — la — sattah' âkârehi . . . vinidhâya bhâvam. ||2||

tih akarehi adittham ditthan ca me sutan ca 'ti sampajanamusa bhanantassa apatti pacittiyassa. tih akarehi adittham
ditthan ca me mutan ca 'ti . . . adittham ditthan ca me
vinnatan ca 'ti . . . adittham ditthan ca me sutan ca mutan
ca 'ti . . . adittham ditthan ca me sutan ca vinnatan ca 'ti
. . . adittham ditthan ca me sutan ca vinnatan ca 'ti
. . . adittham ditthan ca me sutan ca mutan ca vinnatan ca
'ti sampajanamusa bhanantassa apatti pacittiyassa.

tîhi âkârehî asutam sutam ca me mutam câ 'ti . . . asutam sutam ca me vinmâtam câ 'ti . . . asutam sutam ca me dittham câ 'ti asutam sutam ca me mutam ca vinmâtam ca dittham câ 'ti sampajânamusâ bhanantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa.

tîhi âkârehi amutam mutañ ca me viññâtañ câ 'ti . . .,
. . amutam mutañ ca me viññâtañ ca ditthañ ca sutañ câ
'ti sampajânamusâ bhaṇantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa.

tîhi âkârchi aviññâtam viññâtañ ca me ditthañ câ 'ti . . ., . . . aviññâtam viññâtañ ca me ditthañ ca sutañ ca mutañ câ 'ti sampajânamusâ bhaṇantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. [3]

tihi ākārehi diṭṭhaṃ adiṭṭhaṃ me 'ti — la — sutaṃ asutaṃ me 'ti — la — mutaṃ amutaṃ me 'ti — la — viñīdātaṃ aviñīdātaṃ me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācitti-yassa. [[4]]

tihi Akârehi diṭṭhaṃ sutaṃ me 'ti . . . diṭṭhaṃ mutaṃ me 'ti . . . diṭṭhaṃ viññātaṃ me 'ti sampajānamusā bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

tîhi âkârehî diţţham sutañ ca me mutañ ca 'ti . . . diţţham sutañ ca me viññâtañ câ 'ti . . . diţţham sutañ ca me mutañ

ca viññatañ ca 'ti . . ., . . . viññatam ditthañ ea me satañ ca mutañ câ 'ti sampajânamusâ bhanantassa âpatti pâcitti-

yassa. |5|

tihi akarchi ditthe vematiko dittham n' okappeti dittham na ssarati dittham sammuttho hoti. sute vematiko sutam n' okappeti sutam na ssarati sutam sammuttho hoti. vematiko . . . , viññâte vematiko . . . viññâtam sammuttho hoti viñnatañ ca me ditthañ ca 'ti, viñnatam sammuttho hoti viññâtañ ca me sutañ câ 'ti, viññâtam sammuttho hoti viññātañ ca me mutañ ca 'ti, viññātam sammuttho heti viññātañ ca me ditthañ ca sutañ ca 'ti, viññātam sammuttho hoti viñnatañ ea me ditthañ ea mutañ ea 'ti, viñnatam sammuttho hoti viñnātañ ca me ditthañ ca sutañ ca mutañ câ 'ti sampajannmusa bhanantassa apatti pacittiyassa. catuh' âkârchi, pañcah' âkârchi, chah' âkârchi, sattah' âkârchi viññâtam sammuttho hoti viññatañ ca me ditthañ ca sutañ ca mutan că 'ti sampajanamusă bhanantassa ăpatti păcittiyassa : pubbev' assa hoti musa bhanissan ti, bhanantassa hoti musa bhaṇāmīti, bhaṇitassa hoti musā mayā bhaṇitan ti, vinidhāya ditthim, vinidhāya khantim, vinidhāya rucim, vinidhāya bhávam. | 6|

snāpatti davā bhaņati, ravā bhaņati ; davā bhaņati nāma sabasa bhanati, rava bhanati nama annam bhanissamiti afiñam bhanati; ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. | 7 | 2 |

pathamam.

PACITTIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhû pesalehi bhikkhûbi saddhim bhandenta pesale bhikkhû omasanti jâtiyani namena pi gottena pi kammena pi sippena pi abadhena pi lingena pi kilesena pi apattiyapi hinena pi akkosena khumsenti vambhenti. ye te bhikkhû appiechâ te ujjhāvanti khiyanti vipacenti: katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhû pesalehi bhikkhûhi saddhim bhandentâ pesale bhikkhû omasissantî jûtiyapî . . . khumsessantî vambhessantîti.
atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam atham årocesum
— la — . saccam kira tumhe bhikkhûve pesalehi bhikkhûhi
saddhim bhandentâ pesale bhikkhû omasatha jâtiyâpî . . .
khumsetha vambhethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigurahi buddho
bhagavâ: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā pesalehi bhikkhûhi saddhim bhandentâ pesale bhikkhû omasissatha jâtiyâpî . . . khumsessatha vambhessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannāmam vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā
dhammim katham katvā bhikkhû āmantesi: ||1||

bhûtapubbam bhikkhave Takkasilâyam aññafarassa brāhmaņassa Nan divisālo nāma balibaddo ahosi, atha kho bhikkhave Nandivisalo balibaddo tam brahmanam etad avoca: gaccha tvam brâhmana setthină saddhim sahassena abbhutam karohi mayham balibaddo sakatasatam atibaddham payattessatiti, atha kho bhikkhave so brahmano setthina saddhim sahassena abbhutam akâsi mayham balibaddo sakatasatam utihaddham pavattessatiti, atha kho bhikkhave so brahmano sakatasatam atibandhitva Nandivisalam balibaddam yunjitva etad avoca: gaecha kūta vahassu kūtā 'ti, atha kho bhikkhave Nandivisalo balibaddo tatth' eva atthàsi. atha kho bhikkhave so brahmano sahassena parajito pajihayi. atha kho bhikkhave Nandivisalo balibaddo tam brahmanam etad avoca: kissa tvam brāhmaņa pajjhāyasīti. tathā hī panāham bho tayā sahassena parājito 'ti. kissa pana mam tvam brāhmaņa akūtam kūtavādena pāpesi. gaceha tvam brāhmaņa setthinā saddhim dvihi sahassehi abbhutam karohi mayham balibaddo sakatasatam atibaddham payattessatiti, må ca mam akûtam kūtavādena pāpesīti. atha kho bhikkhave so brāhmaņo settlinä saddhim dvihi sahassehi abbhutam akasi mayham balibaddo sakatasatam atibaddham pavattessatiti, atha kho bhikkhave so brahmano sakatasatam atibandhitva Nandivisālam balibaddam yunjitvā etad avoca: gaccha bhadra vahassu bhadra 'ti, atha kho bhikkhave Nandivisalo balibaddo sakatasalam atibaddham pavattesi.

manāpam eva bhāseyya nāmanāpam kudācanam, manāpam bhāsamānassa garum bhāram udabbahi dhanan ca nam alabbhesi, tena c' attamano ahū 'ti.

tadāpi me bhikkhave amanāpā khumsanā vambhanā, kim anga pana etarahi manapa bhavissati khumsana vambhana. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam va pasadaya - pa evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

omasavåde päcittiyan ti. |2|1|

omasavâdo nâma, dasahi âkârehi omasati: jâtiyâpi nâmena pi gottena pi kammena pi sippena pi âbâdbena pi lingena pi kilesena pi apattiyapi akkosena pi.

jâti nâma, dve jâtiyo, hînâ ca jâti ukkatthâ ca jâti. hinâ nāma jāti caņdālajāti veņajāti nesādajāti rathakārajāti pukkusajāti, esā hīnā nāma jāti. ukkattbā nāma jāti khattiyajāti

brāhmansjāti, esā ukkatthā nāma jāti.

nâmam nâma, dve nâmâni, hînañ ca nâmam ukkatthañ ca namum. hinam nama namam Avakannakam Javakannakam Dhanithakam Savithakam Kulavaddhakam tesu tesu vâ pana janapadesu ofinatam avafinatam hilitam paribhatam acittikatam, etam hinam nāma nāmam, ukkattham nāma nāmam buddhapatisamyuttam dhammapatisamyuttam samghapatisamyuttam tesu tesu va pana janapadesu anonnatam anavaññatam ahilitam aparibhûtam cittikatam, etam ukkattham nama namam.

gottam nāma, dve gottāni, hīnañ ca gottam ukkatthañ ca gottam. hînam nâma gottam Kosiyagottam Bhâradvâja gottam tesu tesu vå pana janapadesu oññåtam avaññåtam hilitam paribhûtam acittikatam, etam hînam nâma gottam. ukkattham nama gottam Gotamagottam Moggallanagottam Kaccayanagottam Väsitthagottam tesu tesu vå pana janapadesu anoññâtam . . . eittikatam, etam ukkattham nāma gottam.

kammam nâma, dve kammâni, hînañ ca kammam ukkatthañ ca kammam. hinam nama kammam kotthakakammam pupphachaddakakammam tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu oññātam . . . acittikatam, etam hinam nama kammam. ukkattham nāma kammam kasi vāņijjā gorakkhā tesu tesu vā pana janapadesu anounatam . . . cittikatam, etam ukkattham nāma kammam.

sippum nāma, dve sippāni, hīnañ ca sippam ukkatthañ

ca sippam. hinam nama sippam nalakarasippam kumbhakarasippam pesakarasippam cammakarasippam nahapitasippam tesu tesu va pana janapadesu onnatam . . . acittikatam, etam hinam nama sippam. ukkattham nama sippam mudda ganana lekha tesu tesu va pana janapadesu anonnatam . . . cittikatam, etam ukkattham nama sippam.

sabbe pi abadha hina, api ca madhumeho abadho ukkattho.
lingam nama, dve lingani, hinan ca lingam ukkatthan ca
lingam, hinam nama lingam atidigham atirassam atikanham
accodatam, etam hinam nama lingam, ukkattham nama
lingam natidigham natirassam natikanham n' accodatam,
etam ukkattham nama lingam.

sabbe pi kileså hînâ.

sabbāpi āpattiyo hīnā, api ca sotāpatti samāpatti ukkaṭṭhā.
akkoso nāma, dve akkosā, hīno ca akkoso ukkaṭṭhō ca
akkoso. hīno nāma akkoso oṭṭhō 'si, meṇḍō 'si, goṇō 'si,
gadrabho 'si, tiracchānagato 'si, nerayiko 'si, n' atthi tuyham
sugati, duggati yeva tuyham pāṭikankhā 'ti, yakārena vā,
bhakārena vā, kāṭakoṭacikāya vā, eso hīno nāma akkoso.
ukkaṭṭho nāma akkoso paṇḍito 'si, byatto 'si, medhāvī 'si,
bahussato 'si, dhammakaṭhiko 'si, n' atthi tuyham duggati,
sugati yeva tuyham pāṭikankhā 'ti, eso ukkaṭṭho nāma
akkoso. || || || ||

upasampanno upasampannam khumsetukâmo vambhetukâmo mankum kattukâmo hînena hînam vadeti candâlam venam nesâdam rathakâram pukkusam, candâlo 'si veno 'si nesâdo 'si rathakâro 'si pukkuso 'sîti bhanati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa.

npasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukâmo hinena ukkattham vadeti khattiyam brahmanam, candalo 'si . . . pukkuso 'siti bhanati, apatti vacaya vacaya

pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo ukkatthena hinam vadeti candalam . . . pukkusam, khattiyo 'si brahmano 'siti bhanati, apatti vacaya vacaya pacittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo ukkatthena ukkattham vadeti khattiyam brahmanum.

khattiyo 'si brahmano 'siti bhanati, apatti vacaya vacaya pacittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo hinena hinam vadeti Avakannakam Javakannakam Dhanitthakam Savitthakam Kulavaddhakam, Avakannako 'si . . . Kulavaddhako 'siti bhanati, apatti vacaya vacaya pacittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo hinena ukkattham vadeti Buddharakkhitam Dhammarakkhitam Samgharakkhitam, Avakannako 'si . . . Kulavaddhako 'siti bhanati, apatti vacaya vacaya pacittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . maiikum kattukâmo ukkatthena hinam . . . ukkatthena ukkattham . . . pacitti-yassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo hinena hinam vadeti Kosiyam Bharadvajam . . . hinena ukkattham vadeti Gotamam Moggallanam Kaccayanam Vasittham . . . ukkatthena hinam . . . ukkatthena ukkattham . . . pacittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . mankum kattukamo hinena hinam vadeti kotthakam pupphachaddakam . . . hinena ukkattham vadeti kassakam vanijam gorakkham . . . ukkatthena hinam . . . ukkatthena ukkattham . . . pacitti-yassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo hinena hinam vadeti nalakâram kumbhakâram pesakâram cammakâram nahâpitam . . . hinena ukkaṭṭham vadeti muddikam gaṇakam lekhakam . . . ukkaṭṭhena hinam . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo hinena hinam vadeti kuṭṭhikam gaṇḍikam kiläsikam sosikam apamārikam . . . hinena ukkaṭṭham vadeti madhumehikam . . . ukkaṭṭhena hinam . . . ukkaṭṭhena ukkaṭṭham . . . pācittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo hinena hinam vadeti atidigham atirassam atikanham accodatam . . . hinena ukkattham vadeti natidigham natirassam natikanham naccodatam . . . ukkatthena hinam ukkatthena ukkattham . . . pacittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo hinena hinam vadeti ragapariyutthitam desapariyutthitam mehapariyutthitam . . . hinena ukkattham vadeti vitaragam vitadesam vitameham . . . ukkatthena hinam . . . ukkatthena ukkattham . . . pacittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo hinena hinam vadeti parajikam ajjhapannam samghadisesam ajjhapannam thullaecayam ajjhapannam pacittiyam ajjhapannam patidesaniyam ajjhapannam dukkatam ajjhapannam dubbhasitam ajjhapannam . . . hinena ukkattham vadeti sotapannam . . . ukkatthena hinam . . . ukkatthena ukka-

ttham . . . pacittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo hinena hinam vadeti ottham mendam gonam gadrabham tiracchanagatam nerayikam, ottho 'si . . . nerayiko 'si, n' atthi tuyham suguti, duggati yeva tuyham pâtikañkhâ 'ti bhanati, apatti väcava väcava päcittiyassa, upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo hinena ukkattham vadeti panditam byattam medhavim bahussutam dhammakathikam, ottho 'si . . . duggati yeva tuyham pätikankhà 'ti bhanati, apatti vācāya vācāya pācittiyassa. upasumpanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo ukkatthena hinam vadeti ottham . . . nerayikam, pandito 'si byatto 'si medhavi 'si bahussuto 'si dhammakathiko 'si, n' atthi tuyham duggati, sugati yeva tayham pâtikañkhâ 'ti bhanati, âpatti vâcâya vācāva pācittivassa. upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo ukkatthena ukkattham vadeti panditam . , pātikankhā 'ti bhaņati, āpatti vācāya vācāya pācittivassa, ||2||

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo evam vadeti: santi idh' ekacce candala vena nesada rathakara pukkusa 'ti bhanati, apatti vacaya vacaya dukkatassa. upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo evam vadeti: santi idh' ekacce khattiya brahmana 'ti bhanati, apatti vacaya vacaya dukkatassa.

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukamo

evam vadeti: santi idh' ekacce Avakannaka Javakannaka Dhanitthakâ Savitthakâ Kulavaddhakâ . . . Buddharakkhitâ Dhammarakkhità Samgharakkhità . . . Kosiyà Bharadvaja . . . Gotamà Moggallana Kuccana Vasittha . . . kotthaka pupphachaddakā . . . kassakā vāņijā gorakkhā . . . naļakārā kumbhakara pesakara cammakara nahapita . . . muddika ganakâ lekhakâ . . . kutthikâ gandikâ kilâsîkâ sosikâ apamārikā . . . madhumehikā . . . atidighā atirassā atikanhā accodātā . . . nātidīghā nātirassā nātikanhā n' accodata . . . ragapariyutthita dosapariyutthita mohaparivutthità . . . vîtaraga vitadosa vîtamoha . . . parajikam aijhāpannā — pa — dubbhāsitam ajjhāpannā . . . sotāpannā . . . otthå mendå gona gadrabha tiracchanagata nerayika n' atthi tesam sugati duggati yeva tesam pâtikañkhâ . . . panditá byattá medháví bahussutá dhammakathiká n' atthi tesam duggati sugati yeva tesam pâtikankhâ 'ti bhanati, apatti vácáya vácáya dukkatassa. [[3]]

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mañkum kattukâmo evam vadeti; ye nûna caṇḍālā veṇā nesādā rathakārā pukkusā 'ti bhaṇati — pa — ye nûna paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa. ||4||

upasampanno upasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo evam vadeti: na mayam candala vena nesada rathakara pukkusa 'ti bhanati — la — na mayam pandita byatta medhavi bahussuta dhammakathika n' atth' amhakam duggati sugati yeva amhakam patikankha 'ti bhanati, apatti vacaya vacaya dukkatassa. ||5||

upasampanno anupasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo hinena hinam vadeti, hinena ukkattham vadeti, ukkatthena hinam vadeti, ukkatthena ukkattham vadeti panditam byattam medhavim bahussutam dhammakathikam, pandito 'si byatto 'si medhavi 'si bahussuto 'si dhammakathiko 'si n' atthi tuyham duggati sugati yeva tuyham patikankha 'ti bhanati, apatti vacaya vacaya dukkatassa.

upasampanno anupasampannam . . . mankum kattukamo evam vadeti : santi idh' ekacce candala na mayam pandita byatta medhavi bahussuta dhammakathika n' atth' amhâkam duggati sugati yeva amhâkam pâṭikankhâ 'ti bhaṇati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dukkaṭassa. ||6||

upasampanno upasampannam na khumsetukamo na vambhetukamo na mankum kattukamo davakamyata hinena hinam vadeti candalam venam nesadam rathakaram pukkusam, candalo 'si . . . pukkuso 'siti bhanati, apatti vacaya vacaya dubbhasitassa. upasampanno upasampannam na khumsetukamo . . . davakamyata hinena ukkattham vadeti khattiyam brahmanam, candalo 'si . . . pukkuso 'siti bhanati ukkatthena hinam . . . ukkatthena ukkattham vadeti khattiyam brahmanam, khattiyo 'si brahmano 'siti bhanati, apatti vacaya dubbhasitassa.

upasampanno upasampannam na khumsetukâmo . . . davakamyatâ hînena hînam vadeti — la — hînena ukkattham vadeti, ukkatthena hînam vadeti, ukkatthena ukkattham vadeti panditam . . . sugati yeva tuyham pâtikankhâ 'ti bhanati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dubbhâsitassa.

upasampanno upasampannam na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā evam vadeti; santi idh' ekaece caṇḍālā na mayam paṇḍitā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhamma-kathīkā n' atth' amhākam duggati sugati yeva amhākam pāṭikankhā 'ti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsitassa. ||7||

upasampanno anupasampannam na khumsetukāmo . . . davakamyatā hinena hinam vadeti — pa — hinena ukkattham vadeti, ukkatthena hinam vadeti, ukkatthena ukkattham vadeti panditam . . . sugati yeva tuyham pātikankhā 'ti bhanati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dubbhāsitassa.

upasampanno anupasampannam na khumsetukâmo . . . davakamyatâ evam vadeti : santi idh' ekacce caṇḍâlâ na mayam panditâ byattâ medhâvî bahussutâ dhamma-kathîkâ n' atth' amhâkam duggati sugati yeva amhâkam pâṭikañkhâ 'ti bhaṇatî, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dubbhāsitassa. | | 8 ||

anåpatti atthapurekkhårassa, dhammapurekkhårassa, anusåsanipurekkhårassa, ummattakassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. ||9||2||

PÂCITTIYA, III.

Tena samayena baddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikussa arame. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhû bhikkhûnam bhandanajátánam kalahajátánam vivádápannánam pesuññam upasamharanti, imassa sutvå amussa akkhävanti imassa bhedåva, amussa sutvā imassa akkhāyanti amussa bhedāva, tena anuppannâni c' eva bhandanâni uppajjanti uppannâni ca bhandanâni bhiyyobhâvâya vepullâya samvattanti. ye te bhikkhû appicchá te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipacenti : katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhû bhikkhûnam bhandanajatanam . . . upasamharissanti . . . akkhâyissanti . . . uppajjanti . . . samvattantiti. atha kho te blikkhû bhagavato etam attham arocesum - la -. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhaye bhikkhûnam bhandanajatanam . . . upasamharatha . . . akkhāyatha . . . uppajjanti . . . samvattantītī. saccam bhagavà. vigarahi buddho bhagavà : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhûnam bhandanajātānam . . . upasambarissatha . . . samvattanti. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya pasannanam va bhiyyobhavaya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

bhikkhupesuññe pacittiyan ti. |1|

pesuññam nama, dvîh' âkârehî pesuññam hotî : piyakamyassa vă bhedâdhîppāyassa vā.

dasah' åkårehi pesuññam upasambarati: jâtito pi nămato pi gottato pi kammato pi sippato pi âbâdhato pi liñgato pi

kilesato pi apattito pi akkosato pi.

jāti nāma, dve jātiyo, hīnā ca jūti nkkatthā ca jūti. hīnā nāma jāti capdālajāti veņajāti nesādajāti rathakārnjūti pukkusajāti, esā hīnā nāma jūti. ukkatthā nāma jūti khattiyajātī brāhmaņajāti, esā ukkatthā nāma jūti — pa — ukkoso nāma, dve akkosā, hīno ca akkoso ukkattho ca akkoso, hīno nāma akkoso ottho 'si ..., kātakotacikāya vā, eso hīno

nāma akkoso, ukkatībo nāma akkoso paņdito 'si . . . sugati yeva tuyham pāṭikaūkhā 'ti, eso ukkatībo nāma akkoso. ||1||

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvå upasampannassa pesuññam upasamharati, itthannamo tam candalo veno nesado rathakâro pukkuso 'ti bhanatîti bhanati, apatti vâcâya văcâya păcittiyassa, upasampanno upasampannassa sutvă upasampannassa pesuññam upasamharati, itthannamo tam khattiyo brăhmano 'ti bhanatiti bhanati itthannamo tam Avakannako Javakannako Dhanitthako Savitthako Kulavaddhako 'ti bhanatiti bhanati itthannamo tam ottho mendo gono gadrabho tiracchanagato nerayiko a' atthi tassa sugati duggati yeva tassa pățikankhâ 'ti bhanatiti bhanati . . . itthannamo tam pandito byatto medhâvi bahassato dhammakathiko n' atthi tassa duggati sugati yeva tassa pățikankhâ 'ti bhanatiti bhanati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya pâcittiyassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvå upasampannassa pesuññam upasamharati: itthannāmo santi idh' ekacce caṇḍālā veṇā nesādā rathakārā pukkusā 'ti bhaṇati, na so uññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa. upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasaṃharati: itthannāmo santi idh' ekacce khattiyā brāhmaṇā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati . . . itthannāmo santi idh' ekacce paṇḍītā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atthi tesaṃ duggati sugati yeva tesaṃ pāṭikañkhā 'ti bhaṇati, na so aññaṃ bhaṇati, tañ ñeva bhaṇatīti bhaṇati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkaṭassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasamharati: itthannāmo ye nūna candālā veņā nesādā rathakārā pukkusā 'ti bhaņati, na so aūñam bhaņati, tañ ñeva bhaņatiti bhaņati . . .
itthannāmo ye nūna paņditā byattā medhāvī bahussutā
dhammakathikā 'ti bhaņati, na so nīñam bhaņati, tañ ñeva
bhaņatīti bhaņati, āpatti vācāya vācāya dukkutassa.

upasampanno upasampannassa . . . upasamharati : itthannāmo na mayam caudālā . . . itthannāmo na mayam panditā byattā medhāvī bahussutā dhammakathikā n' atth' amhākam duggati sugati yeva amhākam pāṭikaūkhā 'ti bhanatī, na so aññam bhanati, tañ neva bhanatiti bhanati, âpatti vâcâya vâcâya dukkaṭassa. ||2||

upasampanno upasampannassa sutvå upasampannassa pesuññam upasamharati, åpatti väcâya väcâya pācittiyassa.
upasampanno upasampannassa sutvå anupasampannassa
pesuññam upasamharati, åpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanno
anupasampannassa sutvå upasampannassa pesuññam upasamharati, åpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampanno anupasampannassa sutvå anupasampannassa pesuññam upasamharati, åpatti
dukkaṭassa. ||3||

anāpatti na piyakamyassa, na bhedādhippāyassa, ummattakassa, ādikammīkassā "ti. ||4||2||

tatiyam.

PACITTIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhû upasuke padaso dhammam vácenti, upásaká bhikkhúsu agáravá appatissá asabhágavuttika viharanti, ye te bhikkhû appiecha te ujjhavanti khîyantî vipâcenti: katham bi nâma chabbaggiya bhikkhû upåsake padaso dhammam väcessanti, upåsakå . . . vihaatha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham rantiti. årocesum — la —. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave upåsake padaso dhammam vacetha, upāsakā . . . viharantīti. saccam bhagavå. vigarahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi nama tumbe moghapurisă upăsake padaso dhammam văcessatha, upăsakă ... viharanti. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya pasanuanam va bhiyyobhavaya - pa- evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannam padaso dhammam vaceyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'tî yo yâdiso — pa —. bhikkhû 'tî — pa — ayam imasmim atthe adhippeto bhikkhû 'tî.

anupasampanno nāma bhikkhuñ cu bhikkhuniñ ca thapetvā avaseso anupasampanno nāma,

padam anupadam anvakkharam anubyanjanam. padam nāma ekato patthapetvā ekato osāpenti. anupadam nāma påtekkam patthapetvå ekato osåpenti, anvakkharam nåma rûpam aniccan ti vaccamâno run ti opâteti. anubyañjanam năma rûpam aniecan ti vuccamăno vedană aniecă 'ti saddam nicchareti. yañ ca padam yañ ca anupadam yañ ca anvakkharam yañ ca anubyañjanam sabbam etam padaso dhammo nama.

dhammo nama buddhabhasito savakabhasito isibhasito devatābhāsito atthupusañhito dhammupasañhito.

vaceyya 'ti, padena vaceti, pade pade apatti pacittiyassa; akkharaya vaceti, akkharaakkharaya apatti pacittiyassa. | 1 |

anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi padaso dhammam våceti, åpatti påcittiyassa. anupasampanne vematiko padaso dhammam vaceti, apatti pacittiyassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi padaso dhammam vâceti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne anupasampannasaññi, àpatti dukkatassa. upasampanne vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. upasampanne upasampannasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anapatti ekato uddisapento, ekato sajjhayam karonto, yebhuyyena pagunam gandham bhanantam opateti, osarentam

opäteti, ummattakassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. ||3 ||2 ||

catutthum.

PACITTIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Alaviyam viharati Aggālave cetiye, tena kho pana samayena upāsakā ārāmam agacchanti dhammasavanaya. dhamme bhasite thera bhikkhû yathaviharam gacchanti, navaka bhikkhû tatth' eva upatthānasālāyam upāsakehi saddhim mutthassatī asampajáná naggá vikújamáná kákacchamáná seyyam kappenti. upasaka ujjhayanti khiyanti vipacenti: katham hi nāma bhaddantā mutthassatī asampajānā naggā vikūjamānā kākacehamānā seyyam kappessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam upasakanam ujjhayantanam khiyantanam vipåcentånam. ye te bhíkkhû appicchá te ujjhávanti khîyanti vipåcenti; katham hi näma bhikkhû anupasampannona sahaseyyam kappessantiti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavata etam attham årocesum — la —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû anupasampannena sahaseyyam kappentiti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā anupasampannena sahaseyyam kappessanti, n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha;

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannena sahaseyyam

kappeyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhûnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti, ||1||

atha kho bhagaya Alaviyam yathabhirantam yiharitya yena Kosambî tena cârikam pakkâmi, anupubbena cârikam caramano vena Kosambi tad avasari, tatra sudam bhagava Kosambiyam viharati Badarikarame, bhikkhû āyasmantam Rāhulam etad avocum: bhagavatā āvuso Råhula sikkhåpadam pañāattam: na anupasampannena sahaseyya kappetabba 'ti. seyyam avuso Rahula janahiti. atha kho ayasma Rahulo seyyam alabhamano vaccakutiya sovyam kappesi, atha kho bhagava rattiya paccusasamayam paccutthaya yena vaccakuti ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitya ukkāsi, āyasmāpi Rāhulo ukkāsi, ko etthā 'ti, aham bhagava Rahulo 'ti. kissa tvam Rahula idha nisinno 'siti, atha kho âyasmâ Râhulo bhagavato etam attham ârocesi, atha kho bhagaya etasmim nidane etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvá bhíkkhû âmantesi ; annjánámi bhíkkhave anupasampannena dvirattatirattam sahasoyyam kappetum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannena uttaridvirattatirattam sahaseyyam kappeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||2||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto blikkhā 'ti. anupasampanno nāma blikkhum thapetvā avaseso anupasampanno nāma.

uttaridvirattatirattan ti atirekadvirattatirattam.

sahā 'ti saddhīm ekato, seyyā nāma sabbacchannā sabbapariochannā yebhuyyena echannā yebhuyyena pariochannā.

seyyam kappeyya 'ti catutthe divase atthamgate suriye anupasampanne nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, apatti pacittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne anupasampanno nipajjati, apatti pacittiyassa. ubho va nipajjanti, apatti pacittiyassa. utthahitva punappunam nipajjanti, apatti pacittiyassa. || 1 ||

anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi uttarid virattatirattam sahaseyyam kappeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa, anupasampanne vematiko utt. s. k., âpatti pâcittiyassa, anupasampanne upasampannasaññi utt, s. k., âpatti pâcittiyassa, upaddhacechanne upaddhaparicchanne, âpatti dukkaţassa, upasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa, upasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa, upasampanne upasampannasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anāpatti dve tisso rattiyo vasati, ûnakadvetisso rattiyo vasati, dve rattiyo vasitvā tatiyāya rattiyā purāruņā nikkhamitvā puna vasati, sabbacchanne sabbaaparicchanne, sabbaparicchanne sabbaacchanne, yebhuyyena acchanne yebhuyyena aparicchanne, anupasampanne nipanne bhikkhu nisādati, bhikkhu nipanne anupasampanno nisādati, ubho vā nisādanti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

pañcamam.

PACITTIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme, tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Anuruddho Kosalesu janapadesu Sâvatthim gacchanto sâyam aññataram gâmam upagacchi, tena kho pana samayena tasmim gâme aññatarissâ itthiyâ âvasathâgâram paññattam hoti, atha kho âyasmâ Anuruddho yena sâ itthi ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ tam itthim etad avoca: sace te bhagini agaru, vaseyyâma ekarattam âvasathâgâre 'ti, vaseyyâtha bhante 'ti, aññe pi addhikâ yena sâ itthi ten' upasamkaminso, upasamkamitvâ tam itthim etad avocum: sace te ayye agaru vaseyyâma ekarattam

âvasathâgâre 'ti. eso kho ayyo samano pathamam upagato, sace so unujânâti, vaseyyâthâ 'ti, atha kho te addhikâ venāyasmā Anuruddho ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvā âyasmantam Anuruddham etad avocum: sace te bhante agara, vaseyyama ekarattam avasathagare 'ti. vaseyyatha âyuso 'ti. atha kho sa itthi âyasmante Anuruddhe saha dassanena patibaddhacittà ahosi, atha kho sa itthi yenayasmā Anuruddho ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā āvasmantam Anuruddham etad avoca : ayyo bhante imehi manussehi åkinno na phåsu viharissuti. sådh' åham bhante ayyassa mañcakam abbhantaram paññâpeyyan ti. adhivâsesi kho avasma Anuruddho tunhibhavena. atha kho sa itthi ayasmato Anuruddhassa mañcakam abbhantaram paññapetvå alamkatapatiyattå gandhagandhini yenayasmå Anuruddho ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå åyasmantam Anuruddham etad avoca; ayyo bhante abhirûpo dassaniyo påsådiko ahañ ca 'mhi abhirûpå dassaniya påsådika. sådh' âham bhante ayyassa pajāpati bhaveyyan ti. evam vutte Ayasmā Anuruddho tunhi ahosi. dutiyam pi kho - pa -tatiyam pi kho sa itthi ayasmantam Anuruddham etad avoca: ayyo bhante abhirûpo dassanîyo păsâdiko ahañ ca 'mhi abhirûpâ dassanîyâ pâsâdikâ. sâdhu bhante ayyo mañ e' eva paticchatu sabbañ ca săpateyyan ti. tatiyam pi kho âyasmâ Anuruddho tunhi ahosi. atha kho sâ itthi sâtakam nikkhipitvå åyasmato Anuruddhassa purato cankamati pi titthati pi nisîdati pi seyyam pi kappeti, atha kho âyasmâ Anuruddho indriyani okkhipitva tam itthim n' eva olokesi na pi álapi. atha kho sá itthi acchariyam vata bho abbhutam vata bho, bahû me manussâ satena pi sahassena pi pahinanti, ayam pana samano maya samam yaciyamano na icchati mañ e' eva paticchitum sabbañ ca sapateyyan ti satakam nivasetva âyasmato Anuruddhassa pādesu sīrasā nipatitvā āyasmantam Anuruddham etad avoca; aceayo mam bhante aceagamà yathā bālam yathā mūļham yathā akusalam yāham evam akāsim, tassā me bhante ayyo aceayam aceayato patiganhatu âyatim samvarâyâ 'ti. taggha tam bhagini aceayo aceagamâ yatha balam yatha mulham yatha akusalam, ya tvam evam akāsi. yato ca kho tvam bhagini accayam aceayato disvā

yathadhammam patikarosi, tam te mayam patiganhama, vuddhi h' esa bhagini ariyassa vinaye yo aceayam aceayato disvå yathådhammam patikaroti åyatim ca samvaram åpojjatiti. ntha kho så itthi tasså rattivå accayena åvasmantam Anuruddham panitena khādaniyena bhojaniyena sabatthā santappetvå sampavåretvå åvasmantam Anuruddham bhuttåvim onitapattapânim abhivâdetvă ekamantam nisidi. ekamantam nisinnam kho tam itthim ayasma Anuruddho dhammiya kathaya sandassesi samadapesi samuttejesi sampahamsesi, atha kho sa itthi ayasmata Anuruddhena dhammiyâ kathâya sandassitâ samûdapitâ samuttejitâ sampahamsità ayasmantam Anuruddham etad avoca; abhikkantam bhante abhikkantam bhante, seyyathâpi bhante nikkujjitam vå ukkujjevya paticehannam vå vivarevya můlhassa vå maggam acikkheyya andhakare ya telapajjotam dhareyya cakkhumanto růpáni dakkhintiti, evam eva avyena Anuruddhema anekapariyayena dhammo pakasito. bhante tam bhagavantam saranam gacchami dhammañ ca bhikkhusamghañ ca, upåsikam mam uyyo dhåretu ajjatagge pāņupetam saraņam gatan ti. atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho Såvatthim gantvå bhikkhûnam etam attham årocesi. ye te bhikkhû appicehâ te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vîpâcenti: katham hi nāma āvasmā Anuruddho mātugāmena sahaseyvam kappessatīti, atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham årocesum -la -. saccam kira tvam Anuruddha måtugåmena sahaseyyam kappesiti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi baddho bhagaya: katham hi nama tvam Anuruddha matugamena sahaseyyam kappessasi, n' etam Anuruddha appasannanam vå pasådåya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhåpadam uddisevyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu matugamena sahaseyyam kappeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi na yakkhi na petī na tiracchānagatā antamaso tadahujātāpi dārikā pag eva mahattarī.

sahā 'ti ekato, seyyā nāma sabbacchannā sabbapariechannā yebhuyyena echannā yebhuyyena pariechannā.

seyvam kappeyyâ 'ti atthamgate suriye mâtugâme nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne mâtugâmo nipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vâ nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. uṭṭhahitvâ punappunam nipajjanti, âpatti

pacittiyassa. |1|

måtugåme måtugåmasaññi sahaseyyam kappeti, åpatti påcittiyassa. måtugåme vematiko s. k., åpatti påcittiyassa. måtugåmasaññi s. k., åpatti påcittiyassa. upaddhacchanne upaddhaparicchanne, åpatti dukkatassa. yakkhiyå vå petiyå vå pandakena vå tiracchanagatitthiyå vå s. k., åpatti dukkatassa. amåtugåme måtugåmasaññi, åpatti dukkatassa, amåtugåme vematiko, åpatti dukkatassa. amåtugåme amåtugåmasaññi, anåpatti. ||2||

anapatti sabbacchanne sabbaaparicchanne, sabbaparicchanne sabbaacchanne, yehhuyyena acchanne yebhuyyena aparicchanne, matugame nipanne bhikkhu nisidati, bhikkhu nipanne matugamo nisidati, ubho va nisidanti, ummatta-

kassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. ||3||2||

chattham.

PÂCITTIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Udâyi Sâvatthiyam kulûpako hoti bahukâni kulâni upasamkamati. ntha kho ayasma Udayi pubbanhasamayam nivasetva pattacîvaram adaya yena annataram kulam ten' upasamkami. tena kho pana samayena gharanî nivesanadvâre nisinnâ hoti, gharasunhâ âvasathadvare nisinna hoti. atha kho ayasma Udayi yena gharanî ten' upasamkamî, upasamkamitvâ gharaniyâ upakannake dhammam desesi. atha kho gharasunhaya etad ahosi: kim nu kho so samaņo sassuyā jāro udāhu obhāsatīti. atha kho âyasmâ Udâyî gharaniyê upakannake dhammam desetvâ yena gharasunha ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitva gharasunhaya upakannake dhammam desesi. atha kho gharaniya etad ahosi: kim nu kho so samano gharasunhaya jaro udahu

obhásatíti. atha kho áyasmá Udáyi gharasunháya upakannake dhammam desetvå pakkāmi, atha kho gharani gharasunham etad avoca: he je kin te eso samano avoca 'ti. dhammam me nvye desesi, nyyhya pana kim avoca 'ti. mayham pi dhammam desesiti, tâ njjhāyanti khlyanti vipācenti: katham hi nâma ayyo Udâyi upakannake dhammam desessati, nanu nama vissatthena vivatena dhammo desetabbo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tåsam itthînam ujihāyantînam khîyantînam vipâcentînam, ye te bhikkhû appiechâ te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma âyasmâ Udâyi mâtugamassa dhammam desessatîti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham årocesum - la -, saccam kira tvam Udāvi mātugāmassa dhammam desesīti. saccam bhagavá. vigarahi buddho bhagavá. kathañ hi nâma tvam moghapurisa matugamassa dhammam desessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāva — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddisevyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu matugamassa dhammam deseyya,

pacittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavata bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena upāsikā bhikkhû passitvā etad avocum: ingh' ayyā dhammam desethā 'ti. na bhagini kappati mātugāmassa dhammam desetun ti. ingh' ayyā chappancavācāhi dhammam desetha, sakkā ettakena pi dhammo annātun ti. na bhagini kappati mātugāmassa dhammam desetun ti kukkuccāyantā na desesum. upāsikā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathan hi nāma ayyā amhehi yāciyamānā dhammam na desessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhû tāsam upāsikānam ujjhāyantīnam khīyantīnam vipācentīnam. atha kho ta bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ārocesum, atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvā bhikkhû āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave mātugāmassa chappancavācāhi dhammam desetum. evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu matugamassa uttarichappancavacabi

dhammam deseyya, pâcittiyan ti.

22

evañ e' idam bhagavată bhikkhûnam sikkhûpadam paññattam hoti. $\|\mathbf{2}\|$

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhagavatâ anuññâtam mâtugâmassa chappañcavâcâhi dhammam desetun ti te aviññum purisaviggaham upanisîdāpetvā mâtugâmassa uttarichappañcavācâhi dhammam desenti. ye to bhikkhû appicchâ te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcenti: kathañ hi nāma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû aviññum purisaviggaham upanisîdāpetvâ mâtugâmassa uttarichappañcavācâhi dhammam desessantīti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum — la —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave aviññum . . . desethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ, vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathañ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā aviññum . . . desessatha, n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu màtugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammam deseyya aññatra viññunā purisaviggahena, pācittiyan ti. ||3||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi na yakkhi na peti na tiracchānagatā, viñītū paţibalā subhāsitadubbhāsitam duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullam ājānitum.

uttarichappañeavåcâhîti atirekachappañeavåcâhi.

dhammo nāma buddhabhāsito sāvakabhāsito isibhāsito devatābhāsito atthupasamhito dhammupasamhito.

deseyyâ 'ti, padena deseti, pade pade âpatti pâcittiyassa; akkharâya deseti, akkharaakkharâya âpatti pâcittiyassa.

aññatra viññunâ purisaviggahenâ 'ti thapetvâ viññum purisaviggaham. viññû nâma purisaviggaho paţibalo hoti subhâsitadubbhâsitam dutthullâdutthullam ājânitum. || I ||

mātugāme mātugāmasañni uttarichappancavācāhi dhammam deseti annatra vindunā purisaviggahena, āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme vematiko . . . purisaviggahena, āpatti pācittiyassa. mātugāme amātugāmasanni . . . purisaviggahena, āpatti pācittiyassa. yakkhiyā vā petiyā vā paņdakassa vå tiracchånagatamanussaviggahitthiyà và uttarichappañcavåcahi dh. d. a. v. purisaviggahena, apatti dukkatassa. amatugâme mâtugâmasaññî, âpatti dukkatassa. amâtugâme vemutiko, apatti dukkatassa, amatugame amatugamasaññi,

anapatti. |2|

anapatti viññuna purisaviggahena, chappañcavacahi dhammam deseti, ûnakachappañcavâcâhî dhammam deseti, utthahitvà puna nisiditvà deseti, matugamo utthahitvà puna nisîdati tasmim deseti, aññassa mâtugâmassa deseti, pañham pucchati, pañham puttho katheti, aññass' atthâya bhanantam måtugåmo sunati, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti, ||3||4||

sattamam.

PÂCITTIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyam viharati Mahavane kûtâgârasâlâyam, tena kho pana samayena sambahula sandittha sambhatta bhikkhu Vaggumudaya nadiya tire vassam upagacchimsu. tena kho pana samayena Vajjî dubbhikkhâ hoti dvîhitikâ setatthikâ salâkâvuttâ na sukarā unchena paggahena yāpetum. atha kho tesam bhikkhûnam etad ahosi: etarahi kho Vajjî dubbhikkhâ dvihitikâ . . . yāpetum. kena nu kho mayam upāyena samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukam vassam vaseyyāma na ca pindakena kilameyyama 'ti. ekacce evam ahamsu: handa mayam avuso gihinam kammantam adhitthema, evan to amhåkam dåtum maññissanti, evam mayam samaggå sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukam vassam vasissāma na ca pindakena kilamissama 'ti. ekacce evam ahamsu: alam avuso kim gihinam kammantam adhitthitona, handa mayam âvuso gihînam dûteyyam harâma, evan te amhâkam dâtum maññissanti, evam mayam samaggà sammodamana avivadamānā phāsukam vassam vasissāma na ca pindakena kilamissāmā 'ti. ekacce evam āhamsu: alam āvuso kim gihinam kammantam adhitthitena, kim gihinam duteyyam hatena, handa mayam avuso gihînam aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vannam bhasissama asuko bhikkhu pathamassa

jhänassa läbhi, asuko bhikkhu dutiyassa jhänassa läbhi, asuko bhikkhu tatiyassa jhanassa labhi, asuko bhikkhu catutthassa jhanassa labhi, asuko bhikkhu sotapanno, asuko bhikkhu sakadágámi, asuko bhikkhu anagámi, asuko bhikkhu araha, asuko bhikkhu tevijjo, asuko bhikkhu chalabhiñño 'ti. evan te amhåkam dåtum maññissanti, evam mayam samaggå sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukam vassam vasissāma na ca piņdakena kilamissāmā 'ti. eso yeva kho āvuso seyyo yo amhåkam gihinam aññamañdassa uttarimanussadhammassa vanno bhasito 'ti. atha kho te bhikkha gihinam aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vannam bhásimsu; asuko bhikkhu pathamassa jhanassa labhi - pa - asuko bhikkhu chalabhiñno 'ti. atha kho te manusså låbhå vata no suladdham vata no vesam no evarûpâ bhikkhû vassam upagatâ, na vata no ito pubbe evarûpâ bhikkhû vassam upagutâ vatha vime bhikkhû sîlavanto kalyanadhamma 'ti, te na tādisāni bhojanāni attanā bhuñjanti mātāpitūnam denti puttadårassa denti dåsakammakaraporisassa denti mittämaccånam denti ñâtisâlohitânam denti yâdisâni bhikkhûnam denti, na tâdisâni khâdaniyâni sâvaniyâni pânâni attanâ piyanti mätäpitunam denti puttadärassa denti däsakammakaraporisassa denti mittâmaccânam denti ñâtisâlohitânam denti vådisåni bhikkhûnam denti, utha kho te bhikkhû vannavanto ahesum pînindriyâ pasannamukhavannâ vippasannachavivanna. |1 |

åcinnam kho pan' etam vassam vutthånam bhikkhûnam bhagavantam dassanåya upasamkamitum, atha kho te bhikkhû vassam vutthå temåsaccayena senåsanam samsämetvä pattacivaram ådåya yena Vesäli ten' upasamkaminsu, anupubbena yena Vesäli Mahävanam kûtägårasålä yena bhagaväten' upasamkaminsu, upasamkamitvä bhagavantam abhivädetvä ekamantam nisidimsu, tena kho pana samayena disäsa vassam vutthä bhikkhû kisä honti lükhä dubbanna uppanduppandukajätä dhamanisanthatagattä, Vaggumudätiriyä pana bhikkhû vannavanto honti pinindriyä pasannamukhavannä vippasannachavivannä, äcinnam kho pan' etam buddhänam bhagavantänam ägantukehi bhikkhûhi saddhim patisammoditam, atha kho bhagavä Vaggumudätiriye bhikkhû etad

ayoca: kacci bhikkhaye khamaniyam, kacci yapaniyam, kacci samaggå sammodamänå avivadamånå phåsukam vassam vasittha na ca pindakena kilamitthà 'ti, khamaniyam bhagavā, yāpanīyam bhagavā, samaggā ca mayam bhante sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukam vassam vasimhā na ca pindakena kilamimhå 'ti. janantapi tuthagata pucelunti, janantapi na pucchanti, kalam viditva pucchanti, kalam viditvå na pucchanti, atthasañhitam tathâgatâ pucchanti no anatthasañhitam, anatthasañhite setughâto tathagatanam. dvíh' ákárchi buddhá bhagavanto bhikkhú patipucchantí dhammam vå desessåma såvakånam vå sikkhåpadam poññåpessama 'ti. atha kho bhagava Vaggumudatiriye bhikkhu etad avoca: yathakatham pana tumbe bhikkhave samagga sammodamānā avivadamānā phāsukam vassam vasitha na ca pindakena kilamitthà 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham årocesum. kacci pana vo bhikkhave bhåtan ti. bhûtam bhagava 'ti. vigarahi buddho bhagava : kathañ hi nāma tumhe bhikkhave udarassa kāranā gihinum aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vannam bhasissatha. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam va pasadaya - pa - evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu anupasampannassa uttarimanussadhammam åroceyya, bhûtasmim pâcittiyan ti. ||2||1||

yo paná 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

anupasampanno nâma bhikkhuñ ca bhikkhuniñ ca thapetvâ avaseso anupasampanno nâma.

uttarimanussadhammo näma jhänam vimokkho samādhi samāpatti fiāņadassanam maggabhāvanā phalasacchikiriyā kilosapahānam vinīvaraņatā cittassa suñītāgāre abhirati.

jhanan ti pathamam jhanam dutiyam jhanam tatiyam jhanam catuttham jhanam.

vimokkho 'ti suññato vimokkho animitto vimokkho appanihito vimokkho.

samādhiti suññato samādhi animitto samādhi appaņihito samādhi.

samāpattīti suññatā samāpatti animittā samāpatti appaņihitā samāpatti.

ñânadassanan ti tisso vijjâ.

maggabhāvanā 'ti cattāro satipatthānā cattāro sammappadhānā cattāro iddhipādā pañe' indriyāni pañca balāni satta bojjhangā ariyo atthangiko maggo.

phalasacchikiriyâ 'ti sotâpattiphalassa sacchikiriyâ sakadâgâmiphalassa sacchikiriyâ anâgâmiphalassa sacchikiriyâ arahattaphalassa sacchikiriyâ.

kilesapahânan ti râgassa pahânam dosassa pahânam mohassa pahânam.

vinîvaraņatā cittassā 'ti rāgā cittam vinîvaraņatā dosā cittam vinīvaraņatā mohā cittam vinīvaraņatā.

suññâgâre abhiratîti pathamena jhânena suññâgâre abhirati dutiyena jhânena suññâgâre abhirati tatiyena jhânena suññâgâre abhirati catutthena jhânena suññâgâre abhirati. ||1||

åroceyyå 'ti anupasampannassa pathamam jhånam samåpajjin ti bhanantassa åpatti påcittiyassa. åroceyyå 'ti anupasampannassa pathamam jhånam samåpajjämîti bhanantassa
åpatti påcittiyassa. åroceyyå 'ti anupasampannassa pathamam jhånam samåpanno 'ti . . . pathamassa jhånassa låbhi
'mhlti . . . pathamassa jhånassa vasi 'mhîti . . . pathamam
jhånam sacehikatam mayå 'ti bhanantassa åpatti påcittiyassa.

åroceyyå 'ti anupasampannassa dutiyam jhänam, tatiyam jhänam, catuttham jhänam samāpajjim, samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, catutthassa jhānassa lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, catuttham jhānam sacchikatam mayā 'ti bhamantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa suññatam vimokkham, animittam vimokkham, appaņihitam vimokkham, suññatam samādhim, animittam samādhim, appaņihitam samādhim samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, appaņihitassa samādhissa lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, appaņihito samādhi sacchikato mayā 'ti bhaņantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. Āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa suññutam samāpattim, animittam samāpattim, appaņihitam samāpattim samāpattim samāpajjāmi, samāpanno, appaņihitāya samāpattiyā lābhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, appaņihitā samāpatti sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhaņantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. Āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa tisso vijjā samāpajim . . tissannam vijjānam lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa — la —. āroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa cattā-

ro satipatthane, cattaro sammappadhane, cattaro iddhipade samāpajjim . . . catunnam iddhipādanam labhi 'mhi . . . apatti pacittiyassa. arocevya 'ti anupasampannassa panc' indrivani, pañca balàni samapajjun . . . pañcannam balànam lâbhi 'mhi, vasi 'mhi, pañca balâni sacchikatâ mayâ 'ti bhanantassa apatti pacittiyassa. aroceyya 'ti anupasampannassa satta bojjhange samapajjim . . . sattannam bojjhanganam labhi 'mhi . . . apatti pacittiyassa. aroceyya 'ti anupasampannassa ariyam atthangikam maggam samapajjim . . . ariyassa atthangikassa maggassa labhi 'mhi . . . apatti pacittiyassa. aroceyya 'ti anupasampannassa sotapattiphalam, sakadāgāmīphalam, anāgāmīphalam, arabattam samāpajjim . . . arahattassa lābhi 'mhi . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. åroceyyå 'ti anupasampannassa rågo me catto, doso me catto, moho me catto vanto mutto pahino patinissattho ukkhetito samukkhetito 'ti bhanantassa apatti pacittiyassa. ároceyyå 'ti anupasampannassa rågå me cittam vinivaranam, dosa . . . moha me cittam vinivaranan ti bhanantassa apatti pacittivassa. aroceyya 'ti anupasampannassa sannagare pathamam jhanam, dutiyam jhanam, tatiyam jhanam, catuttham jhanam samapajjim . . . sunnagare catutthassa jhånassa låbhi 'mhi . . . åpatti påcittiyassa. |2|

âroceyyà 'ti anupasampannassa pathamañ ca jhânam dutivañ ea jhânam samâpajjim . . . sacchikatam maya 'ti bhapantassa åpatti päcittiyassa. åroceyyå 'ti anupasampannassa pathamañ ca jhânam tatiyañ ca jhânam . . . pathamañ ca jhanam catutthan ca jhanam . . . apatti pacittiyassa. aroceyya 'ti anupasampannassa pathaman ca jhanam sunnataŭ ca vimokkham, animittañ ca vimokkham, appanihitañ ca vimokkham, suññatañ ea samâdhim, animittañ ea samâdhim, appanihitaŭ ca samâdhim samâpajjim . . . sacchikato mayâ 'ti bhanantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa pathamañ ca jhânam suññatañ ca samâpattim, animittañ ca samapattim, appanihitañ ca samapattim samapajjim . . . sacchikatā mayā 'ti bhanantassa āpatti pācittiyassa. åroceyya 'ti anupasampannassa pathaman ca jhanam tisso ca vijjā samāpajjim . . . sacehikatā mavā 'ti bhaņantassa åpatti påcittiyassa. åroceyyå 'ti anupasampannassa patha-

mañ ca jhânam cuttâro ca satipatthâne, cattâro ca sammappadhâne, cattaro ca iddhipâde samāpajjim . . . sacchikatā mayâ 'ti bhaṇantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa pathamañ ca jhanam pañca ca indriyani, pañea ca balâni samâpajjim . . . saechikatâ mayâ 'ti bhanantassa apatti pacittiyassa. aroceyya 'ti anupasampannassa pathamañ ca jhanam satta ca bojjhange, ariyañ ca atthangikam maggam, sotapattiphalañ ca, sakadagamiphalañ ca, anagamiphalañ ca, arahattañ ca samapajjim . . . sacchikatam mayâ 'ti bhanantassa âpatti pâcittiyassa. âroceyyâ 'ti anupasampannassa pathamañ ea jhânam samâpajjim samâpajjāmi samāpanno - pa - rāgo ca me catto, doso ca me catto, moho ca me catto . . . samukkhetito 'ti bhanantassa åpatti påcittiyassa. åroceyyå 'ti anupasampannassa pathamañ ca jhânam samâpajjim samâpajjâmi - pa - sacchikatam mayâ râgâ ca me . . . dosâ ca me . . . mohâ ca me cittam vinivaranan ti bhanantassa apatti pacittiyassa.

åroceyya 'ti anupasampannassa dutiyan ca jhanam tatiyan ca jhanam, dutiyan ca jhanam catutthan ca jhanam sama-pajjim . . . moha ca me cittam vinivaranan ti bhanantassa apatti pacittiyassa. aroceyya 'ti anupasampannassa dutiyan ca jhanam pathaman ca jhanam samapajjim . . . sacchikatam maya 'ti bhanantassa apatti pacittiyassa. . . .

åroceyyå 'ti anupasampannassa mohā ca me cittam vinīvaraņam pathamañ ca jhānam, dutiyañ ca jhānam, tatiyañ ca jhānam, catutthañ ca jhānam samāpajjim . . . sacchikatam mayā 'ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa — gha — . åroceyyā 'ti anupasampannassa mohā ca me cittam vinīvaraṇam dosā ca me cittam vinīvaraṇan ti bhaṇantassa āpatti pācittiyassa.

åroceyyå 'ti anupasampannassa pathamañ ca jhanam datiyañ ca jhanam tatiyañ ca jhanam catutthañ ca jhanam suññatañ ca vimokkham animittañ ca vimokkham appanihitañ ca vimokkham suññatañ ca samadhim animittañ ca samadhim suññatañ ca samapattim animittañ ca samapattim animittañ ca samapattim appanihitañ ca samapattim tisso ca vijja cattaro ca satipatthane cattaro ca sammappadhane cattaro ca iddhipade pañca ca indriyani pañca ca balani satta ca bojjhange ariyañ ca atthangikam maggam

sotapattiphalañ ca sakadagamiphalañ ca anagamiphalañ cu arahattañ ca samapajjim samapajjami samapanno rago ca me catto doso ca me catto moho ca me catto vanto mutto pahino patinissattho ukkhetito samukkhetito raga ca . . . dosa ca . . . moha ca me cittam vinivaranan ti bhanantassa apatti

pacittiyassa. ||3|

åroceyyå 'ti anupasampannassa pathamam jhänam samäpajjin ti vattukämo dutiyam jhänam samäpajjin ti bhanantassa
pativijänantassa åpatti päcittiyassa, na pativijänantassa åpatti
dukkatassa. anupasampannassa pathamam jhänam samäpajjin ti vattukämo tatiyam jhänam . . . catuttham jhänam
. . . sunnatam vimokkham . . . mohä me cittam vinivaranan ti bhanantassa pativijänantassa åpatti päcittiyassa, na
pativijänantassa åpatti dukkatassa.

anupasampannassa dutiyam jhânam samâpajjin ti vattukâmo — gha — mohâ me cittam vinîvaranan ti bhanantassa . . . pathamam jhânam samâpajjin ti bhanantassa paţivijă-

nantassa . . . dukkatassa.

anupasampannassa mohâ me cittam vinîvaranan ti vattukâmo pathamam jhânam samâpajjin ti bhanantassa . . . dosâ me cittam vinîvaranan ti bhanantassa pativijânantassa

. . . dukkatassa.

anupasampannassa pathamañ ca jhânam dutiyañ ca jhânam tatiyañ ca jhânam catutthañ ca jhânam — gha — dosâ ca me cittam vinîvaranan ti vattukâmo mohâ me cittam vinîvaranan ti bhanantassa pativijânantassa . . . dukkatassa — gha — . anupasampannassa dutiyañ ca jhânam tatiyañ ca jhânam . . . mohâ ca me cittam vinivaranan ti vattukâmo pathamam jhânam samāpajjin ti bhanantassa . . . dukkatassa dukkatassa

anupasampannassa yo te vihâre vasi so bhikkhu paṭhamaṃ jhânaṃ samāpajji, samāpajjati, samāpanno, so bhikkhu paṭhamaṣsa jhānassa lābhī, vasī, tena bhikkhunā paṭhamaṃ jhânaṃ sacchikatan ti bhaṇantassa âpatti dukkaṭassa, anupasampannassa yo te vihāre vasī so bhikkhu dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ, catutthaṃ jhānaṃ, suñāataṃ vimokkhaṃ . . . arahattaṃ samāpajji, samāpajjati, samāpanno —la — tassa bhikkhuno rāgo catto — pa — doso catto — pa —

moho catto vanto . . . samukkheţito, tassa bhikkhuno rāgā . . . dosā . . . mohā cittam vinivaraņan ti bhaṇantassa apatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa yo te vihāre vasi so bhikkhu suññāgāre paṭhamam jhānam, dutiyam jhānam, tatiyam jhānam, catuttham jhānam samāpajji, samāpajjati, samāpanno, so bhikkhu suññāgāre catutthassa jhānassa lābhī, vasi, tena bhikkhunā suññāgāre catuttham jhānam sacchikatan ti bhaṇantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anupasampannassa yo te vihâram paribhuñji, yo te cîvaram paribhuñji, yo te pindapâtam paribhuñji, yo te senâsanam paribhuñji, yo te gilânapaccayabhesajjaparikkhâram paribhuñji . . . yena te vihâro paribhutto, yena te cîvaram paribhuttam, yena te pindapâto paribhutto, yena te senâsanam paribhuttam, yona te gilânapaccayabhesajjaparikkhâro paribhutto . . . yam tvam âgamma vihâram adâsi, cîvaram adâsi, pindapâtam adâsi, senâsanam adâsi, gilânapaccayabhesajjaparikkhâram adâsi, senâsanam adâsi, gilânapaccayabhesajjaparikkhâram adâsi, so bhikkhu suññâgâre catuttham jhânam samâpajji . . . tena bhikkhunâ suññâgâre catuttham jhânam sacchikatan ti bhanantassa âpatti dukkatassa. ||5||

anāpatti upasampannassa bhūtam āroceti, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||6||2||

atthamam.

PACITTIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto chabbaggiyehi bbikkhūhi saddhim bhandanakato hoti, so saūcetanikam sukkavisatthiāpattim āpajjitvā samgham tassā āpattiyā parivāsam yāci, tassa samgho tassā āpattiyā parivāsam adāsi, tena kho pana samayena Sāvatthiyam anūātarassa pūgassa samghabhattam hoti, so parivasanto bhattagge āsanapariyante nisīdi, chabbaggiyā bhikkhū te upāsake etad avocum: eso āvuso āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto tumbākam sambhāvito kulūpako yen' eva hatthena saddhādeyyam bhunjatī ten' ova hatthena upakkamitvā asucim mocesi, so saūcetanikam

sukkavisatthiāpattim āpajjitvā samgham tassā āpattiyā parivāsam yāci, tassa samgho tassā āpattiyā parivāsam adāsi, so parivasanto āsanapariyante nisinno 'ti. ye te bhikkhā appiechā te ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti: kathaā hi nāma ehabbaggiyā bhikkhā bhikkhussa daṭṭhullam āpattim anupasampannassa ārocessantīti — pa — . saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhussa duṭṭhullam āpattim anupasampannassa ārocethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathaā hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhussa . . . ārocessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa dutthullam apattim anupasampannassa aroceyya annatra bhikkhusammutiya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkha 'ti.

bhikkhusså 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

duṭṭhullā nāma āpatti cattāri ca pārājikāni terasa ca saṃghādisesā.

anupasampanno nâma hhikkhuñ ea bhikkhuniñ ca thapetvà avaseso anupasampanno nâma.

åroceyya 'ti åroceyya itthiya va purisassa va gahatthassa va pabbajitassa va.

annatra bhikkhusammutiya'ti thepetva bhikkhusammutimatthi bhikkhusammuti apattipariyanta na kulapariyanta, atthi bhikkhusammuti kulapariyanta na apattipariyanta, atthi bhikkhusammuti apattipariyanta ca kulapariyanta ca, atthi bhikkhusammuti n' eva apattipariyanta na kulapariyanta. apattipariyanta nama apattiyo pariggahitayo honti ettakahi apattihi arocetabbo 'ti. kulapariyanta nama kulani pariggahitani honti ettakesu kulesu arocetabbo 'ti. apattipariyanta ca kulapariyanta ca nama apattiyo ca pariggahitayo honti kulani ca pariggahitani bonti ettakahi apattihi ettakesu kulesu arocetabbo 'ti. n' eva apattipariyanta na kulapariyanta nama apattiyo ca apariggahitayo honti kulani ca apariggahitani honti. apattipariyante ya apattiyo pariggahitayo honti ta apattiyo thapetva annahi apattihi aroceti, apatti pacittiyassa. kulapariyante yani kulani pariggahitani

honti täni kuläni thapetvä aññesu kulesu äroceti, apatti pacittiyassa. apattipariyante ca kulapariyante ca ya apattiyo pariggahitäyo honti tä apattiyo thapetvä yäni kuläni pariggahitäni honti täni kuläni thapetvä aññahi apattihi aññesu kulesu aroceti, apatti pacittiyassa. n' eva apattipariyante na kulapariyante anapatti. || 1 ||

duţţhullâya âpattiyâ duţţhullâpattisaññî anupasampannassa âroceti aññatra bhikkhusammutiyâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. duţţhullâya âpattiyâ vematiko an. âr. aññ. bh., âpatti pâcittiyassa. duţţhullâya âpattiyâ aduţţhullâpattisaññî an. âr. aññ, bh., âpatti pâcittiyassa. aduţţhullam âpattim âroceti, âpatti dukkaţassa. anupasampannassa duţţhullam vâ aduţţhullam vâ ajihâcâram âroceti, âpatti dukkaţassa. aduţţhullâya âpattiyâ duţţhullâpattisaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduţţhullâya âpattiyâ vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aduţţhullâya âpattiyâ aduţţhullâpattisaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anapatti vatthum aroceti no apattim, apattim aroceti no vatthum, bhikkhusammutiya, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||2||

navamam.

PACITTIYA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Āļaviyam viharati Aggāļave cetiye, tena kho pana samayena Āļavikā bhikkhû navakammam karontā pathavim khananti pi khanāpenti pi, manussā ujjhāyanti khîyanti vipācenti: kathaŭ hi nāma samanā Sakyaputtiyā pathavim khanissanti pi khanāpessanti pi, ekindriyam samanā Sakyaputtiyā jīvam vihethentīti, assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussānam ujjhāyantānam khīyantānam vipācentānam, ye te bhikkhû appicehā te ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: kathaŭ hi nāma Āļavikā bhikkhû pathavim khanissanti pi khanāpessanti piti—pa—, saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave pathavim khanatha pi khanāpetha pīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; kathaŭ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā pathavim khanissatha pi khanāpessatha pi, jīvasañūino hi mogha-

purisa manussa pathaviya. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu pathavim khaneyya va khanapoyya

vå, påcittiyan ti. |1|

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhū 'ti.

pathavî năma, dve pathaviyo, jâtâ ca pathavî ajâtâ ca pathavî. jâtâ năma pathavî suddhapamsu suddhamattikă appapašană appasakkhară appakațhală appamarumbă appavâlikâ yebhuyyena pamsu yebhuyyena mattikă; adaddhāpi vuccati jātā pathavî; yo pi pamsupunjo vâ mattikāpunjo vā atirekacâtumāsam ovattho ayam pi vuccati jātā pathavī. ajātā nāma pathavî suddhapāsānā suddhasakkharā suddhakathalā suddhamarumbā suddhavālikā appapamsu appamattikā yebhuyyena pāsānā yebhuyyena sakkharā yebhuyyena kathalā yebhuyyena marumbā yebhuyyena vālikā; daddhāpi vuccati ajātā pathavī, yo pi pamsupunjo vā mattikāpunjo vā omakucātumāsam ovattho ayam pi vuccati ajātā pathavī.

khaneyya 'ti sayam khanati, apatti pacittiyassa. khanapeyya 'ti annam anapeti, apatti pacittiyassa, sakim anatto

bahukam pi khanati, apatti päeittiyassa. ||1 ||

pathaviya pathavisanni khanati va khanapeti va bhindati va bhedapeti va dahati va dahapeti va, apatti pacittiyassa, pathaviya vematiko khanati va . . dahapeti va, apatti dukkatassa. pathaviya apathavisanni khanati va . . . dahapeti va, anapatti apathaviya pathavisanni, apatti dukkatassa. apathaviya vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. apathaviya apathavisanni, anapatti. ||2||

anāpatti imam jāna imam dehi imam āhara iminā attho imam kappiyam karohiti bhanati, asancieca, asatiyā, ajā-

nantassa, ummattakassa, ådikammikusså 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamam.

tass' uddanam:

musā, omasa-pesuññam, pada-seyyāya ve duve, aññatra viññumā, bhūtā, duṭṭhullāpatti, khaṇanā 'ti. paṭhamo vaggo.

PÂCITTIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Alaviyam viharati tena kho pana samayena Alavika Aggalave cetive. bhikkhû navakammam karonta rukkham chindanti pi chedapenti pi, aññataro pi Alaviko bhikkhu rukkham chindati, tasmim rukkhe adhivatthà devatà tam bhikkhum etad avoca: må bhante attano bhavanam kattukamo mayham bhavanam chindîti. so bhikkhu anâdiyanto chindi yeva tasså ca devatâya dârakassa bâhum âkoţesi. tasså devatava etad abosi: yam nûnâham imam bhikkhum idh' eva jîvitâ voropeyyan ti. atha kho tassâ devatâya etad ahosi: na kho me tam patirûpam yâham imam bhikkhum idh' eva jîvitâ voropeyyam. yam nûnâham bhagavato etam attham åroceyyan ti. atha kho så devatå yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ bhagavato etam attham årocesi. sådhu sådhu devate, sådhu kho tvam devate tam bhikkhum jîvitâ na voropesi. sac' ajja tvam devate tam bhikkhum jîvitâ voropeyyâsi, bahuñ ca tvam devate apuññam pasaveyylsi. gaccha tvam devate, amukasmim okáse rukkho vivitto, tasmim upagacchá 'ti. manussá ujjháyanti khiyanti vipacenti: kathañ hi nama samana Sakyaputtiya rukkham chindissanti pi chedapessanti pi. ekindrivam samanā Sakyaputtiyā jīvam vihethentiti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam ujjhâyantânam khîyantânam vipácentánam. ye te bhikkhû appicchá te ujjháyanti khiyanti vipâcenti : kathañ hi nâma Alavikâ bhikkhû rukkham chindissanti pi chedapessanti piti - pa -. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave rukkham chindatha pi chedapetha piti. saccam bhagavà, vigarahi buddho bhagavà; kathaŭ hi nâma tumbe moghapuriså rukkham chindissathåpi chedåpessathåpi. jivasaññino hi moghapurisà manussà rukkhasmim. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya - pa - evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddisevyatha:

bhûtagâmapatabyataya pacittiyan ti. ||1||

bhûtagâmo nâma, pañca bijajâtâni, mûlabîjam khaudhabijam phalubîjam aggabîjam bijabîjan c' eva pañcamam. můlabíjam năma haliddi singiveram vacam vacattham ativisam katukarohini usîram bhaddamuttakam yani vă pan' aññani pi atthi mûle jâyanti mûle sañjâyanti, etam mûlabîjam năma. khandhabîjam năma assattho nigrodho pilakkho udumbaro kacehako kapithano yani vâ pana aññani pi atthi khandhe jâyanti khandhe sañjâyanti, etam khandhabîjam năma. phalubîjam năma ucchu velu nalo yani vâ pan' aññani pi atthi pabbe jâyanti pabbe sañjâyanti, etam phalubijam năma aggabîjam năma ajjukam phanijjakam hiriveram yani vâ pan' aññani pi atthi agge jâyanti agge sañjâyanti, etam aggabîjam năma. bijabîjam năma pubbannam aparannam yani va pan' aññani pi atthi bîje jâyanti bîje sañjâyanti, etam bijabîjam năma.

bîje bîjasaññî chindati vâ chedâpeti vâ bhindati vâ bhedâpeti vâ pacati vâ pacapeti vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. bîje vematiko chindati vâ . . . pacapeti vâ, âpatti dukkaţassa. bije abîjasaññî chindati vâ . . . pacapeti vâ, anapatti. abije bijasaññî, âpatti dukkaţassa. abije vematiko, âpatti dukka-

tassa, abîje abîjasaññî, anâpatti. | 2 |

anāpatti imam jāna imam dehi imam āhara iminā attho imam kappiyam karohīti bhaņati, asancieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

pathamam.

PACITTIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Kosambiyam viharati Ghositārāme, tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Channo anācāram ācaritvā saṃghamajjhe āpattiyā anuyunjiyamāno anācar anācam paticarati: ko āpanno kim āpanno kismim āpanno katham āpanno kam bhaņatha kim bhaṇathā 'ti, ye te bhikkhū appicehā te.., vipācenti: kathan hi nāma āyasmā Channo saṃghamajjhe āpattiyā anuyunjiyamāno anācam kira tvam Channa saṃghamajjhe āpattiyā anuyunjiyamāno anūcam kira tvam Channa saṃghamajjhe āpattiyā anuyunjiyamāno anūcam hināma paticarasi: ko... bhaṇathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; kathan hi nāma tvam moghapurisa saṃghamajjhe... bhaṇathā 'ti.

n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya — pa — vigarahitva dhammim katham katva bhikkhu amantesi; tena hi bhikkhave samgho Channassa bhikkhuno añāavadakam ropetu. evañ ca pana bhikkhave ropetabbam byattena bhikkhuna paţibalena samgho ñapetabbo; suṇatu me bhante samgho. ayam Channo bhikkhu samghamajjhe apattiya anuyuñjiyamano aññan' aññam paţicarati. yadi samghassa pattakallam, samgho Channassa bhikkhuno aññavadakam ropeyya. esa ñatti. suṇatu me bhante samgho. ayam Channo... paţicarati. samgho Channassa bhikkhuno aññavadakam ropeti. yassayasmato khamati Channassa bhikkhuno aññavadakassa ropana so tunh' assa, yassa na kkhamati so bhāseyya. ropitam samghena Channassa bhikkhuno aññavadakam. khamati ... dhārayāmīti.

atha kho bhagavā āyasmantam Channam anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

aññavâdake pâcittiyan ti.

evañ e' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena ayasma Channo samghamajiho apattiya anuyunjiyamano annen' annam paticaranto apattim âmijissâmîti tunhibhûto samgham viheseti. ve te bhikkhû appicchă te . . . vipâcenti : kathañ hi nâma âvasmâ Channo samghamaijhe apattiya anuyunjiyamano tunhibhuto samgham vihesessatīti - pa -. saccam kira tvam Channa samghamaijhe apattiva anuvunjiyamano tunhibhuto samgham vihesesîti. saccam bhagavâ. yigarahî buddho bhagavâ : kathañ hi nama tvam moghapurisa samghamaijhe . . . vihesessasi, n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya - pa - vigarahitvā dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave samgho Channassa bhikkhano vihesakam ropetu. evañ ca pana . . . (as abore, ch. 1; instead of annavådakam read vihesakam; instead of annen' aññam paticarati read tunhibhûto samgham viheseti) . . . imam sikkhâpadam uddisevyâtha:

aññavådake vihesake påcittiyan ti. ||2||

aññavådako nāma saṃghamajjhe vatthusmiṃ vā āpattiyā vā anuyuñjiyamāno taṃ na kathetukāmo taṃ na ugghāţetukāmo aññen' aññaṃ paţicarati : ko āpanno kiṃ āpanno kismiṃ āpanno kathaṃ āpanno kaṃ bhaṇatha kiṃ bhaṇathā 'ti, eso aññavādako nāma.

vihesako nāma samghamajjhe vatthusmim vā āpattiyā vā anuyunjiyamāno tam na kathetukāmo tam na ugghātetukāmo

tunhibhûto samgham viheseti, eso vihesako nâma.

aropite aññavâdake saṃghamajjhe vatthusmim và āpattiyā và anuyuñjiyamāno tam na kathetukāmo tam na ugghātetukāmo aññen' aññam paţicarati: ko . . . bhaṇathā 'ti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aropite vihesake saṃghamajjhe vatthusmim . . . na ugghātetukāmo tuṇhibhūto saṃgham viheseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ropite aññavādake . . . bhaṇathā 'ti, āpatti pācittiyassa. ropite vihesake . . . viheseti, āpatti pācittiyassa. | I | |

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî aññavâdake vihesake âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko aññ. vih. âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî aññ. vih. âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ajānanto pucchati, gilāno na katheti, saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vā kalaho vā viggaho vā vivādo vā bhavissatīti na katheti, saṃghabhedo vā saṃgharāji vā bhavissatīti na katheti, adhammena vā vaggena vā na kammārahassa vā kammaṃ karissatīti na katheti, ummattakassa, ādīkammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

datiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, XIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe, tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Dabbo Mallaputto saṃghassa senāsanañ ca paññāpeti bhattāni ca uddisati, tena kho pana samayena Mettiyabhummajakā bhikkhû navakā c' eva honti appapuññā ca, yani samphassa lamakani senasanani tani tesam papunanti lamakani ca bhattani. te ayasmantam Dabbam Mallaputtam bhikkhu ujjhapenti: chandaya Dabbo Mallaputto senasanam paanapeti chandaya ca bhattani uddisatiti. ye te bhikkhu appiccha te . . . vipacenti: kathan hi nama Mettiyabhummajaka bhikkhu ayasmantam Dabbam Mallaputtam bhikkhu ujjhapessantiti — pa — . saccam kira tumhe bhikkhu ujjhapessantiti — pa — . saccam kira tumhe bhikkhu vigarahi buddho bhagava: kathan hi nama tumho moghapurisa Dabbam Mallaputtam bhikkhu ujjhapessatha. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhuve imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

ujjhapanake pacittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhîkkhûnam sikkhûpadam pañnattam hotî. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena Mettiyabhummajakâ bhikkhû bhagavatâ ujjhâpanakam paţikkhittan ti ettâvatâ bhikkhû sossantîti bhikkhûnam sâmantâ âyasmantam Dabbam Mallaputtam khîyanti: chandâya Dabbo Mallaputto senâsanam paññâpeti chandâya ca bhattâni uddisatîti. ye te . . . (as ch. 1; instead of bhikkhû ujjhâpessatha etc. read khîyissatha) . . . imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

ujjhapanake khiyanake pacittiyan ti. |2|

ujjhåpanakam nåma, upasampannam samghena sammatam senåsanapaññåpakam vå bhattuddesakam vå yägubhåjakam vå phalabhåjakam vå khajjabhåjakam vå appamattakavissajjakam vå avannam kattukåmo ayasam kattukåmo mañkum kattukåmo upasampannam ujjhåpeti vå khiyati vå, åpatti påcittivassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññl ujjhāpanake khîyanake âpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko ujjh. kh.
âpatti pācittiyassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññl
ujjh. kh. âpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannam ujjhāpeti vā
khīyati vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. upasampannam sanghena
asammatam senāsanapaññāpakam vā . . . mañkum kattukāmo upasampannam vā anupasampannam vā ujjhāpeti vā

khiyati va, apatti dukkatassa. anupasampannam samghena sammatam va asammatam va senasanapaññapakam va . . . mañkum kattukamo upasampannam va anupasampannam va ujjhapeti va khiyati va, apatti dukkatassa. adhammakammo dhammakammasaññi, apatti dukkatassa. adhammakammo vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. adhammakammo adhammakammo hammasaññi, anapatti ukkatassa.

anāpatti pakatiyā chandā dosā mohā bhayā karontam ujjhāpeti vā khīyati vā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā

'ti. ||3||3||

tatiyam.

PACITTIYA, XIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikussa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû hemantike kāle ajjhokāse senāsanam pannāpetvā kāyam otāpento kāle ārocite tam pakkamantā n' eva uddharimsu na uddharāpesum anāpucchā pakkamimsu, senāsanam ovaṭṭham hoti, ye te bhikkhû appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhû ajjhokāse senāsanam pannāpetvā tam pakkamantā n' eva uddharissanti na uddharāpessanti anāpucchā pakkamissanti, senāsanam ovaṭṭhan ti, atha kho te bhikkhû . . . ārocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû ajjhokāse — la — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu samghikam mañcam vå pîtham và bhisim và koccham và njjhokase santharitva va santharapetva va tam pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharapeyya anapuccham va gaccheyya, pācittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañ-

ñattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû ajjhokase vasitva kalass' eva senasanam atiharanti. addasa kho bhagava te bhikkhû kalass' eva senasanam atiharante, disvana etasmim nidano etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katva bhikkhû amantesi: anujanami bhikkhave attha mase avassikasamkete

mandape vå rukkhamûle vå yattha kâkâ vå kulalâ vå na ühananti tattha senâsanam nikkhipitun ti. ||2||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

saṃghikaṃ nāma saṃghassa dinnaṃ hoti pariecattaṃ. mañco nāma, cattāro mañcā, masārako bundikābaddho kulirapādako āhaccapādako.

pîtham nâma, cattâri pîthâni, masârakam bundikâbaddham

kulirapâdakam âhaccapâdakam.

bhisi nāma paūca bhisiyo unnabhisi colabhisi vākabhisi tinabhisi pannabhisi.

koccham nama vakamayam va usiramayam va munjamayam va babbajamayam va anto samvethetva baddham hoti.

santharitvà 'ti sayam santharitvà. santharâpetvà 'ti aññam santharâpetvà. anupasampannam santharâpeti, tassa palibodho. upasampaunam santharâpeti, santhârakassa palibodho.

tam pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya'ti na sayam uddhareyya, na uddharapeyya'ti na annam uddharapeyya.

anāpuecham vā gaecheyyā 'ti bhikkhum vā sāmaņeram vā ārāmikam vā anāpuechā majjhimassa purisassa leddupātam

atikkamantassa Apatti päcittiyassa. || I ||

saṃghike saṃghikasaññî ajjhokâse santharitvă vă santharăpetvă vă taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharăpeyya anăpuccham vă gaccheyya, âpatti păcittiyassa. saṃghike vematiko — la — saṃghike puggalikasaññî ajjhokâse . . . gaccheyya, âpatti pâcittiyassa. cimilikam vă uttarattharaṇam vă bhummattharaṇam vă taṭṭikam vă cammakhaṇḍaṃ vă pādapunchanim vă phalakapiṭham vă ajjhokâse . . . gaccheyya, âpatti dukkaṭassa, puggalike saṃghikasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa, puggalike vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa, puggalike apatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti uddharitvā gucehati, uddharāpetvā gucehati, āpuceham gucehati, otāpento gucehati, kenaci palibuddham hoti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

41

PACITTIYA, XV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena sattarasayaggiya bhikkhu sahayaka honti, ta vasantāpi ekato 'va vasanti pakkamantāpi ekato 'va pakkamanti, te aññatarasmim samghike vihâre seyyam santharitvå tam pakkamantå n' eva uddharimsu na uddharapesum anāpucehā pakkamimsu, senāsanam upacikāhi khāyitam hoti. ye te bhikkhû appiechâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi náma sattarasavaggivá bhikkhů samghike vibáre seyyam santharitya tam pakkamanta n' eva uddharissanti na uddharapessanti anapuecha pakkamissanti, sonasanam upacikahi khāvitan ti, atha kho te bhikkhû . . . árocesum -la-. saccam kira bhikkhave sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû samghike vihâre . . . n' eva uddharimsu na uddharâpesum anâpucchâ pakkamimsu . . . khâyitan ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavå: kathañ hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapuriså samghike vihåre . . . khåvitam. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu samghike vihâre seyyam santharitvâ vâ santharâpetvâ vâ tam pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharâpeyya anâpuccham vâ gaccheyya, păcitti-

yan ti. |1|

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

saṃghiko nāma vihāro saṃghassa dinno hoti pariecatto.

seyyam nama bhisi cimilika uttarattharanam bhummattharanam tattika cammakhando nisidanam paccattharanam tinasantharo pannasantharo.

santharitvá 'ti sayam santharitvá. santharápetvá 'ti aññam santharápetvá.

tam pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyyâ 'ti na sayam uddhareyya. na uddharapeyyâ 'ti na aññam uddharapeyya. anapuccham vâ gaecheyyâ 'ti bhikkhum vâ sâmaneram vâ ârâmikam vå anåpuechå parikkhittassa åråmassa parikkhepam atikkamantassa åpatti påcittiyassa, aparikkhittassa åråmassa

upacaram atikkamantassa apatti päcittiyassa. | 1 |

saṃghike saṃghikasaññi seyyaṃ santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā taṃ pakkamanto n' eva uddhareyya na uddharāpeyya anāpucchaṃ vā gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike vematiko seyyaṃ . . . gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. saṃghike puggalikasaññi seyyaṃ . . . gaccheyya, āpatti pācittiyassa. vihārassa upacāre vā upaṭthānasālāyaṃ vā maṇḍape vā rukkhamūle vā seyyaṃ . . . gaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. mañcaṃ vā pīṭhaṃ vā vihāre vā vihārass' upacāre vā upaṭṭhānasālāyaṃ vā maṇḍape vā rukkhamūle vā santharitvā vā santharāpetvā vā . . . gaccheyya, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike saṃghikasañāi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalike apatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti uddharitvā gacchati, uddharāpetvā gacchati, āpuccham gacchati, kenaci palibuddham hoti, sāpekkho gantvā tattha thito āpucchati, kenaci palibuddho hoti, āpa-

dasu, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||2||

pancamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû varaseyyāyo palibuddhanti, therā bhikkhû vuṭṭhāpenti, atha kho chabbaggiyānam bhikkhûnam etad ahosi; kena nu kho mayam upāyena idh' eva vassam vaseyyāmā 'ti, atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhû there bhikkhû anupakhajja seyyam kappenti yassa sambādho bhavissati so pakkamissatīti, ye te bhikkhû appicchā . . . vipācenti; kathañ hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhû there bhikkhû anupakhajja seyyam kappessantīti, atha kho te bhikkhû . . .

årocesum — la —. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave thero
... kappethå 'ti, saccam bhagavå, vigarahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi näma tumbe moghapuriså there ...
kappessatha, n' etam moghapuriså appasannånam vå pasådåya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhåpadam
uddiseyyåtha:

yo pana bhikkhu samghike vihâre jânam pubbupagatam bhikkhum anupakhajja seyyam kappeyya yassa sambâdho bhavissati so pakkamissatîti etad eva paccayam karitvâ

annaam, pacittiyan ti. 11

yo panâ 'ti - la -.

samghiko nāma vihāro samghassa dinno hoti pariceatto. jānāti nāma, vuddho 'ti jānāti, gilāno 'ti jānāti, samghassa dinno 'ti jānāti.

anupakhajjā 'ti anupavisitvā.

seyyam kappeyyä 'ti mañcassa vå pithassa vå pavisantassa vå nikkhamantassa vå upacåre seyyam santharati vå santharåpeti vå, åpatti dukkatassa. abhinisidati vå abhinipajjati vå, åpatti päcittiyassa.

etad eva paccayam karitvâ anaññan ti na añño koci paccayo

hoti anupakhajja seyyam kappetum. [1]

samghike samghikasanni anupakhajja seyyam kappeti, apatti pacittiyassa. samghike vematiko an. s. k., apatti pacittiyassa. samghike puggalikasanni an. s. k., apatti pacittiyassa. mancassa va pithassa va pavisantassa va nikkhamantassa va upacaram thapetva seyyam santharati va santharapeti va, apatti dukkatassa. abhinisidati va abhinipajjati va, apatti dukkatassa. viharassa upacare va upatthanasalayam va mandape va rukkhamule va ajjhokase va seyyam santharati va santharapeti va, apatti dukkatassa. abhinisidati va abhinipajjati va, apatti dukkatassa. puggalike samghikasanni, apatti dukkatassa. puggalike vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. puggalike apatti dukkatassa. puggalike apatti dukkatassa, attano puggalike anapatti. ||2||

anāpatti gilāno pavisati, sītena vā uņhena vā pīļito pavisati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû aññataram paccantimam mahaviharam patisamkharonti idha mayam vassam vasissama 'ti, addasamsu kho chabbaggiya bhikkhu sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû vihâram patisamkharonte, disvâna evam åhamsu: ime åvuso sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhû vihāram patisamkharonti. handa ne vutthâpessâmâ 'ti. ekacce evam åhamsu: ågamethåvuso yäva patisamkharonti, patisamkhate vutthåpessåmå 'ti, atha kho chabbaggivå bhikkhû sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû etad avocum: utthetavuso, amhakam viharo papunatiti, nanu avuso patigace' eva acikkhitabbam, mayañ o' aññam patisamkhareyyama 'ti. nanu avuso samghiko viharo 'ti. amavuso samghiko viharo 'ti. utthetāvuso, amhākam vihāro pāpuņātīti, mahallako āvuso vihâro, tumbe pi vasatha mayam pi vasissâmâ 'ti. utthetâvuso, amhākam vihāro pāpuņātīti kupitā anattamanā givāvam gahetvå nikkaddhanti. te nikkaddhiyamana rodanti, bhikkhû evam âhamsu: kissa tumbe âvuso rodathâ 'ti, ime åvuso chabbaggiyà bhikkhû kupitā anattamanā amhe samghikā vihārā nikkaddhantīti. ye te bhikkhū appiechā . . . vipacenti: kathaŭ hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhû kupita anattamana bhikkhû samghika vihara nikkaddhissantîti. atha kho te bhikkhû . . . ârocesum — la —. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave kupita . . . nikkaddhatha 'ti. bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumbe moghapurisa kupita . . . nikkaddhissatha. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya —pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum kupito anattamano samghika vihara nikkaddheyya va nikkaddhapeyya va, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññam bhikkhum.

kupito anattamano 'ti anabhiraddho âhatacitto khilajâto. saṃghiko nâma vihâro saṃghassa dinno hoti pariceatto.

nikkaddheyya 'ti gabbhe gahetva pamukham nikkaddhati, apatti pacittiyassa. pamukhe gahetva bahi nikkaddhati, apatti pacittiyassa. ekena payogena bahuke pi dvare atikkameti, apatti pacittiyassa. nikkaddhapeyya 'ti, annam anapeti, apatti dukkatassa. sakim anatto bahuke pi dvare atikkameti, apatti pacittiyassa. | | | |

samghike samghikasaññi kupito anattamano nikkaddhati vå nikkaddhapeti vå, åpatti päcittiyassa. samghike vematiko kupito . . nikkaddhapeti vå, åpatti päcittiyassa. samghike puggalikasaññi kupito . . nikkaddhapeti vå, åpatti päcittiyassa. tassa parikkhāram nikkaddhati vå nikkaddhāpeti vå, åpatti dukkaṭassa. vihārassa upacārā vā upaṭṭhānasālāya vā maṇḍapā vā rukkhamūlā vā ajjhokāsā vā nikkaddhati vā nikkaddhāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa parikkhāram n. vā n. vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam vihārā vā vihārassa upacārā vā . . ajjhokāsā vā n. vā n. vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike samghikasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññī, añāassa puggalike āpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. ||2||

anapatti alajjim nikkaddhati va nikkaddhapeti va, tassa parikkharam n. va n. va, ummattakam n. va n. va, tassa parikkharam n. va n. va, bhandanakarakam kalahakarakam vivadakarakam bhassakarakam samghe adhikaranakarakam n. va n. va, tassa parikkharam n. va n. va, antevasikam va saddhiviharikam va na sammavattantam n. va n. va, tassa parikkharam n. va n. va, tassa parikkharam n. va n. va, tassa parikkharam n. va n. va n. va, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. [3] 2]

sattamam.

PACITTIYA, XVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhû samghike vihâre uparivehâsakuţiyâ eko hetthâ viharati eko upari. uparimo bhikkhu âhaccapâdakam mañcam sahasâ abhinisîdi. mañcapâdo nippatitvâ hetthimassa bhikkhuno matthake avatthâsi, so bhikkhu vissaram akâsi. bhikkhû upadhâvitvâ tam bhikkhum etad avocum: kissu tvam âvuso vissaram akâsiti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesi, ye te bhikkhû appiechâ... vipâcenti: kathañ hi nāma bhikkhu samghike vihâre uparivehâsakuṭiyâ âhaccapâdakam mañcam sahasâ abhinisîdissatiti. atha kho te bhikkhû ... ârocesum—la—. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu samghike ... abhinisîdasiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: kathañ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa saṃghike ... abhinisîdissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa— ovañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu samghike vihare uparivehasakutiya ahaccapadakam mancam va pitham va abhinisideyya va

abhinipajjeyya vå, påcittiyan ti. |1 |

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. saṃghiko nāma vihāro saṃghassa dinno hoti pariccatto. vehāsakuti nāma majjhimassa purisassa usisaghattā. āhaccapādako nāma mañco añge vijjhitvā thito hoti. āhaccapādakaṃ nāma pithaṃ añge vijjhitvā thitaṃ hoti.

abhinisideyya 'ti, tasmim abhinisidati, apatti pacittiyassa. abhinipajjeyya 'ti tasmim abhinipajjati, apatti pacitti-

yassa, ||I||

samghike samghikasaññi uparivehāsakuṭiyā âhaccapādakam mañcam vā piṭham vā abhinisidati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. samghike vematiko — la — samghike puggalikasaññi . . . abhinipajjati vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. puggalike samghikasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. puggalike puggalikasaññi, aññassa puggalike āpatti dukkaṭassa, attano puggalike anāpatti. ||2||

anapatti avehasakutiya, sisaghattaya, hettha aparibhogam hoti, padarasancitam hoti, patani dinna hoti, tasmim thito ganhati ya laggeti ya, ummattakassa, adikammikassa ti. ||3||2||

PACITTIYA, XIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Kosambiyam viharati tena kho pana samayena avasmato Ghositarame. Channassa upatthako mahamatto avasmato Channassa vihåram karapeti, atha kho ayasma Channo katapariyositam viharam punappunam châdâpeti punappunam limpâpeti. atibharito viharo paripati, atha kho ayasma Channo tinan ca katthañ ca samkaddhanto aññatarassa brahmanassa yavakhettam důsesi, atha kho so bráhmano ujihávati khivati vipåceti : kathañ hi nama bhaddanta amhakam yavakhettam důsessantiti. assosum kho bhikkhů tassa bráhmanassa ujihávantassa khîyantassa vîpâcentassa, ve te blikkhû appicchâ te . . . vipåcenti : kathañ hi nama avasma Channo katapariyositam vihâram punappunam châdâpessati punappunam limpāpessati, atibhārito vihāro paripatīti, atha kho te bhikkhû . . . årocesum — la — . saccam kira tvam Channa katapariyositam . . . paripatiti. saccam bhagaya, vigarahi buddho bhagava: kathan hi nama tvam moghapurisa katapariyositam . . . paripati. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

mahallakam pana bhikkhuna viharam karayamanena yava dvarakosa uggalatthapanaya alokasandhiparikammaya dvitticchadanassa pariyayam appaharite thitena adhitthatabbam, tato ce uttari appaharite pi thito adhitthaheyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

mahallako nāma vihāro sassāmiko vuccati.
vihāro nāma ullitto vā hoti avalitto vā ullittāvalitto vā.
kārayamānenā 'ti karonto vā kārāpento vā.
yāva dvārakesā 'ti piṭṭhasaṃghāṭassa samantā hatthapāsā,
aggaļaṭṭhapanāyā 'ti dvāraṭṭhapanāya.

ålokasandhiparikammäyä 'ti vätapänaparikammäya setavannam kälavannam gerukaparikammam mäläkammam latäkammam makaradantakam pañcapatthikam. dvitticchadanassa pariyâyam appaharite thitena adhitthâtabban ti, haritam nâma pubbannam aparannam. sace harite thito adhitthâti, âpatti dukkaţassa. maggena châdentassa dve magge adhitthahitvâ tatiyam maggam ânâpetvâ pakkamitabbam. pariyâyena châdentassa dve pariyâye adhitthahitvâ tatiyam pariyâyam ânâpetvâ pakkamitabbam.

tato ce uttari appaharite pi thito adhitthaheyyâ 'ti, itthakâya châdentassa itthakitthakâya âpatti pâcittiyassa. silâya châdentassa silâya silâya âpatti pâcittiyassa. sudhâya châdentassa pinde pinde âpatti pâcittiyassa. tinena châdentassa karale karale âpatti pâcittiyassa. pannena châdentassa karale karale âpatti pâcittiyassa.

dentassa panne panne apatti pacittiyassa. | 1 ||

atirekadvittipariyâye atirekasaññî adhitthâti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. atirekadvittipariyâye vematiko adh., âpatti pâcittiyassa. atir. ûnakasaññî adh., âpatti pâcittiyassa. ûnakadvittipariyâye atirekasaññî, âpatti dukkaţassa. ûnakadv. vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûnakadv. ûnakasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anāpatti dvittipariyāye, ūnakadvittipariyāye, lene, guhāya, tiņakutikāya, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, vāsāgāram thapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammi-

kassa 'ti. ||3||2||

navamam.

PACITTIYA, XX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Âļaviyam viharati Aggālave cetiye. tena kho pana samayena Âļavikā bhikkhû navakammam karontā jānam sappāņakam udakam tiņam pi mattikam pi siūcanti pi siūcāpenti pi. ye te bhikkhû appiechā . . . vipācenti : kathañ hi nāma Āļavikā bhikkhû jānam sappāņakam . . . siūcāpessanti pīti. atha kho te bhikkhû . . . ārocesum — la — . saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave jānam sappāņakam . . . siūcāpetha pīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumbe moghapurisā jānam sappāņakam . . . siūcāpessatha pī

n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya — pa evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu janam sappanakam udakam tinam va mattikam va sinceyya va sincapeyya va, pacittiyan ti. 11

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmam và jânâti aññe và tassa ârocenti.

sinceyya 'ti sayam sincati, apatti pacittiyassa. sincapeyya 'ti annam anapeti, apatti pacittiyassa. sakim anatto bahu-

kam pi siñcati, apatti pacittiyassa. [1]

sappāņake sappāṇakasaññi tiṇaṃ vā mattikaṃ vā siñcati vā siñcāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa, sappāṇake vematiko . . . siūcāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa, sappāṇake appāṇakasaññi . . . siñcāpeti vā, anāpatti, appāṇake sappāṇakasaññi, āpatti dukkaṭassa, appāṇake vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa, appāṇake appāṇakasaññi, anāpatti. [[2]]

unapatti asancieca, asatiya, ajanantassa, ummattakassa,

adikammikassa ti. ||3||2||

dasamam.

tass' uddānam:

bhûtam, aññāya, ujjhāyam, pakkamantena te duve, pubbe, nikkaḍḍhan'-āhacca dvāra-sappāṇakena cā 'ti-

bhûtagâmavaggo dutiyo.

PÂCITTIYA, XXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena thera bhikkhu bhikkhuniyo ovadanta labhino honti civarapindapatasenasanagilanapaccayabhesajjaparikkharanam, atha kho chabbaggiyanam bhikkhuniyo etad ahosi: etarahi kho avuso thera bhikkhu bhikkhuniyo ovadanta labhino honti civara parikkharanam, handavuso mayam pi bhikkhuniyo ovadama 'ti, atha kho chabbaggiya bhikkhu bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitva etad avocum: amhe

pi bhaginiyo upasamkamatha, mayam pi oyadissama 'ti. atha kho tå bhikkhuniyo yena chabbaggiyà bhikkhû ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvå chabbaggiye bhikkhû abhivadetva ekamantam nisidimsu. atha kho chabbaggiya bhikkhû bhikkhuninam parittañ ñeva dhammim katham katvā divasam tiracchānakathāya vītināmetvā uyvojesum gaechatha bhaginiyo 'ti. atha kho ta bhikkhuniyo yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvà bhagavantam abhivadetvå ekamantam atthamsu. ekamantam thitä kho tå bhikkhuniyo bhagavå etad avoca : kacci bhikkhuniyo ovado iddho ahositi. kuto bhante ovado iddho bhavissati, avya chabbaggiya parittan neva . . . uyvojesun ti. atha kho bhagavâ tâ bhikkhuniyo dhammiyâ kathâya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahamsesi, atha kho tā bhikkhunivo bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya sandassitā . . . sampahamsitâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ padakkhinam katvâ pakkamimsu, atha kho bhagaya etasmim nidane etasmim pakarane bhikkhusamgham sannipatapetva chabbaggive bhikkhû patipucchi; saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave bhikkhunînam parittañ ñeva . . . uyyojethá 'ti. saccam bhagavá. vígarahí buddho bhagavá: kathañ hí náma tumbe moghapurisa bhikkhuninum parittañ ñeva . . . uvvojessatha. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya - pa -vigarahitvå dhammim katham katvå bhikkhû amantesi : anujánámi bhikkhave bhikkhunovádakam sammannitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave sammannitabbo, pathamam bhikkhu yacitabbo, yacitva byattena bhikkhuna patibalena samgho ñapetabbo: supatu me bhante samgho, yadi samghassa pattakallam samgho itthannamum bhikkhum bhikkhunovadakam sammannevya, esä ñatti, sunatu me bhante samgho. samgho itthannamam bhikkhum bhikkhunovådakam sammannati. yassåyasmato khamati itthannämassa bhikkhuno bhikkhunovadakassa sammuti . . . bhaseyya. dutiyam pi etam attham vadâmi - la - tatiyam pi etam attham vadāmi: suņātu me . . . bhāsevya. sammato samghena itthannamo bhikkhu bhikkhunovadako. khamati . . . dhârayâmîti.

atha kho bhagavá chabbaggiye bhikkhû anekapariyayena

vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu asammato bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya, pacittiyan ti.

evañ e' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena therà bhikkhû sammatâ bhikkhuniyo ovadantâ tath' eva lâbhino honti cîvarapindapâtasenâsanagilanapaccayabhesajjaparikkharanam. atha kho chabbaggiyanam bhikkhûnam etad ahosi : etarahi kho avuso thera bhikkhû sammatà bhikkhuniyo ovadanta tath' eva labhino honti cîvara parikkhârânam. handâvuso mayam pi nissimam gantvå aññamaññam bhikkhunovådakam sammannitvå bhikkhuniyo ovadāmā 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū nissimam gantyā aññ, bh. samm. bhikkhuniyo upasamkamityā etad avocum: mayam pi bhaginiyo sammatâ, ambe pi upasamkamatha, mayam pi ovadissâmâ 'ti, atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo . . . (etc. as above, ch. 1) . . . vigarahitvâ dhammim katham katvû bhikkhû amantesi: anujanami bhikkhave atthah' angehi samannagatam bhikkhum bhikkhunovadakam sammannitum: sîlavâ hoti pâtimokkhasamvarasamvuto viharati acaragocarasampanno anumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo ye te dhamma adikalyana majjhe kalyana pariyosanakalyana sattham sabyanjanam kevalaparipunnam parisuddham brahmacariyam abhivadanti tatharap* assa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasanupekkhita ditthiya suppatividdha, ubhayani kho pan' assa påtimokkhåni vitthårena svågatåni honti suvibhattåni suppavattini suvinicchitani sattaso anubyanjanaso, kalyanaváco hoti kalyánavákkarano, yebhuyyena bhikkhuninam piyo hoti manapo, patibalo hoti bhikkhuniyo ovaditum, na kho pan' etam bhagavantam uddissa pabbajitàya kāsāyavatthavasanāya garudhammam ajjhāpannapubbo hoti, visativasso vå hoti atirekavisativasso vå. anujanami bhikkhave imehi atthah' angehi samannagatam bhikkhum bhikkhunovadakam sammannitan ti. |2| 9271

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. nsammato nâma ñatticatutthena kammena asammato. bhikkhuniyo nâma ubhatosamghe upasampannâ.

ovadeyyå 'ti atthahi garudhammehi ovadati, åpatti päcittiyassa. aññena dhammena ovadati, åpatti dukkatassa. ekato

upasampannam ovađati, apatti dukkatassa.

tena sammatena bhikkhuna parivenam sammajjitva paniyam paribbojaniyam upatthâpetvâ åsanam paññâpetvâ dutiyam gahetvå nisiditabbam. bhikkhunihi tattha gantvå tam bhikkhum abhiyadetvå ekamantam nisiditabbam. tena bhikkhunā pucchitabbā: samagga 'ttha bhaginiyo 'ti. sace samagga 'mhayya 'ti bhananti, vattanti bhaginiyo attha garudhammå 'ti. sace vattant' ayyå 'ti bhananti eso bhaginiyo ovado 'ti niyyadetabbo. sace na vattant' ayya 'ti bhananti, osåretabbå: vassasatupasampannäva bhikkhuniyå tadahupasampannassa bhikkhuno abhiyadanam paceutthanam añjalikamman sâmicikamman kâtabban; ayam pi dhammo sakkatvá garukatvá můnetvá půjetvá yávajívam anatikkamaniyo. na bhikkhuniya abhikkhuke avase vassam vasitabbam; ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamaniyo. anvaddhamåsam bhikkhuniya bhikkhusamghato dve dhammå paccåsimsitabbă uposathapucchakañ ca ovadupasamkamanañ ca: ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamaniyo, vassam vutthaya bhikkhuniya ubhatosamghe tihi thanchi pavaretabbam ditthena và sutena và parisankāya và; ayam pi dhammo . . . anatikkamaniyo. garudhammam ajjhapannaya bhikkhuniya ubhatosamgbe pakkhamanattam caritabbam; ayam pi . . . anatikkamaniyo. dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaya sikkhamanaya ubhatosamghe upasampada pariyesitabbā; ayam pi . . . anatikkamaniyo. na bhikkhuniya kenaci pariyayena bhikkhu akkositabbo paribhasitabbo; ayam pi . . . anatikkamaniyo. ajjatagge ovato bhikkhuninam bhikkhûsu vacanapatho, anovato bhikkhûnam bhikkhunisu yacanapatho; ayam pi . . . anatikkamaniyo 'ti. sace samagga 'mhâyvâ 'ti bhanantam avñam dhammam bhanati, apatti dukkatassa, sace vagga 'mhayya 'ti bhanantam attha garudhamme bhanati, åpatti dukkatassa. ovådam aniyyadetva aññam dhammam bhanati, apatti dukkatassa. || 1 ||

adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi vaggam bhikkhunisamgham vaggasaññi ovadati, apatti pacittiyassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi vaggam bhikkhunisamgham vematiko ovadati, apatti pacittiyassa. adh. adh. v. bh. samaggasaññi ovadati, apatti pacittiyassa.

adhammakamme vematiko vaggam bhikkhunîsamgham vaggasañîli ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samagga-

sañni ovadati, apatti pacittiyassa.

adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi vaggam bhikkhunisamgham vaggasaññi ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññi ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi samaggam bhikkhunisamgham vaggasaññi oyadati . . . vematiko oyadati

. . . samaggasaññi ovadati, apatti pâcittiyassa.

adhammakamme vematiko samaggan bhikkhunisangham vaggasaññi ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññi ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi samaggam bhikkhunisamgham vaggasaññi ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . .

sammaggasaññi ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

dhammakamme adhammakammasaññi vaggam bhikkhunisamgham vaggasaññi ovadati . . . vematiko ovadati . . . samaggasaññi ovadati, apatti dukkatassa.

dhammakamme vematiko vaggam . . . åpatti dukkatassa. dhammakamme dhammakammasaññi vaggam . . . åpatti dukkatassa.

dhammakamme vematiko samaggam . . . åpatti dukkatassa. dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî samaggam bhikkhunisamgham vaggasaññî ovadati, åpatti dukkatassa, . . . vematiko ovadati, åpatti dukkatassa, . . . samaggasaññi ovadati, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti uddesam dento, parīpuccham dento, osārehi ayyā 'ti vuccamāno osāreti, pañham pucchati, pañham puttho katheti, aññass' atthāya bhanantam bhikkhuniyo suņanti, sikkhumānāyu, sāmaņeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

PACITTIYA, XXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâmo. tena kho pana samayena therâ bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo ovadanti pariyâyena. tena kho pana samayena âyasmato Cûlapanthakassa pariyâyo hoti bhikkhuniyo ovaditum. bhikkhuniyo evam âhamsu: na dâni ajja ovâdo iddho bhavissati, tañ ñeva dâni udânam ayyo Cûlapanthako punappunam bhanissatiti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo yenâyasmâ Cûlapanthako ten' npasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvâ âyasmantam Cûlapanthakam abhivâdetvâ ekamantam nisîdimsu, ekamantam nisinnâ kho tâ bhikkhuniyo âyasmâ Cûlapanthako etad avoca: samagga 'ttha bhaginiyo 'ti. samagga 'mhâyyâ 'ti. vattanti bhaginiyo attha garudhammâ 'ti. vattant' ayyâ 'ti. eso bhaginiyo ovâdo 'ti niyyâdetvâ imam udânam punappunam abhâsi:

adhicetaso appamajjato munino monapathesu sikkhato soka na bhavanti tadino upasantassa sada satimato 'ti.

bhikkhuniyo evam åhamsu; nanu avocumhå na dåni ajja ovado iddho bhavissati, tañ ñeva dani udanam ayyo Culapanthako panappunam bhanissatiti, assosi kho ayasma Cûlapanthako tâsam bhikkhuninam imam kathâsallâpam. atha kho âyasmà Cûlapanthako vehâsam abbhuggantvâ âkâse antalikkhe cankamati pi titthati pi nisidati pi seyyam pi kappeti dhûmâyatî pi pajjalatî pi antarâpî dhâyatî tañ ñeya udánam bhanati aññañ ca bahum buddhavacanam. bhikkhuniyo eyam ahamsu: acchariyam vata bho abbhutam vata bho na vata no ito pubbe ovado evam iddho bhûtapubbo yatha ayyassa Cûlapanthakassâ 'ti. atha kho âyasmâ Cûlapanthako tå bhikkhuniyo yava samandhakara ovaditva uyyojesi gacchatha bhaginiyo 'ti, atha kho ta bhikkhuniyo nagaradyare thakkite bahinagare vasitvá kálass' eva nagaram pavisanti. manussă ujibăyanti khîyanti vipăcenti; abrahmacâriniyo imá bhikkhuniyo, áráme bhikkhûhi saddhira vasitvá idáni nagaram pavisantiti. assosum kho bhikkhu tesam manussanam . . . vipåcentånam. ye te bhikkhû appicchå . . . vipåcenti: katham hi nama ayasma Cûlapanthako atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadissatīti — la — . saccam kira tvam Cûlapanthaka atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadasīti, saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nama tvam Cûlapanthaka . . . ovadissasi. n' etam Cûlapanthaka appasannanam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

sammato ce pi bhikkhu atthamgate suriye bhikkhuniyo

ovadevva, påcittiyan ti. |11|

sammato nama ñatticatutthena kammena sammato. atthamgate suriye 'ni oggate suriye.

bhikkhuniyo nama ubhatosamghe upasampanna.

ovadeyyå 'ti aṭṭhahi vå garudhammehi aññena vå dhamme-

na ovadati, apatti päcittiyassa. || 1 ||

atthamgate atthamgatasaññi ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. atthamgate vematiko ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. atthamgate anatthamgatasaññi ovadati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekato-upasampannam ovadati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anatthamgate atthamgatasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anatthamgate vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anatthamgatasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anāpatti uddesam dento, paripuceham dento, osārehi ayyā 'ti vuceamāno osāreti, pañham pucehati, pañham puttho katheti, aññass' atthāya bhanantam bhikkhuniyo aunanti, sikkhamānāya, sāmaneriyā, ummattakassa, ādikummikassā

'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

PACITTIYA, XXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmim Nigrodharame, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhu bhikkhunupassayam upasamkamitya chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo ovadanti, bhikkhuniyo chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo etad avocum; eth' ayye

[XXIII. 1-2,

ovadam gamissama 'ti. yam hi mayam ayye gaccheyyama ovådassa karana, ayya ehabbaggiya idh' eva ambe ovadantiti. bhikkhuniyo . . . vîpâcenti: kathañ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhunûpassayam upasamkamitvâ bhikkhuniyo ovadissantiti. atha kho ta bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunam etam attham aroccsum. ye te bhikkhû appiccha . . . vipacenti : kathañ hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhunûpassayam . . . ovadissantiti - pa -. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhaye . . . ovadathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavå: kathañ hi nama tumbe moghapurisa . . . ovadissatha, n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya — pa evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhunûpassayam upasamkamitvâ

bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya, pacittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavata bhikkhûnam sikkhapadam paññattam hoti. |11

tena kho pana samayena Mahapajapati Gotamî gilâna hoti. therá bhikkhû yena Mahāpajāpati Gotami ten' upnsamkamimsu, upasamkamitvå Mahåpajåpatim Gotamim etad avocum: kacci te Gotami khamaniyam, kacci yapaniyan ti. na me ayyâ khamanîyam na yâpanîyam. ingh' ayyâ dhammam desethâ 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhunûpassayam upasamkamitvå bhikkhuniyå dhammam desetun ti kukkuccåyanta na desesum. atha kho bhagava pubbanhasamayam nivåsetvå pattacivaram ådåya yena Mahapajapati Gotami ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå paññatte åsane nisîdi. nisajja kho bhagavâ Mahâpajâpatim Gotamim etad avoca: kacci te Gotami khamaniyam kacci yapaniyan ti. pubbe me bhante therá bhikkhû âgantvá dhammam desenti, tena me phásu hoti. idani pana bhagavata patikkhittan ti kukkuccavanta na desenti, tena me na phasu hotiti. atha kho bhagaya Mahapajapatim Gotamim dhammiya kathaya . . . sampahamsetvá uttháyásaná pakkámi. atha kho bhagavá etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave bhikkbunûpassayam upasamkamitvå gilanam bhikkhunim ovaditum, evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddisevvatha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhunûpassayam upasamkamitvâ bhikkhuniyo ovadeyya aññatra samayā, pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo: gilânā hoti bhikkhunī, ayam tattha samayo'ti. ||2||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhunûpassayo nâma yattha bhikkhuniyo ekarattam pi vasanti.

upasamkamitvå 'ti tattha gantvå.

bhikkhuniyo nama ubhatosamghe upasampanna.

ovadeyya 'ti atthahi garudhammehi ovadati, apatti pacittiyassa.

aññatra samayâ 'ti țhapetvâ samayam.

gilânā nāma bhikkhunī na sakkoti ovādāya vā samvāsāya vā gautum. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasañīt bhikkhunūpassayam upasamkamitvā añītatra samayā ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematiko . . . ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa, upasampannāya anupasampannasañīt . . . ovadati, āpatti pācittiyassa. añītena dhammena ovadati, āpatti dukkatassa. ekatoupasampannāya ovadati, āpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasañīt, āpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannāya vematiko, āpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannāya vematiko, āpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannāya nupasampannāya anupasampannāya anupasa

anāpatti samaye, uddesam dento, paripuccham dento . . . (as Pāc. XXII. 2. 3) âdikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

tatiyam.

PACITTIYA, XXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena therā bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo ovadantā lābhino honti cîvarapiņdapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānam, chabbaggiyā bhikkhû evam vadanti; na bahukatā therā bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo ovadītum, āmisahetu therā bhikkhû

bhikkhuniyo ovadantîti. ye te bhikkhû appicehâ . . . vipâ-centi : kathañ hi nama chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû evam vakkhanti : na bahukatâ . . . ovadantîti — pa — . saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave evam vadetha : na bahukatâ . . . ovadantîti. saccam bhagavâ . vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nama tumhe moghapurisâ evam vakkhatha : na bahukatâ . . . ovadantîti. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannanam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

yo pana bhikkhu evam vadeyya: amisahetu thera bhikkhu bhikkhuniyo ovadantiti, pacittiyan ti. II

yo paná 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

āmisahetû 'ti cîvarahetu piṇḍapātahetu senāsanahetu gilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārahetu sakkārahetu garukārahetu mānanahetu vandanahetu pūjanahetu.

ovam vadeyyä 'ti upasampannam samgbena sammatam bhikkhunovadakam avannam kattukamo ayasam kattukamo mankum kattukamo evam vadeti : cîvarahetu . . . pûjanahetu ovadatîti bhanati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî evam vadeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko evam vadeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî evam vadeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampannam samghena asammatam bhikkhunovâdakam avannam k. ayasam k. mañkum k. evam vadeti: cîvarahetu . . . pûjanahetu ovadatîti bhanati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam samghena sammatam vā asammatam vā bhikkhunovâdakam avannam kattukāmo . . . bhanati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematîko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematîko, anâpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi, anâpatti lukkaṭassa. adhammakamma adhammakammasaññi, anâpatti lukkaṭassa.

anāpatti pakatiyā cîvarahetu . . . pûjanahetu ovadantam bhaņati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. $\|3\|2\|$

PACITTIYA, XXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena nññataro bhikkhu Sâvatthiyam aññatarissa visikhâya pindâya earati. aññatarâpi bhikkhuni tassâ visikhâya pindaya carati, atha kho so bhikkhu tam bhikkhunim etad avoca: gaecha bhagini amukasmim okase bhikkha diyyatiti. sapi kho evam aha: gacch' ayya asukasmim okâse bhikkbâ diyyatîti. te abhinhadassanena sanditthâ ahesum, tena kho pana samayena samghassa civaram bhajiyyati. atha kho så bhikkhunî ovadam gantva yena so bhikkhu ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå tam bhikkhum abhivadetva ekamantam atthasi. ekamantam thitam kho tam bhikkhunim so bhikkhu etad avoca: ayam me bhagini elvarapativiso, sådivissasiti. Am' ayya dubbalacivara 'mhiti. atha kho so bhikkhu tassa bhikkhuniya civaram adasi, so pi kho bhikkhu dubbalacivaro hoti. bhikkhû tam bhikkhum etad avocum : karohi dani te avuso civaran ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhunam etam attham arocesi. ye te bhikkhu appiecha . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama bhikkhu bhikkhuniya civaram dassatiti - pa -, saccam kira tvam bhikkhu bhíkkhuniyá cîvaram adásíti. saceam bhagavá, fiátiká te bhikkhu aññâtikâ 'ti, aññâtikâ bhagavâ 'ti, aññâtako moghapurisa aññâtikāya bhikkhuniyā na jānāti patirūpam và apatirûpam và santam và asantam và. katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā civaram dassasi... n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya - pa -evañ en pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha;

yo pana bhikkhu aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram dadeyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû kukkuceâyantâ bhikkhunînam pârivattakam cîvaram na denti. bhikkhuniyo . . . vipăcenti: katham hi năma ayyā amhākam pârivattakam civaram na dassantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tāsam bhikkhunīnam . . . vipācentīnam. atha kho te bhikkhū årocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakarane
dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave paūcannam pārivattakam dātum : bhikkhussa,
bhikkhuniyā, sikkhamānāya, sāmanerassa, sāmaneriyā. anujānāmi bhikkhave imesam paūcannam pārivattakam dātum.
evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu aññátikáya bhikkhuniyá cívaram dadeyya añhatra párivattaká, pácittiyan ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

aññātikā nāma mātito vā pitito vā yāva sattamā pītāmahayugā asambaddhā.

bhikkhunî nâma ubhatosamghe upasampannâ.

civaram nāma channam civarānam aññataram civaram vikappanapagapacchimam.

aññatra pârivattakâ 'ti thapetvâ pârivattakam deti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

aññàtikâya aññàtikasaññî civaram deti aññatra pârivattakâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññàtikâya vematiko . . . aññàtikâya ñâtikasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. ekatoupasampannâya cîvaram deti aññatra pârivattakâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya aññâtikasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya ñâtikasaññì, anâpatti. ||2||

anapatti natikaya, parivattakam, parittena va vipulam vipulena va parittam, bhikkhuni vissasam ganhati, tavukalikam ganhati, civaram thapetva annam parikkharam deti, sikkhamanaya, samaneriya, ummattakassa, adikammikassa ti. ||3||3||

pancamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi paṭṭho hoti civarakammam kātum.

aññatarà bhikkhuni yenayasma Udayi ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå åyasmantam Udåyim etad avoca: sådhu me bhante ayyo cîvaram sibbetû 'ti. atha kho âyasmâ Udâyi tasså bhikkhuniya cîvaram sibbetva surattam suparikammakatam katvå majjhe patibhånacittam vutthåpetvå samharitvå nikkhipi atha kho sa bhikkhuni venavasma Udavi ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā āyasmantam Udāyim etad avoca : kahan tam bhante cîvaran ti. handa bhagini imam cîvaram, yathâsamhatam haritvâ nikkhipitvâ yadâ bhikkhunîsamgho ovâdam âgacchati tadâ îmam cîvaram pârupitvâ bhikkhunîsamghassa piţthito piţthito âgacchâ 'ti. atha kho så bhikkhuni tam civaram yathasamhatam haritva yadā bhikkhunîsamgho ovādam agacehati tadā tam civaram parupitva bhikkhunisamghassa pitthito pitthito âgacchati. manussâ . . . vipâcenti : yava chinnikâ ima bhikkhuniyo dhuttika ahirikayo, yatra hi nama civare patibhånacittam vutthåpessantlti. bhikkhuniyo evam åhamsu: kass' idam kamman ti. ayyassa Udâyissâ 'ti. ye pi te chinnakâ dhuttakâ ahirikâ tesam pi evarûpam na sobheyya, kim pan' ayyassa Udâyissâ 'ti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnam etam attham årocesum. ye te bhikkhû appicchå . . . vipåcenti: kathañ hi nama ayasma Udayi bhikkhuniya cîvaram sibbessatîtî - pa -. saccam kira tvam Udâyi bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram sibbesîti. saccam bhagavâ. nâtikâ te Udáyi aññātikā 'ti. aññātikā bhagavā 'ti. aññātako moghapurisa annātikāya na jānāti patirūpam vā apatirūpam vā pasadikam va apasadikam va. katham hi nama tvam moghapurisa aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram sibbessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāva — pa —. ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddisevvātha:

yo pana bhikkhu aññatikaya bhikkhuniya civaram sibbeyya vå sibbåpeyya vå, påcittivan ti. ||1||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. annatika nama matito va pitito va yava sattama pitamahayugà asambaddhà,

bhikkhuni nama ubhatosamghe upasampanna. civaram nāma channam civarānam añāataram civaram. sibbeyyå 'ti sayam sibbeti, åråpathe åråpathe åpatti påcittiyassa. sibbåpeyyå 'ti aññam ånåpeti, åpatti påcittiyassa. sakim ånatto bahukam pi sibbeti, åpatti påcittiyassa. ||1||

annātikāya annātikasannī civaram sibbeti vā sibbāpeti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. annātikāya vematiko . . annātikāya nātikasannī . . . apatti pācittiyassa. ekatoupasampannāya cīvaram sibbeti vā sibbāpeti vā, āpatti dukkatassa. nātikāya annātikasannī, āpatti dukkatassa. nātikāya vematiko, āpatti dukkatassa. nātikāya nātikasannī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ñātikāya, cīvaram thapetvā aūnam parikkhāram sibbeti vā sibbāpeti vā, sikkhamānāya, sāmaņeriyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

chattham.

PACITTIYA, XXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhunîhî saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam patipajjantî, manussâ... vipâcenti: yath' eva mayam sapajâpatikâ âhindâma, evam ev' ime samanâ Sakyaputtiyâ bhikkhunîhî saddhim âhindantîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam... vipâcentânam, ye te bhikkhû appicchâ... vipâcentî: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhunîhî saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam patipajjissantîtî—pa— saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhunîhî ... paţipajjathâ 'ti, saccam bhagavâ. vigarahî baddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ bhikkhunîhî ... paţipajjissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ ... uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniya saddhim samvidhaya ekaddhanamaggam patipajjoyya antamaso gamantaram pi, pacittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena sambahula bhikkhû ca bhikkhu-

niyo ca Saketa Savatthim addhanamaggam patipanna honti, atha kho ta bhikkhuniyo te bhikkhû etad avocum: mayam pi avyehi saddhim gamissama 'ti, na bhagini kappati bhikkhuniya saddhim samvidhaya ekaddhanamaggam patipajjitum, tumbe vå pathamam gacchatha mayam vå gamissâmâ 'ti. ayyâ bhante aggupurisâ, ayyâ 'va pathamam gaechantů 'ti. atha kho tásam bhikkhunînam paechá gacchantinam antarà magge corà acchindimsu ca dúsesum ca. atha kho ta bhikkhuniyo Savatthim gantva bhikkhuninam etam attham arocesum. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunam . . . årocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato . . . årocesum. atha kho bhagavå etasmim nidåne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvå bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave satthagamaniye magge sasankasammate sappatibhaye bhikkhuniya saddhim samvidhava ekaddhanamaggam patipajjitum. evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

vo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniya saddhim samvidhaya ekaddhanamaggam patipajjeyya antamaso gamantaram pi aññatra samaya, pâcittiyam. tatthayam samayo: satthagamaniyo hoti maggo sasankasammato sappatibhayo,

ayam tattha samayo 'ti. |2 |

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti, bhikkhuni nama ubhatosamghe upasampanna, saddhin ti ekato.

samvidhâyâ 'ti gacehâma bhagini gacehâm' ayya, gacehâm' ayya gacchâma bhagini, ajja và hiyyo và pare và gacchâmà 'ti samvidahati, apatti dukkatassa.

antamaso gâmantaram pîti, kukkutasampâte gâme gâmantare gâmantare âpatti pâcittiyassa. agâmake araññe addhayojane addhayojane apatti pacittiyassa.

aññatra samayâ 'tî thapetvâ samayam.

satthagamaniyo nama maggo na sakka hoti vina satthena gantum. såsankam nåma tasmim magge coranam nivitthokāso dissati bhuttokāso dissati thitokāso dissati nisinnokāso dissati nipannokâso dissati, sappatibhayam nâma tasmim magge corehi manusså hatå dissanti viluttå dissanti åkotità dissenti.

sappatibhayam gantvå appatibhayam dassitvå uyyojetabbå

gacchatha bhaginiyo 'ti. ||1||

samvidahite samvidahitasaññì ekaddhânamaggam paţipajjati antamaso gâmantaram pi aññatra samayâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. samvidahite vematiko . . . samvidahite asamvidahitasaññì . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu samvidahati, bhikkhunî na samvidahati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. asamvidahite samvidahitasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. asamvidahite vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. asamvidahite usamvidahitasaññī, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti samaye, asamvidahitvâ gacchati, bhikkhunî samvidahati bhikkhu na samvidahati, visamketena gacchanti, âpa-

dåsu, ummattakassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. |3 |3 |

sattamam.

PACITTIYA, XXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhû bhikkhunîhi saddhim samvidhāya ekam nāvam abhirūhanti, manussā . . . vipācenti: yath' eva mayam sapajâpatikâ nâvâya kîlâma, evam ev' ime samanâ Sakyaputtiyâ bhikkhunîhi saddhim samvidhaya navaya kilantiti, assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussånam . . . vipåcentånam. ye te bhikkhû appicehå . . . vipåcenti : katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhû bhikkhunîhi saddhim samvidhaya ekam navam abhirûhissantiti - pa -. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave bhikkhunihi saddhim samvidhāya ekam nāvam abhirāhathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama tumbe moghapurisa bhikkhunthi . . . abhiruhissatha. n' etam moghapurisă . . . sikkhāpadam uddiseyvātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekam nāvam abhirūheyya uddhamgāminim vā adhogā-

minim vå, påcittiyan ti.

evan e' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam pañnattam hoti. [1]

tena kho pana samayena sambahula bhikkhû ca bhikkhuniyo ca Sâketâ Sâvatthim addhānamaggam patipannā honti. antară magge nadî taritabbă hoti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo te bhikkhû etad avocum: mayam pi ayyehi saddhim uttarissâmā 'ti. na bhagini kappati bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekam nāvam abhirūhitum, tumhe vā pathamam uttaratha mayam vå uttarissåmå 'ti, ayyå bhante aggapurisâ, ayya 'va pathamam uttarantû 'ti. atha kho tasam bhikkhunînam pacchă uttarantînam coră acchindimsu ca dûsesum ntha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo Sâvatthim gantvâ bhikkhunînam etam attham årocesum. bhikkbuniyo bhikkhûnam . . . arocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato . . . årocesum. bhagavå etasmim nidåne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû amantesi: anujanami bhikkhave tiriyamtaranaya bhikkhuniya saddhim samvidhaya ekam navam abhirûhitum, evañ ca paua bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddisevvatha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniya saddhim samvidhaya ekam navam abhiruheyya uddhamgaminim va adhogaminim va annatra tiriyamtaranaya, pacittiyan ti. ||2||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. bhikkhunî nama ubhatosamghe upasampanna. saddhin ti ekato.

samvidhāyā 'ti abhirûhāma bhagini abhirûhām' ayya, abhirûhām' ayya abhirûhāma bhagini, ajja vā hiyyo vā pare vā abhirûhāmā 'ti samvidahati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhikkhu-niyā abhirûha bhikkhu abhirûhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu abhirûha bhirûhati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ubho vā abhirûhanti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

uddhamgāminin ti ujjavanikāya, adhogāminin ti ojavanikāya, annatra tiriyamtaraņāyā 'ti thapetvā tiriyamtaraņāya,

kukkutasampäte gäme gämantare gämantare äpatti päcittiyassa. agämake araññe aḍḍhayojane aḍḍhayojane āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

samvidahite samvidahitasanni ekam navam abhirahati uddhamgaminim va adhogaminim va annatra tiriyamtara-

VOL. 17,

nāya, āpatti pācittiyassa. samvidahite vematiko . . . (see Pāc. XXVII. 3. 2) . . . anāpatti. ||2||

anapatti tiriyamtaranaya, asamvidahitva abhirahanti, bhikkhuni samvidahati bhikkhu na samvidahati, visamketena abhirahanti, apadasu, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||3||

atthamam.

PACITTIYA, XXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Rajagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivape. tena kho pana samayena Thullananda bhikkhuni aññatarassa kulassa kulapika hoti niccabhattikå. tena ca gahapatina thera bhikkhu nimantita honti. atha kho Thullananda bhikkhuni pubbanhasamayam nivåsetvå pattacivaram ådåya yena tam kulam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå tam gahapatim etad avoca: kim idam gahapati pahûtam khâdaniyam bhojaniyam patiyattan ti. therâ mayâ ayyê nîmantitâ 'ti. ke pana te gahapati therâ avyo Sariputto, ayyo Mahamoggallano, ayyo Mahakaccano, ayyo Mahakotthito, ayyo Mahakappino, ayyo Mahacundo, ayyo Anuruddho, ayyo Revato, ayyo Upali, ayyo Anando, ayyo Rahulo 'ti. kim pana tvam guhapati mahânâge titthamâne cetake nimantesîti. ke pana te avye mahânâgâ 'ti. ayyo Devadutto, ayyo Kokāliko, ayvo Katamorakatissako, ayvo Khandadeviya putto, ayyo Samuddadatto 'ti. ayam carahi Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ antarakatha vippakata atha te therâ bhikkhû pavisimsu. saccam mahânûgâ kho tayâ gahapati nimantità 'ti. idan' eva kho tvam ayye cetake akasi, idani mahanage 'ti gharato ca nikkaddhi niccabhattan ca pacchindi. ye te bhikkhû appiechâ . . . vipâcenti : kathañ hi nāma Devadatto jānam bhikkhunīparipācitam piņdapātam bhuñjissatlti - pa -. saceam kira tvam Devadatta jânam bhikkhunîparipacitam pindapâtam bhuñjasîti. saccam bhagayā, vigarahi buddho bhagayā, katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa jānam . . . bhuñjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa . . . sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu janam bhikkhun iparipacitam pindapatam bhunjeyya, pacittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañ-

nattam hoti. |1 |

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Râjagahâ pabbajito ñātikulam agamāsi. manussā cirassāpi bhaddanto āgato 'ti sakkaccam bhattam akamsu. tassa kulassa kulūpikā bhikkhunī te manusse etad avoca; deth' ayyassa āvuso bhattan ti, atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā paţikkhittam jānam bhikkhunīparipācitam piṇḍapātam bhuñjitun ti kukuccāyanto na paṭiggahesi, nāsakkhi piṇḍāya caritum, chinnabhatto ahosi, atha kho so bhikkhu ārāmam gantvā bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesi, bhikkhū . . . ārocesum, atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraņe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi; anujānāmi bhikkhave pubbe gihisamārambhe jānam bhikkhunīparipācitam piṇḍapātam bhuñjitum, evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha;

yo pana bhikkhu jannın bhikkhun i pari pacitam pindapatam bhunjeyya annatra pubbe gihisamarambha, pacitti-

yan ti. |2|

yo paná 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti aññe vā tassa ārocenti sāmam vā āroceti.

bhikkhuni nama ubhatosamghe upasampanna.

paripāceti nāma pubbe adātukāmānam akattukāmānam ayyo bhānako, ayyo bahussuto, ayyo sutfantiko, ayyo vinayadharo, ayyo dhammakathiko, detha ayyassa, karotha ayyassā 'ti: esā paripāceti nāma.

pindapāto nāma paneannam bhojanānam annataram bho-

janam.

aññatra pubbe gihisamārambhā 'ti ṭhapetvā gihisamārambham, gihisamārambho nāma ñātakā vā honti pavāritā vā pakatipativattā vā,

aññatra pubbe gihisamārambhā bhunjissāmīti potigaņhāti, āpatti dukkatassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittivassa. || 1 || paripācite paripācitasanni bhunjati annatra pubbe gihisamārambhā, āpatti pācittiyassa. paripācite vematiko bh. a. p. g., āpatti dukkatassa. paripācite aparipācitasanni bh. a. p. g., anāpatti. ekato upasampannāya paripācitam bh. a. p. g., āpatti dukkatassa. aparipācite paripācitasanni, āpatti dukkatassa. aparipācite vematiko, āpatti dukkatassa. aparipācite aparipācitasanni, anāpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti pubbe gihisamārambhe, sikkhamānā paripāceti, sāmaņerī paripāceti, pañca bhojanāni thapetvā sabbattha

anapatti, ummattakussa, adikammikassa 'ti. |3 |3 |

navamam.

PACITTIYA, XXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharatī Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Udāyissa purānadutiyikā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitā hoti, sā āyasmato Udāyissa santike abhikkhaṇam āgacchati, āyasmāpī Udāyi tassā bhikkhuniyā santike abhikkhaṇam gacchati, tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi tassā bhikkhuniyā saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappesi, ye te bhikkhū appiechā... vipācenti: kathañ hi nāma āyasmā Udāyi bhikkhuniyā saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappessatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Udāyi bhikkhuniyā saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappesīti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; kathañ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhuniyā saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam , , , uddisevyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhuniya saddhim eko ekaya raho nisajjam kappeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panå 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhu 'ti. bhikkhunî nâma ubhatosamghe upasampannă. saddhin ti ekato. eko ekâyā 'ti bhikkhu e' eva hoti bhikkhunî ca. raho nama cakkhussa raho sotassa raho. cakkhussa raho nama, na sakka hoti akkhim va nikhaniyamane bhamukam va ukkhipiyamane sasam va ukkhipiyamane passitum. sotassa raho nama, na sakka hoti pakatikatha sotum.

nisajjam kappeyyä 'ti: bhikkhuniyà nisinnäya bhikkhu upanisinno vä hoti upanipanno vä, äpatti päeittiyassa. bhikkhu nisinne bhikkhuni upanisinnä vä hoti upanipannä vä, äpatti päeittiyassa. ubho vä nisinnä honti ubho vä nipannä, äpatti päeittiyassa. ||1||

raho rahosaññi eko ekâya nisajjam kappeti, âpatti pācittiyassa. raho vematiko . . . raho arahosaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. araho rahosaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. araho vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. araho arahosaññi, anâpatti. ||2|| anâpatti yo koci viññû dutiyo hoti, tiṭṭhati na nisîdati, arahopekkho, aññāvihito nisîdati, ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamam.

tass' uddānam :

asammata-atthamgatā, upassaya-āmisa-dānena, sibbati, addhānam, nāvam, bhuñjeyya, eko ekāya te dasā 'ti.

ovådavaggo tatiyo.

PACITTIYA, XXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Sāvatthiyā avidūre añāatarassa pūgassa āvasathapiņdo pañāatto hoti, chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāya Sāvatthim piņdāya pavisitvā piņdam alabhamānā āvasatham agamamsu, manussā cirassāpi bhaddantā āgatā 'ti sakkaccam parivīsimsu, atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dutiyam pi divasam — pa — tatiyam pi divasam pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā, ... āvasatham gantvā bhuñjimsu, atha kho chabbaggiyānam bhikkhūnam etad ahosi; kim mayam karissāma, ārāmam gantvā hiyyo pi idh' eva āgantabbam bhavissatīti, tatth' eva anuvasitvā

anuvasitvā āvasathapindam bhuñjanti. titthiyā apasakkanti, manussā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma samaņā Sakyaputtiyā anuvasitvā anuvasitvā āvasathapindam bhuñjissanti, na yimesañ ñeva āvasathapindo paññatto, sabbesañ ñeva āvasathapindo paññatto 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . vipācentānam, ye te bhikkhū appicehā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū anuvasitvā anuvasitvā āvasathapindam bhuñjissantīti — pa — . saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave . . . bhuñjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; kathañ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisā . . . sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

eko avasathapindo bhuñjitabbo. tato ce uttari bhuñ-

joyya, päcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena ayasma Sariputto Kosalesu janapadesu Såvatthim gacchanto yena aññataro âvasatho ten' upasamkami, manusså cirassåpi there ågate 'ti sakkaccam parivisimsu. atha kho ayasmato Sariputtassa bhuttavissa khuro ábádho uppajji, násakkhi tamhá ávasathá pakkamitum. atha kho te manusså dutivam pi divasam åvasmantam Såriputtam etad avocum: bhuñjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho ayasma Sariputto bhagavata patikkhittam anuvasitva anuvasitvā āvasathapiņdam bhuñjitun ti kukkuccāvanto na patiggahesi, chinnabhatto ahosi, atha kho âyasmâ Sâriputto Såvatthim gantvå bhikkhûnam etam attham årocesi. bhikkhû . . . årocesum. atha kho bhagavå etasmim nidåne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvå bhikkhū amantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānena bhikkhunā anuvasitvā anuvasitvā āvasathapindam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyvātha:

agilanena bhikkhuna eko avasathapindo bhunjitabbo, tato ce uttari bhunjeyya, pacittiyan ti. [2]

agilāno nāma, sakkoti tamhā āvasathā pakkamitum. gilāno nāma, na sakkoti tamhā āvasathā pakkamitum. åvasathapindo näma pañcannam bhojananam aññataram bhojanam sâlâyam và mandape và rukkhamûle và ajjhokâse và anodissa yavadattho paññatto hoti.

agilanena bhikkhuna sakim bhuñjitabbo. tato ce uttari bhuñjissamiti patiganhati, apatti dukkaṭassa, ajjhohare ajjho-

håre åpatti påcittiyassa. ||1||

agilāno agilānasañnī tat' uttarī āvasathapiņdam bhunjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. agilāno vematiko . . . agilāno gilānasañnī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. gilāno agilānasannī, āpatti dukkatassa. gilāno vematiko, āpatti dukkatassa. gilāno gilānasannī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gilānassa, agilāno sakim bhunjati, gacchanto vā agacchanto vā bhunjati, sāmikā nimantetvā bhojenti, odissa panūatto hoti, na yāvadattho panūatto hoti, panca bhojanāni thapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammi-

kasså 'ti. ||3||3||

pathamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe, tena kho pana samayena Devadatto pahinalābhasakkāro sapariso kulesu viñāāpetvā viñāāpetvā bhuñjati, manussā , , , vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā kulesu v, v, bhuñjissanti, kassa sampannaṃ na manāpaṃ, kassa sāduṃ na ruccatīti, assosuṃ kho bhikkhū tesaṃ manussānaṃ , , , vipācentānaṃ, ye te bhikkhū appicchā , , , vipācenti : kathaṃ hi nāma Devadatto sapariso kulesu v, v, bhuñjissatīti — pa — , saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Devadatta sapariso kulesu v, v, bhuñjissatīti , saccaṃ bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā : kathaṃ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa sapariso kulesu v, v, bhuñjissasi. n' etaṃ moghapurisa appasannānaṃ vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyātha :

ganabhojane påcittiyan ti.

evañ e' idam bhagavată bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. || 1 || tena kho pana samayena manussa gilane bhikkhu bhattena nimantenti, bhikkhu kukkuccayanta nadhivasenti patikkhittam bhagavata ganabhojanan ti. bhagavato etam attham arocesum, atha kho bhagava etasmim nidane etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katva bhikkhu amantesi: anujanami bhikkhave gilanena bhikkhuna ganabhojanam bhunjitum, evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

gaņabhojane añnatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo, gilānasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evan c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhûnam sikkhāpadam pannattam hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena manussâ cîvaradânasamaye sacîvarabhattam patiyâdetvâ bhikkhû nimantenti bhojetvâ cîvarena acchâdessâmâ 'ti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ nâdbivâsenti patikkhittam bhagavatâ gaṇabhojanan ti. cîvaram parittam uppajjati. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave cîvaradânasamaye gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum, evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

gaņabhojane annatra samayā pācittiyam. tatthāyam samayo, gilānasamayo cīvaradānasamayo, ayam tattha samayo'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavata bhikkhûnam sikkhûpadam pañnattam hoti. ||3||

tena kho pana samayena manussâ cîvarakârake bhikkhû bhattena nimantenti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ nâdhivâsenti paţikkhittam bhagavatâ gaṇabhojanan ti. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave cîvarakârasamaye gaṇabhojanam bhuñjitum, evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

ganabhojane añaatra samaya pacittiyam. tatthayam samayo, gilanasamayo civaradanasamayo civarakarasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evaŭ c' idam bhagavata bhikkhûnam sikkhapadam pañ-nattam hoti. $\|\mathbf{4}\|$

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû manusschi saddhim

addhânam gacchanti. atha kho te bhikkhû te manusse etad avocum: muhuttam avuso agametha pindaya carissama 'ti. te evam åhamsu: idh' eva bhante bhuñjathå 'ti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ na patiganhanti patikkhittam bhagavatâ ganabhojanan ti. bhagavato . . . årocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave addhanagamanasamaye ganabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddisevyātha:

gaņabhojane annatra samaya pācittiyam. tatthayam samnyo, gilanasamayo civaradanasamayo civarakarasamayo addhanagamanusamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ e' idam bhagavatā bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññuttam hoti. | 5|

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû manussehi saddhim náváya gacchanti. atha kho te bhikkhû te manusse etad avocum: muhuttam avuso tiram upanetha, pindaya carissama 'ti, te evam åhamsu; idh' eva bhante bhuñjatha 'ti, bhikkhû kukkuccayanta na patiganhanti . . . anujanami bhikkhave navabhiruhanasamaye ganabhojanam bhunjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddisevyatha;

ganabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiyam, tatthâyam samayo, gilânasamayo cîvaradânasamayo cîvarakârasamayo addhanagamanasamayo navabhiruhanasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evan c' idam bhagavata bhikkhûnam sikkhapadam punnattam hoti. |6|

tena kho pana samayena disâsu vassam vutthâ bhikkhû Råjagaham ågacchanti bhagavantam dassanaya. manusså nanaverajjake bhikkhû passitva bhattena nimantenti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ nâdbîvâsentî . . . anujânâmî bhikkhave mahasamaye ganabhojanam bhuñjitum. pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

ganabhojane aññatra samaya pacittiyam. tatthayam samayo, gilanasamayo . . . navabhirubanasamayo mahasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ e' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañnattam hoti. | 7 |

tena kho pana samayena rañño Màgadhassa Senivassa Bimbisårassa ñåti sålohito äjivakesu pabbajito hoti. atha kho so ájívako yena rájá Mágadho Seniyo Bimbisáro ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā rājānam Māgadham Seniyam Bimbisåram etad avoca: iccham' aham maharaja sabbapasandikabhattam kåtun ti. sace tvam bhante buddhapamukham bhikkhusamgham pathamam bhojeyyasi evam kareyyasiti. atha kho so ájívako bhikkhûnam santike dûtam půhesi: adhivásentu me bhikkhû svåtanāya bhattan ti. bhikkhû kukkuccāyantā nådhivåsenti patikkhittam bhagavatå ganabhojanan ti. atha kho so ajivako yena bhagava ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå bhagavatå saddhim sammodi, sammodaniyam katham såraniyam vitisåretvå ekamantam atthäsi. ekamantam thito kho so ajivako bhagavantam etad avoca : bhavam pi Gotamo pabbajito aham pi pabbajito, arahati pabbajito pabbajitassa pindam patiggahetum. adhivasetu me bhavam Gotamo svåtanåya bhattam saddhim bhikkhusamghenå 'ti. adhivåsesi bhagavâ tunhibbâvena. atha kho so âjîvako bhagavato adhivâsanam viditvâ pakkâmi. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave samaņabhattasamaye gaņabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ea pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyvåtha:

ganabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiyam. tatthâyam samayo, gilânasamayo cîvaradânasamayo cîvarakârasamayo addhânagamanasamayo nâvâbhirûhanasamayo mahâsamayo samanabhattasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti. | | | | | | | | | | |

gaņabhojanam nāma yattha cattāro bhikkhû pañcannam bhojanānam aññatarena bhojanena nimantitā bhuñjanti, etam gaṇabhojanam nāma.

aññatra samayâ 'ti thapetvâ samayam.

gilânasamayo nâma antamaso pâdâpi phâlitâ honti, gilânasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

eîvaradânasamayo nâma anatthate kathine vassănassa pacehimo māso, atthate kathine pañca māsā, civaradânasamayo ti bhuñjitabbam.

eivarakārasamayo nāma eivare kariyamāne eivarukārusamayo 'ti bhuūjitabbam. addhānagamanasamayo nāma addhayojanam gaechissāmīti bhunjitabbam, gaechantena bhunjitabbam, agatena bhunjitabbam.

návábhirúhanasamayo náma návam abhirúhissámítí bhuñjitabbam, árúlhena bhuñjitabbam, orúlhena bhuñjitabbam.

mahâsamayo nâma yattha dve tayo bhikkhû piṇḍâya earitvâ yāpenti, catutthe âgate na yāpenti, mahâsamayo 'ti bhunjitabbam.

samaņabhattasamayo nāma yo koci paribbājakasamāpanno

bhattam kuroti, samanabhattasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

annatra samaya bhunjissamiti patiganbati, apatti dukka-

tassa. ajjhohåre ajjhohåre åpatti påcittiyassa. || I ||

ganabhojane gaṇabhojanasaññi aññatra samaya bhuñjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. gaṇabhojane vematiko . . . gaṇabhojane na gaṇabhojanasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. na gaṇabhojane gaṇabhojanasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na gaṇabhojane vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. na gaṇabhojane na gaṇabhojanasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anāpatti samaye, dve tayo ekato bhuñjanti, piņdāya caritvā ekato sannipatitvā bhuñjanti, niccabhattam, salākabhattam, pakkhikam, uposathikam, pāṭipadikam, pañea bhojanāni thapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā

ti. || 3 || 9 ||

dutiyam.

PACITTIYA, XXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Vesāliyam viharuti Mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyam, tena kho pana samayena Vesāliyam paṇītānam bhattānam bhattapaṭipāṭi adhiṭṭhitā hoti, atha kho añūatarassa daliddassa kammakārassa etad ahosi: na kho idam orakam bhavissati yatha yime manussā sakkaccam bhattam karonti, yam nūnāham pi bhattam kareyyan ti, atha kho so daliddo kammakāro yena Kirapatiko ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā tam Kirapatikam etad avoca: icehām' aham ayyaputta buddha-

pamukhassa bhikkhusanghassa bhattam kâtum, dehi me vetanan ti. so pi kho Kirapatiko saddho hoti pasanno. atha kho so Kirapatiko tassa daliddassa kammakarassa abbhatirekam vetanam adasi. atha kho so daliddo kummakaro yena bhagava ten' upasamkami, upasamkaabbhatirekam vetanam adåsi. mitvå bhagavantam abbivådetvå ekamantam nisidi. ekamantam nisinno kho so daliddo kammakaro bhagavantam etad avoca: adhivâsetu me bhante bhagavâ svâtanâya bhattam saddhim bhikkhusamghena 'ti. maha kho avuso bhikkhusamgho, jânâhîti. hotu bhante mahâ bhikkhusamgho, bahû me badara patiyatta, badaramissena peyya paripûrissantîti. adhivasesi bhagava tunhibhavena, atha kho so daliddo kammakaro bhagavato adhivasanam viditva utthayasana bhagavantam abhivadetva padakkhinam katva pakkami. assosum kho bhikkhû: daliddena kira kammakârena svâtanâya buddhapamukho bhikkhusamgho nimantito badaramissena peyyâ paripûrissantîti. te kâlass' eva pindâya caritvâ bhuñjimsu. assosum kho manusså daliddena kira kammakarena buddhapamukho bhikkhusamgho nimantito 'ti. te daliddassa kammakarassa bahukam khadaniyam bhojaniyam abhiharimsu. atha kho so daliddo kammakaro tassa ruttiya accayena panîtam khâdaniyam bhojaniyam patiyâdâpetvâ bhagavato kalam arocapesi: kalo bhante nitthitam bhattan ti, atha kho bhagavā pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattaeivaram âdâya yena tassa daliddassa kammakârassa nivesanam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå paññatte åsane nisîdi saddhim bhikkhusamghena. atha kho so daliddo kammakaro bhattagge bhikkhû parivisati. bhikkhû evam ahamsu: thokam avuso dehi thokam avuso dehiti. ma kho tumbe bhante ayam daliddo kammakaro 'ti thokam thokam patiganhittha, bahukam me khadaniyam bhojaniyam patiyattam. patiganhatha bhante yavadatthan ti. na kho mayam avuso etamkârana thokam thokam patiganhama, api ca mayam kālass' eva pindāya caritvā bhuājimhā, tena mayam thokam thokam patiganhāmā 'ti. atha kho so daliddo kammakāro ujjhåyati khîyati vipâceti: katham hi nâma bhaddantâ maya nimantità aññatra bhuñjissanti, na câham paţibalo yâvadattham dåtun ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa daliddassa

kammakarassa . . . vipäcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appiechā . . . vipåcenti : katham hi nama bhikkhû aññatra nimantità añāatra bhuñjissantīti - pa -, saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû nññatra nimantità aññatra bhuñjantlti. saccam bhagavå. vigurahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi nama te bhikkhave moghapurisa . . . bhuñjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave . . . sikkhāpadam uddisevvātha:

paramparabhojane pâcittiyan ti.

evañ e' idam bhagavatà bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañnattam hoti. |1 |

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu gilâno hoti. aññataro bhikkhu pindapātam ādāya yena so bhikkhu ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå tam bhikkhum etad avoca : bhuñjâhi âvuso 'ti. alam âvuso, atthi me bhattapaccâsâ 'ti. tassa bhikkhuno pindapâto ussûre âhariyittha. so bhikkhu na cittarûpam bhuñji. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho bhagava etasmim nidane etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvå bhikkhû âmantesi: annjânâmi bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhunâ paramparabhojanam bhuñjitum. eyañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha :

paramparabhojane aññatra samayâ pâcittiyam. tatthayam samayo, gilanasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavata bhikkhunam sikkhapadam pannattum hoti. |2 |

tena kho pana samayena manusså cîvaradânasamaye sacîvarabhattam patiyâdāpetvā bhikkhû nimantenti bhojetvā cîvarena acchâdessâmâ 'ti. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ nâdhivâsentî patikkhittam bhagavata paramparabhojanan ti . . . (see Påc. XXXII. 3; 4) . . . uddiseyyatha:

paramparabhojane aññatra samayà pâcittiyam. tatthayam samayo, gilanasamayo civaradanasamayo civarakārasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavată bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañnattum hoti. |3|

atha kho bhagavå pubbanhasamayam nivåsetvå pattaci-

varam âdâya âyasmatâ Ânandena pacchâsamanena yena aññataram kulam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ paññatto âsane nisîdi. atha kho te manussâ bhagavato ca âyasmato ca Ânandassa bhojanam adamsu. âyasmâ Ânando kukkuccâyanto na paţiganhâti. ganhâhi Ânandâ 'ti. alam bhagavâ, atthi me bhattapaccâsâ 'ti. tena h' Ânanda vikappetvâ ganhâhîti. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne ctasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesî: anujânâmi bhikkhave vikappetvâ paramparabhojanam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave vikappetabbam: mayham bhattapaccâsam itthannâmassa dammîti. ||4||

paramparabhojanam năma pancannam bhojanănam annatarena bhojanena nimantito, tam thapetvâ annam pancannam bhojanănam annataram bhojanam bhunjati, etam paramparabhojanam năma.

aññatra samaya 'ti thapetvà samayam.

gilânasamayo nâma na sakkoti ekâsane nisinno yâvadattham bhuñjitum, gilânasamayo 'ti bhuñjitabbam.

eivaradânasamayo nâma . . . eivarakârasamayo nâma . . . (see Pâc, XXXII).

aññatra samayâ bhuñjissâmiti . . . (see Pâc. XXXII) . . .

na paramparabhojanasaññî, anâpatti. ||1||

anāpatti samaye, vikappetvā bhunjati, dvetayonimantano ekato bhunjati, nimantanapatipātiyā bhunjati, sakalena gāmena nimantito tasmim gāme yattha katthaci bhunjati, sakalena pūgena nimantito tasmim pūge yattha katthaci bhunjati, nimantiyamāno bhikkham gahessāmiti bhanati, niccabhattake, salākabhatte, pakkhike, uposathike, pātipadike, panea bhojanāni thapetvā sabbattha anāpatti, ummattakussa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||5||

tatiyam.

PACITTIYA, XXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena Kânamâtâ upâsikâ saddhâ hoti pasannâ. Kânâ gamake annatarassa purisassa dinna hoti, atha kho Kana mātu gharam agamāsi kenacid eva karaniyena, atha kho Kanava samiko Kanaya santike datam pahesi: agacchatu Kânâ, icchâmi Kânâya âgatan ti. atha kho Kânamâtâ upâsika kismim viya rittahattham gantun ti pûvam paci, pakke půve añňataro pindacáriko bhikkhu Kánamátáva upásikáva nivesanam pāvisi. atha kho Kāņamātā upāsikā tassa bhikkhuno půvam dâpesi, so nikkhamitvá añňassa ácikkhi, tassa pi půvam dâpesi, so nikkhamitvá añňassa ácikkhi, tassa pi pûvam dâpesi, yathâpatiyattam pûvam parikkhayam agamāsi. dutiyam pi kho Kāṇāya sāmiko Kāṇāya santike dûtam pâhesi : âgacchatu Kânâ, icchâmi Kânâya âgatan ti. dutiyam pi kho Kânamātā upāsikā kismim viya . . . parikkhayam agamāsi, tatiyam pi kho Kānāya sāmiko Kânâya santike dûtam pâhesi : âgacchatu Kânâ, icchâmi Kānāva āgatam, sace Kānā nāgacchissati aham añūam pajāpatim ānessāmīti, tatiyam pi kho Kānamātā upāsikā kismim viya . . . parikkhayam agamāsi. atha kho Kāṇāya sâmiko aññam pajāpatim ānesi, assosi kho Kāṇā: tena kira parisena añoà pajàpati ânità 'ti. sa rodanti atthâsi. atha kho bhagavā pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram adāya yena Kanamātāya upāsikāya nivesanam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå paññatte åsane nisidi. atha kho Kānamātā upāsikā yena bhagavā ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå bhagavantam abhivadetvå ekamantam nisidi. ekamantam nisinnam kho Kanamataram upasikam bhagaya etad avoca : kissāyam Kāṇā rodatlti, atha kho Kāṇamātā upāsikā bhagavato etam attham arocesi. atha kho bhagava Kanamataram upasikam dhammiya kathaya sandassetya . . . sampahamsetvá uttháyásaná pakkámi. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro sattho Rajagaha Patiyalokam gantukamo hoti. annataro pindacariko bhikkhu tam sattham pindâya pâvisi. aññataro upâsako tassa bhikkhuno sattum dåpesi. so nikkhamitvå aññassa åcikkhi. tassa pi sattum dåpesi. so nikkhamitvå aññassa åcikkhi. tassa pi sattum dåpesi. so nikkhamitvå aññassa åcikkhi. tassa pi sattum dåpesi, yathåpatiyattam patheyyam parikkhayam agamāsi. atha kho so upāsako te manusse etad avoca: ajjunho ayyā āgametha, yathāpaṭiyattam pātheyyam ayyānam dinnam, pātheyyam paṭiyādessāmīti. nāyyo sakkā āgametum, payāto sattho 'ti agamamsu. atha kho tassa upāsakassu pātheyyam paṭiyādetvā pacehā gacchantassa corā acchindimsu. manussā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma samamā Sakyaputtiyā na mattam jānitvā paṭiggahessanti. ayam imesam datvā pacchā gacchanto corehi acchinno 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam... vipācentānam. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etam attham ārocesum. atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāno dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam pañāāpessāmi dasa atthavase paṭicca, saṃghasuṭṭhutāya saṃghaphāsutāya—pa— vinayānuggahāya. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

bhikkhum pan' eva kulam upagatam püvehi vä manthehi vä abhihatthum paväreyya: åkankhamänena bhikkhunä dvittipattapürä patiggahetabbä, tato ce uttari patiganheyya, päcittiyam, dvittipattapüre patiggahetvä tato niharitvä bhikkhühi saddhim samvibhajitabbam, ayam tattha sämiciti. ||2||1||

bhikkhum pan' eva kulam upagatan ti, kulam nāma cattāri kulāni khattiyakulam brāhmaņakulam vessakulam suddakulam. upagatan ti tattha gatam.

půvam náma yam kiñci pahinakattháya patiyattam. mantham náma yam kiñci pátheyyattháya patiyattam.

abhihatthum pavareyya 'ti yavatakam icchasi tavatakam ganhahiti.

ākankhamānenā 'ti iechamānena.

dvíttipattapûrâ paţiggahetabbâ 'ti dve tayo pattapûrâ paţiggahetabbâ.

tato ce uttari patiganheyya 'ti tat' uttari patiganhati, àpatti pacittiyassa. dvittipattapure patiggahetva tato nikkhamantena bhikkhum passitva acikkhitabbam; amutra maya dvittipattapura patiggahita, ma kho tattha patiganhiti. sace passitva na acikkhati, apatti dukkatassa. sace acikkhite patiganhati, apatti dukkatassa. tato nîharitvâ bhikkhûhi saddhim samvibhajitabban ti, pațikkamanam nîharitvâ samvibhajitabbam.

ayam tattha sâmîcîti ayam tattha anudhammatâ. || I ||

atirekadvittipattapûre atirekasaññi paţigaṇhâti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. atir. vematiko . . . atir. ûnakasaññi paţigaṇhâti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ûnakadvittipattapûre atirekasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûn. vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûn. ûnakasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anāpatti dvittipattapūre paṭiganhāti, ūnakadvittipattapūre paṭiganhāti, na pahinakatthāya na pātheyyatthāya paṭi-yattam denti, pahinakatthāya vā pātheyyatthāya vā paṭiyatta-sesakam denti, gamane paṭippassaddhe denti, ñātakāmm, pavāritānam, añāass' atthāya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena añnataro brahmano bhikkhû nimantetva bhojesi. bhikkhû bhuttâvî pavarita ñatikulani gantva ekacce bhuñjimsu ekacce pindapātam ādāya agamamsu. atha kho so brâhmano pativissake etad avoca; bhikkhû mayâ avyâ santappità, etha tumbe pi santappessamiti. te evam abamsu: kim tvam ayyo amhe santappessasi, ye pi taya nimantita te pi amhākam ghārāni āgantvā ekacce bhuñjimsu, ekacce pindapātam ādāya agamamsú 'ti. atha kho so brāhmano sijhāyati khiyati vipāceti: katham hi nāma bhaddantā amhākam ghare bhuñjitvå aññatra bhuñjissanti. na c' âham patibalo yavadattham datun ti. assesum kho bhikkhû tassa bråhmanassa . . . vipåcentassa, ye te bhikkhû appiechâ . . . vipácenti : katham hí náma bhikkhû bhuttáví paváritá aññatra bhuñjissantiti - pa -. succam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû . . . bhuñjantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavá: katham hi náma te bhikkhave moghapurisa

bhuttāvî pavāritā aññatra bhuñjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhuttavî pavarito khadaniyam va bhojaniyam va khadeyya va bhunjeyya va, pacittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavata bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. | 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânânam bhikkhûnam panîte pindapâte nîharanti. gilânâ na cittarûpam
bhuñjanti, tâni bhikkhû chaddenti. assosi kho bhagavâ
uccāsaddam mahāsaddam kākoravasaddam, sutvâna âyasmantam Ânandam âmantesi: kim nu kho so Ânanda uccāsaddo
mahāsaddo kākoravasaddo 'ti. atha kho âyasmā Ânando
bhagavato etam attham ārocesi. bhuñjeyyum panānanda
bhikkhû gilânātirittan ti. na bhuñjeyyum bhagavā 'ti.
atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammim katham katvā
bhikkhû āmantesi: anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānassa ca agilānassa ca atirittam bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave
atirittam kātabbam: alam etam sabban ti. evañ ca pana
bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhuttāvî pavārito anatirittam khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā khādeyya vā bhunjeyya vā, pācittiyan ti. ||2||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhuttavi nama pancannam bhojananam annataram bhojanam antamaso kusaggena pi bhuttam hoti.

pavārito nāma asanam paūūāyati bhojanam paūūāyati, hatthapāse thito abhiharati, patikkhepo paūūāyati. anatiritam nāma akappiyakatam hoti, appatiggahitakatam hoti, anuccāritakatam hoti, ahatthapāse katam hoti, abhuttāvinā katam hoti, bhuttāvinā pavāritena āsanā vuṭṭhitena katam hoti, alam etam sabban ti avuttam hoti, na gilānātirittam hoti: etam anatirittam nāma. atirittam nāma kappiyakatam hoti, paṭiggahitakatam hoti, uccāritakatam hoti, hatthapāse katam hoti, bhuttāvinā katam hoti, bhuttāvinā pavāritena āsanā avuṭṭhitena katam hoti, alam etam sabban ti vuttam hoti, gilānātirittam hoti: etam atirittam nāma.

khâdaniyam nâma pañca bhojanâni yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam thapetvâ avasesam khâdaniyam nâma. bhojaniyam nâma pañca bhojanâni odano kuummâso sattu maccho mamsam. khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti patiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. || | | |

anatiritte anatirittasaññî khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ khâdati vâ bhuñjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anatiritte vematiko . . . anatiritte atirittasaññî . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. yâmakâlikam sattāhakâlikam yâvajîvikam âhâratthâya patigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa; ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte anatirittasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. atiritte ntirittasaññî, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti atirittam kārāpetvā bhunjati, atirittam kārāpetvā bhunjissāmīti patigaņhāti, annass' atthāya haranto geochati, gilānassa sesakam bhunjati, yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam sati paccaye paribhunjati, ummattakassa, ādikammīkassā 'ti. ||3||3||

pañcamam.

PACITTIYA, XXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhū Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvatthim addhānamaggapatipannā honti, eko bhikkhu anācāram ācarati, dutiyo bhikkhu tam bhikkhum etad avoca: māvuso evarūpam akāsi, n' etam kappatīti, so tasmim upanandhi, atha kho te bhikkhū Sāvatthim agamamsu, tena kho pana samayena Sāvatthiyam añūatarassa pūgassa samghabhattam hoti, dutiyo bhikkhu bhuttāvī pavārito hoti, upanandho bhikkhu ñātikulam gantvā piņdapātam ādāya yena so bhikkhu ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā tam bhikkhum etad avoca: bhunjāhī āvuso 'tī, alam āvuso parīpuņņo 'mhīti, sundaro āvuso piņdapāto bhunjāhīti, atha kho so bhikkhu tena bhikkhunā nīppīliyamāno tam piņdapātam bhunjati, upanandho

bhikkhu tam bhikkhum etad avoca: tvam hi nāma āvuso mam vattabbam maññasi yam tvam bhuttāvī pavārito anatirittam bhojaniyam bhuñjasītī. nanu āvuso ācikkhitabban tī, nanu āvuso pucchitabban tī, atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesī, ye te bhikkhū appicchā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhu bhikkhum bhuttāvim pavāritam anatirittena bhojanena abhihaṭṭhum pavāressatītī—pa—, saccam kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhum... pavāresītī, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhum... pavāressasī, n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya—pa— evaā ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddissevyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum bhuttavim pavaritam anatirittena khadaniyena va bbojaniyena va abhihatthum pavareyya handa bhikkhu khada va bhunja va 'ti janam asada-

nâpekkho, bhuttasmim pâcittiyan ti. [1]

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti, bhikkhun ti aññam bhikkhum.

bhuttāvī nāma . . . (see XXXV. 3) . . . etam anatirittam nāma. khādaniyam nāma . . . (see XXXV. 3) . . . mamsam. abhihatthum pavāreyyā 'ti yāvatakam icchasi tāvatakam ganhāhīti.

jānāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti nīne vā tassa ārocenti so vā

aroceti.

āsādanāpekkho 'ti iminā imam codessāmi sāressāmi paţicodessāmi paţisāressāmi mankum karissāmīti abhiharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa vacanena khādissāmi bhunjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. bhojanapariyosāne āpatti pācittiyassa. [1]

pavārite pavāritasaūnī anatirittena khādaniyena vā bhojaniyena vā abhihatthum pavāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. pavārite vematiko . . . āpatti dukkaṭassa. pavārite apavāritasannī . . . anāpatti. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam āhāratthāya abhiharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassa vacanena khādissāmi bhunjissāmīti paṭiganhāti, āpatti dukkatassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. apavārite pavārītasannī, āpatti dukkatassa. apavārīte vematiko, āpatti dukkatassa. apavārīte apavārītasannī, anāpatti. | 2 |

anāpatti atirittam kārāpetvā deti, atirittam kārāpetvā bhunjāhīti deti, annass' atthāya haranto gacchāhīti deti, gilānassa sesakam deti, yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam satī paccaye parībhunjā 'ti deti, ummattakassa, ādikammīkassā 'ti. [3]2]

chattham.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavà Rajagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivape, tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe giraggasamajjo hoti, sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhû giraggasamajjam dassanâya agamamsu, manussâ sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû passitva nhapetva vilimpetva bhojetva khādaniyam adamsu, sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhû khādaniyam ādāya ārāmam gantvā chabbaggiye bhikkhū etad avocum: ganhathâvuso khâdaniyam khâdathâ 'ti. kuto tumhehi âvuso khådaniyam laddhan ti. sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhû chabbaggiyanam bhikkhûnam etam attham arocesum, kim pana tumhe avuso vikale bhojanam bhunjatha 'ti. evam avuso 'ti. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû ujjhayanti khîyanti vipâcenti : katham hi nāma sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhû vikāle bhojanam bhuūjissantîti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam etam attham årocesum. ye te bhikkhû appiecha te ujjhayanti khivanti vipacenti: katham hi nama sattarasavaggiya bhikkhû vikâle bhojanam bhuñjissantîti. te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham arocesum. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave vikâle bhojanam bhuñjathâ 'ti, saccam bhagavâ, vigarahi buddho bhagavá. katham hi náma tumhe moghapurisà vikāle bhojanam bhunjissatha. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhaye imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu vikale khadaniyam va bhojaniyam va khadeyya va bhunjevya va, pacittiyan ti. ||1|| yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

vikâlo năma majjhantike vitivatte yava arunuggamană.

khâdaniyam nâma . . . bhojaniyam nâma . . . mamsam. khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti patiganhâti, âpatti dukkatassa.

ajihohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

vikâle vikâlasaññî khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ khâdati vâ bhuñjati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. vikâle vematiko . . . vikâle kâlasaññî . . , âpatti pâcittiyassa. yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam âhâratthâya patiganhâti, âpatti dukkaţassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti dukkaţassa. kâle vikâlasaññî, âpatti dukkaţassa. kâle vematiko, âpatti dukkatassa. kâle kâlasaññî, anâpatti. ||2||

anāpatti yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam sati paccave paribhuūjati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā ti. ||3||2||

sattamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapin dikassa arame, tenakho pana samayena âyasmato Ânandassa upajihâyo âyasmâ Belatthasiso aranne viharati. so pindava caritva sukkhakuram aramam haritvá sukkhápetvá nikkhipati, yadá áhárena attho hoti tadā udakena temetvā bhunjati, cirena gāmam piņdāya pavisati. bhikkhû âyasmantam Belatthasisam etad avocum: kissa tvam avuso cirena gamam pindaya pavisasiti. atha kho âyasmâ Belatthasiso bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesi. kim pana tvam avuso sannidhikarakam bhojanam bhunjasiti. evam avuso 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appiecha . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama ayasma Belatthasiso sannidhikarakam bhojanam bhunjissatiti - pa -. saccam kira tvam Belatthasîsa . . . bhuñjasiti. saccam bhagavă. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama tvam Belatthasisa sannidhikarakam bhojanam bhuñjissasi. n' etam Belatthasisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu sannidhikarakam khadaniyam va bhojaniyam ya khadeyya va bhunjeyya va, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. sannidhikârakam nama ajja paţiggahitam aparajju khâditam hoti.

khādaniyam nāma . . . bhojaniyam nāma . . . mamsam. khādissāmi bhunjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ajjhohåre ajjhohåre åpatti påcittiyassa. | 1 |

sannidhikârake sannidhikârakasaññî khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ khâdati vâ bhuñjati vâ, āpatti pācittiyassa. sannidhikârake vematiko . . . sannidhikârake asannidhikârakasaññî . . . âpatti pācittiyassa. yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajîvikam āhāratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. asannidhikārake sannidhikārakasaññī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asannidhikārake vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. asannidhikārake asannidhikārakasaññi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti yāvakālikam yāvakāle nidahitvā bhuñjati, yāmakālikam yāme nidahitvā bhuñjati, sattāhakālikam sattāham nidahitvā bhuñjati, yāvajīvikam sati paccaye parībhuñjati,

ummattakassa, ûdikammikassâ 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

atthamam.

PACITTIYA, XXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû panîtabhojanâni attano atthâya viññāpetvā bhuñjanti, manussā , , vipācenti: katham hi nāma samanā Sakyaputtiyā panîtabhojanâni , , bhuñjissanti, kassa sampannam na manāpam, kassa sādum na ruccatīti, assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussānam , , vipācentānam, ye te bhikkhû appicchā , , vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhû . , bhuñjissantīti

— pa —, saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave , , , bhuñjathâ 'ti, saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ. katham hi năma tumbe moghapurisâ . . . bhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yani kho pana tani panitabhojanani seyyath' idam sappi navanitam telam madhu phanitam maceho mamsam khiram dadhi, yo pana bhikkhu evarapani panitabhojanani attano atthaya viññapetva bhuñjeyya, pacittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti. gilânapucchakâ bhikkhû gilâne bhikkhû etad avocum: kacc' âvuso
khamanîyam kacci yâpanîyan ti. pubbe mayam âvuso panîtabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjâma, tena no
phâsu hoti, idâni pana bhagavatâ paţikkhittan ti kukkuccâyantâ na viññâpema, tena no na phâsu hotîti. bhagavato
... ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne dhammim
katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhunâ panîtabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ
bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam
uddiseyyûtha:

yani kho pana tani panitabhojanani seyyath' idam sappi navanitam telam madhu phanitam maccho mamsam khiram dadhi, yo pana bhikkhu evarapani panitabhojanani agilano attano atthaya vinnapetva bhunjeyya, pacittiyan ti [2]

yani kho pana tani panitabhojananiti: sappi nama gosappi va njikasappi va mahisam va sappi, yesam mamsam kappati tesam sappi. navanitam nama tesah neva navanitam telam nama tilatelam sasapatelam madhukatelam erandatelam vasatelam, madhu nama makkhikamadhu, phanitam nama ucehumha nibbattam, macaho nama udakacaro vuccati, mamsam nama yesam mamsam kappati tesam mamsam, khiram nama gokhiram va ajikakhiram va mahisakhiram va, yesam mamsam kappati tesam khiram dadhi nama tesah neva dadhi.

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

evarûpâni panîtabhojanânîti tathârûpâni panîtabhojanâni.
agilâno nâma yassa vinâ panîtabhojanâni phâsu hoti.
gilâno nâma yassa vinâ panîtabhojanâni na phâsu hoti.
agilâno attano atthâya viññâpeti, payoge payoge dukkaţam; paţilâbhena bhuñjissâmîti paţiganhâti, âpatti dukkatassa; ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti pâcittiyassa. || I ||

agilāno agilānasañni paņītabhojanāni attano atthāya vinnāpetvā bhunjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. agilāno vematiko . . . agilāno gilānasanni . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. gilāno agilānasanni, āpatti dukkatassa. gilāno vematiko, āpatti dukkatassa. gilāno gilānasanni, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gilānassa, gilāno hutvā viññāpetvā agilāno bhuñjati, gilānassa sesakam bhuñjati, ñātakānam, pavāritānam, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||3||

navamam.

PACITTIYA, XL.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyam viharati Mahavane kûtagarasalayam. tena kho pana samayena annataro bhikkhu sabbapamsukuliko susane viharati, so manussehi diyyamanam na icchati patiggahetum. susane pi rukkhamûle pi ummâre pi ayyavesâtitakânî sâmam gahetvâ bhuñjati, manusså . . . vipåcenti: katham hi nama ayam bhikkhu amhâkam ayyayosâţitakânî sâmam gahetvâ bhuñjissati. thero 'yam bhikkhu vadharo manussamamsam maññe khādatiti, assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussānam . . . vipåcentånam, ye te bhikkhû appicehå . . . vipåcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhu adinnam mukhadvâram âhâram aharissatîti - pa -. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu adinnam mukhadvâram âhâram âharasîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama tvam moghapurisa adinnam mukhadvāram āhāram āharissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu adinnam mukhadvaram aharam âhareyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañnattam boti. |1|

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû udakadantapene kukkuccavanti, bhagavato . . . arocesum. anujanami bhikkhave udakadantaponam sâmam gahetvâ bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu adinnam mukhadvaram aharam åhareyya añilatra udakadantapona, päcittiyan ti. 121

vo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

adinnam nāma apatiggahitakam vuccati. dinnam nāma kåyena vå kåyapatibaddhena vå nissaggiyena vå dente hatthapåse thito käyena vå käyapatibaddhena vå patiganhåti, etam dinnam nama.

âhâro nâma udakadantaponam thapetvâ yam kiñci ajjhoharanîyam, eso âhâro nâma.

aññatra udakadantapona 'ti thapetva udakadantaponam. khādissāmi bhunjissāmīti gaņhāti, apatti dukkatassa. ajiho-

håre ajjhohåre åpatti päcittiyassa. || I ||

apatiggahitake apatiggahitakasaññi adinnam mukhadvåram åhåram äharati aññatra udakadantaponā, āpatti pācittiyassa. apatiggabitake vematiko . . . apatiggabitake patiggabitakasaññi . . . åpatti pâcittiyassa. patiggahitake apatiggahitakasañai, âpatti dukkatassa. patiggahitake vematiko, âpatti dukkatassa. patiggahitake patiggahitakasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anapatti udakadantapone, cattari mahavikatani sati paccaye asati kappiyakārake sāmam gahetvā paribhunjati, ummattakassa, Adikammikassa 'ti, || 3 || 3 ||

dasamam.

tass' uddanam :

pindo, ganam, param, půvam, dve ca bhuttápaváraná, vikâle, sannidhi, khîram, dantaponena te dasâ 'ti.

bhojanavaggo catuttho.

PÂCITTIYA, XLI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Vesaliyam viharati Mahayane kûtagarasalayam, tena kho pana samayena samghassa khâdaniyam ussannam hoti, atha kho âyasmâ Anando bhagavato etam attham arocesi, tena h' Ananda vighāsādānam pūvam dehīti. evam bhante 'ti kho āyasmā Ânando bhagavato patisunitvâ vighāsāde patipātiyā nisīdāpetvå ekekam půvam dento añňatarissá paribbájikáya ekam maññamano dve pûve adâsi. sâmanta paribbâjikâyo tam paribbăjikam etad avocum : jâro te eso samano 'ti, na meso samaņo jāro, ekam maññamāno dve pûve adāsīti. dutiyam pi kho - pa - tatiyam pi kho ayasma Anando ekekam půvam dento tassá yeva paribbájikáya ekam mañňamáno dve půve adåsi, samanta paribbajikayo tam paribbajikam etad avocum: jaro . . , adastti. jaro na jaro 'ti bhandimsu. ||1|| aññataro pi ajivako parivesanam agamasi. aññataro bhikkhu pahûtena sappina odanam madditvâ tassa âjîvakassa mahantam pindam adâsi. atha kho so âjîvako tam pindam âdâya agamāsi, añnataro ajīvako tam ajīvakam etad avoca : kuto tavā âvuso pindo laddho 'ti. tassâvuso samanassa Gotamassa mundagahapatikassa pariyesanâya laddho 'ti. assosum kho upāsakā tesam ājīvakānam imam kathāsallāpam. atha kho te upasaka yena bhagava ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvå bhagavantam abhivådetvå ekamantam nisidimsu. ekamantam nisinna kho te upasaka bhagavantam etad avocum: ime bhante titthiya avannakama buddhassa avannakâmâ dhammassa avannakâmâ samghassa, sâdhu bhante syya titthiyanam sahattha na dadeyyun ti. atha kho bhagavā te upāsake dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi . . . sampahamsesi. atha kho te upasaka bhagayata dhammiya kathâya . . . sampahamsitâ utthâyâsanâ bhagavantam abhivådetvå padakkhinam katvå pakkamimsu. atha kho bhagavå etasmim nidåne dhammim katham katvå bhikkhû âmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhûnam sikkhûpadam paññapessami dasa atthavase paticca, samghasutthutaya saṃghaphāsutāya — la — saddhammatthitiyā vinayānuggahāya, evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu acelakassa vå paribbåjakassa vå paribbåjikåya vå sahatthå khådaniyam vå bhojaniyam vå dadeyya, päcittiyan ti. ||2||1||

yo panà 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

acelako nâma yo koci paribbâjakasamâpanno naggo. paribbâjako nâma bhikkhum ca sâmanerañ ca thapetvâ yo koci paribbâjakasamâpanno. paribbâjikâ nâma bhikkhuniñ ca sikkhamânañ ca sâmaneriñ ca thapetvâ yâ kâci paribbâjikasamâpannâ.

khâdaniyam nâma pañca bhojanâni udakadantapoṇam thapetvâ avasesam khâdaniyam nâma. bhojaniyam nâma pañca bhojanâni odano kummâso sattu maccho mamsam.

dadeyyâ 'ti kâyena vâ kâyapaţibaddhena vâ nissaggiyena

vå deti, åpatti påcittiyassa. | 1 |

titthiye titthiyasaññi sahattha khadaniyam va bhojaniyam va deti, apatti pacittiyassa. titthiye vematiko . . . titthiye atitthiyasaññi . . . apatti pacittiyassa. udakadantaponam deti, apatti dukkatassa. atitthiye titthiyasaññi, apatti dukkatassa. atitthiye vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. atitthiye atitthiyasaññi, anapatti. ||2||

anåpatti dåpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvå deti, båhirålepam deti, ummattakassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. ||3||2||

pathamam.

PACITTIYA, XLII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhātuno saddhivihārikam bhikkhum etad avoca: eh' āvuso gāmam pindāya pavisissāmā 'ti, tassa adāpetvā uyyojesi gacehāvuso na me tayā saddhim kathā vā nisajjā vā phāsu hoti, ekakassa me kathā vā nisajjā vā phāsu hotītī. atha kho so bhikkhu upakatthe kāle nāsakkhi piņdāya caritum, patikkamane pi bhattavissaggam na sambhāvesi chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu ārāmam gantvā bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesi. ye te bhikkhū appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhum eh' āvuso gāmam piņdāya pavisissāmā 'ti tassa adāpetvā uyyojessatīti — pa — . saccam kira tvam Upananda bhikkhum . . . uyyojesītī. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhum . . . uyyojessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum eh' âvuso gâmam vâ nigamam vâ piṇḍâya pavisissâmâ 'ti tassa dâpetvâ vâ adâpetvâ vâ uyyojeyya gacchâvuso na me tayâ saddhim kathâ vâ nisajjâ vâ phâsu hoti ekakassa me kathâ vâ nisajjâ vâ phâsu hotîti etad eva paccayam karitvâ anaññam, pâcittiyan

ti. |1|

yo panå 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññam bhikkhum.

eh' âvuso gâmam vâ nigamam vâ 'ti: gâmo pi nigamo pi nagaram pi gâmo c' eva nigamo ca.

tassa dåpetvå 'ti yågum vå khådaniyam vå bhojaniyam vå

dâpetvâ, adâpetvâ 'ti na kiñei dâpetvâ.

uyyojeyyä 'ti mätugämena saddhim hasitukämo kilitukämo raho nisiditukämo anäcäram äcaritukämo evam vadeti: gucchävuso . . . ekakassa . . . phäsu hotiti uyyojeti, äpatti dukkatassa. dassanüpacäram vä savanüpacäram vä vijahautassa äpatti dukkatassa. vijahite äpatti päcittiyassa.

etad eva paccayam karitvā anaññan ti na añño koci

paccayo hoti uyyojetum. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi uyyojeti, apatti pacittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi uyyojeti, apatti pacittiyassa, kalisasanam aropeti, apatti dukkatassa. anupasampannam uyyojeti, apatti dukkatassa. kalisasanam aropeti, apatti dukkatassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññì, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti ubho ekato na yāpessāmā 'ti uyyojeti, mahaggham bhandam passitvā lobhadhammam uppādessatīti uyyojeti, mātugāmam passitvā anabhiratīm uppādessatīti uyyojeti, gilānassa vā ohiyyakassa vā vihārapālassa vā yāgum vā khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā nīharā 'ti uyyojeti, na anācāram ācaritukāmo sati karanīye uyyojeti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, XLIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam vibarati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena ayasma Upanando Sakyaputto sahayakassa gharam gantvå tassa pajāpatiyā saddhim savanighare nisajjam kappesi, atha kho so puriso yenayasma Upanando Sakyaputto ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå åvasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam abhiyadetva ekamantam nisidi. ekamantam nisinno kho so puriso pajapatim etad avoca: dadeh' eyyassa bhikkhan ti. atha kho så itthi áyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa bhikkham adasi, atha kho so puriso ayasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam etad ayoca: gaechatha bhante yato ayyassa bhikkhâ dinnâ 'ti. atha kho så itthi sallakkhetvå pariyutthito ayam puriso 'ti ayasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam etad avoca: nisidatha bhante mà agamittha'ti. dutiyam pi kho so puriso - pa - tatiyam pi kho so puriso âyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam . . . dinna 'ti. tatiyam pi kho sa itthi ayasmantam Upanandam . . . må agamitthä 'ti. atha kho so puriso nikkhamitvä bhikkhû ujjhapeti ayam bhante ayyo Upanando mayham pajápatiyá saddhim sayanighare nisinno, so mayá uyyojiyamano na icohati gantum. bahukicca mayam bahukaraniya 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipacenti : katham hi nāma āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappessatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Upananda sabhojane . . . kappesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa sabhojane . . . kappessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam

kappeyya, pâcittiyan ti. |1|

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

sabhojanam năma kulam itthi c' eva hoti puriso ca itthi ca puriso ca ubho anikkhantă honti, ubho avitarăgă.

anupakhajjā 'ti anupavisitvā.

nisajjam kappeyyä ti mahallake ghare pitthasamghätassa hatthapäsam vijahitvä nisidati, äpatti päcittiyassa. khuddake ghare pitthivamsam atikkamitvä nisidati, äpatti päcittiyassa. || 1 ||

sayanighare sayanigharasaññi sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappeti, apatti pacittiyassa. sayanighare vematiko . . . sayanighare na sayanigharasaññi . . . apatti pacittiyassa. na sayanighare sayanigharasaññi, apatti dukkatassa. na sayanighare vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. na sayanighare na sayanigharasaññi, anapatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti mahallake ghare pitthasamghātassa hatthapāsam avijahitvā nisīdati, khuddake ghare pitthivamsam anatikkamitvā nisīdati, bhikkhu dutiyo hoti, ubbo nikkhantā honti, ubbo vītarāgā, na sayanighare, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, XLIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto sahāyakassa gharam gantvā tassa pajāpatiyā saddhim raho paticehanne åsane nisajjam kappesi, atha kho so puriso ujjhåyati khlyati vipåceti: katham hi näma ayyo Upanando mayham pajäpatiyä saddhim raho paticchanne åsane nisajjam kappessatiti, assosum kho bhikkhû tassa purisassa. , vipåcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appicchä . . , vipåcenti: katham hi näma åyasmä Upanando Sakyaputto mätugämena saddhim raho paticchanne åsane nisajjam kappessatiti —la — . saccam kira tvam Upananda mätugämena saddhim . . . kappesiti saccam bhagavå vigarahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi näma tvam moghapurisa mätugämena saddhim kappessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannänam vä pasädäya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhäpadam uddiseyyåtha:

yo pana bhikkhu matugamena saddhim raho paticchanne asane nisajjam kappeyya, pacittiyan ti. |1|

vo paná 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhů 'ti.

mātugāmo nāma manussitthi, na yakkhī na petī na tiracchānagatā, antamaso tadahujātāpi dārikā, pag eva mahatturī.

saddhin ti ekato.

raho nāma cakkhussa raho sotassa raho. cakkhussa raho nāma, na sakkā hoti akkhim vā nikhaniyamāne bhamukam vā ukkhipiyamāne passitum. sotassa raho nāma, na sakkā hoti pakatikathā sotum.

paticchannam nāma āsanam kuddena vā kavātena vā kilanjena vā sāṇipākārena vā rukkhena vā thambena vā

kotthaliya va yena kenaci paticehannam hoti.

nisajjam kappeyyä 'ti, mätugame nisinne bhikkhu upanisinno vä hoti upanipanno vä, äpatti päcittiyassa. bhikkhu nisinne mätugamo upanisinno vä hoti upanipanno vä, äpatti päcittiyassa. ubho vä nisinnä honti ubho vä nipannä, äpatti

pacittivassa. [1]

måtngåme måtugåmasaññi raho paţiechanne åsano nisajjam kappeti, åpatti påcittiyassa. måtugåme vematiko . . . måtugåme amåtugåmasaññi . . . åpatti påcittiyassa. yakkhiya vå petiyà vå paṇḍakena vå tiracchānagatamanussaviggahitthiyà vå saddhim raho paţicchanne åsane nisajjam kappeti, åpatti dukkaṭassa. amåtugåme måtugåmasaññi,

āpatti dukkatassa. amātugāme vematiko, āpatti dukkatassa. amātugāme amātugāmasañāi, anāpatti. |2|

anăpatti yo koci viñnû puriso dutivo hoti, titthati na nisidati, arahopekkho, aññāvihito misidati, ummattakassa, ådikammikasså ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PACITTIYA, XLV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena avasma Upanando Sakvaputto sahavakassa gharam guntvå tassa pajäpativå saddhim eko ekäva raho nisajjam kappesi. atha kho so puriso . . . vipaceti : katham hi nâma ayyo Upanando mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajiam kappessatiti, assosum kho bhikkhû tassa purisassa . . . vîpâcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto mātugāmena saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappessatīti -la -- saccam kira tvam Upananda matugamena . . . kappesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nama tvam moghapurisa . . . kappessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu matugamena saddhim eko ekaya

raho nisajjam kappeyva, pacittiyan ti. [1]

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

måtugåmo nåma manussitthi, na yakkhi na peti na tiracchånagatā, viññû patibalā subhāsitadubbhāsitam dutthullādutthu-Ham ajanitum.

saddhin ti ekato.

eko ekâyâ 'ti bhikkhu c' eva hoti mâtugâmo ca.

raho nâma . . . sotum.

nisajjam kappeyyå 'ti . . . (see XLIV. 2. Instead of raho paticehanne åsane read eko ekäya raho) . . . ådikammikasså ti. |2|

pañcamam.

PACITTIYA, XLVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Rajagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivape, tena kho pana samayena avasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa upatthakakulam ayasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam bhattena nimantesi, aññe pi bhikkhû bhattena nimantesi. tena kho pana samayenu ayasma Upanando Sakyaputto purebhattam kulani payirupasati, atha kho te bhikkhû te manusse etad avocum: dethâvuso bhattan ti. âgumetha bhante yâv' ayyo Upanando agacehatiti. dutiyam pi kho te bhikkhû - pa - tatiyam pi kho te bhikkhû te manusse etad avocum; dethâvuso bhattam pure kalo atikkamatiti. tatiyam pi kho mayam bhante bhattam karimha ayyassa Upanandassa karana. ågametha bhante yav' ayyo Upanando ågacchatlti. atha kho ayasma Upanando Sakyaputto purebhattam kulani payirupasitvå divå ågacchati. bhikkhû na cittarûpam bhuñjimsu. ve te bhikkhû appiecha . . . vipacenti : katham hi nama Ayasma Upanando Sakyaputto nimantito sabhatto samano purebhattam kulesu cărittam âpajjissatîti - pa -. saccam kira tvam Upananda nimantito . . . Apajjasiti. saccam bhagavå. vigarahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa nimantito . . . åpajjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddisevyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabhatto samano purebhattam

kulesu čárittam ápajjevya, pácittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena âyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa upatthâkakulam samghass' atthâya khādaniyam pāhesi nyyassa Upanandassa dassetvā samghassa dātabban ti, tena kho pana samayena âyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto gāmam pindāya pavittho hoti, atha kho te manussā ārāmam gantvā bhikkhū pucchimsu: kaham bhante ayyo Upanando

'ti. es' àvuso âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto gâmam pindâya pavittho 'ti. idam bhante khadaniyam ayyassa Upanandassa dassetvå samghassa dåtabban ti. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum, atha kho bhagava ctasmim nidane dhammim katham katvå bhikkhû âmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave patiggahetvå nikkhipatha yava Upanando agacchatiti. atha kho âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto bhagavatā patikkhittam purehhattam kulesu cărittam ăpajjitun ti pacchâbhattam kulâni payirupāsitvā divā patikkami. khādaniyam ussādiyittha. ye te bhikkhû appiechâ . . . vipacenti : katham hi nama âyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto pacchābhattam kulesu cārittam àpajjissatîti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Upananda pacchâbhattam . . . åpajjasîti. saccam bhagavå. vigarahi buddho bhagavá: katham hi náma tvam moghapurisa pacchábhattam . . . åpajjissasi. n° etam moghapurisa appasannanam vä pasadaya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha :

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sabhatto samano purebhattam va pacchabhattam va kulesu carittam apajjeyya, pacittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû civaradânasamaye kukkuccâyantâ kulâni na payirupâsanti, civaram parittam uppajjati. bhagavato . . . årocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhavo civaradânasamaye kulâni payirupâsitum. evañ ca . . . uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu . . . âpajjeyya aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyam, tatthâyam samayo, cîvaradânasamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'tî.

evañ c' idam . . . paññattam hoti. 13

yo pana bhikkhu . . . âpajjeyya aññatra samaya, pâcittiyam. tatthāyam samayo : elvaradānasamayo civarakārasamayo. ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam . . . paññattam hoti. | 4 |

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti attho ca hoti bhesajjehi. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ . . . anujânâmî bhikkhave santam bhikkhum âpucchâ kulânî payirupâsitum. evañ ca . . . uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu nimantito sahhatto samano santam bhikkhum anapuccha purebhattam va pacchabhattam va kulesu carittam apajjeyya annatra samaya, pacittiyam, tatthayam samayo: civaradanasamayo civarakarasamayo, ayam tattha samayo'ti. ||5||

yo panå 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. nimantito nâma paŭcannam bhojananam aññatarena bhoja-

nimantito nama pancannam buojamanam amatarena buojanena nimantito.

sabhatto nâma yena nimantito tena sabhatto.

santam nâma bhikkhum sakkâ hoti âpucchâ pavisitum. ... asantam nâma bhikkhum na sakkâ hoti âpucchâ pavisitum.

purebhattam nama yena nimantito tam abhuttavi. pacehabhattam nama yena nimantito antamaso kusaggena pi bhuttam hoti.

kulam náma-cattári kuláni khattiyakulam bráhmanakulam vessakulam suddakulam, kulesu cárittam ápajjeyyá 'ti aññassa gharúpacáram okkamantassa ápatti dukkaṭassa, paṭhamam pádam ummāram atikkámeti, ápatti dukkaṭassa, dutiyam pádam atikkámeti, ápatti pácittiyassa.

aññatra samayâ 'ti thapetvâ samayam. elvaradânasamayo nâma anatthate kathine vassânassa pacchimo mâso, atthate kathine pañca mâsâ. clvarakârasamayo nâma civare kariyamâne. || 1 ||

nimantite nimantitasaññi santam bhikkhum anapuccha purebhattam pacchabhattam kulesa carittam apajjati aññatra samayà, apatti pâcittiyassa, nimantite vematiko . . . nimantite animantitasaññi . . . apatti pâcittiyassa, animantite nimantitasaññi, apatti dukkaṭassa. animantite vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. animantite animantitasaññi, anapatti. ||2||

anapatti samaye, santam bhikkhum apuccha pavisati, asantam bhikkhum anapuccha pavisati, anassa gharena maggo hoti, gharupacarena maggo hoti, antaragamam gacchati, bhikkhuniupassayam gacchati, titthiyaseyyam gacchati, patikkamanam gacchati, bhattiyagharam gacchati, apadasu, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||6||

chattham.

PACITTIYA, XLVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmim Nigrodharame, tenakho pana samayena Mahanamassa Sakkassa bhesajjam ussannam hoti, atha kho Mahanamo Sakko yena bhaguva ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå bhagavantam abhivådetvå ekamantam nisidi. ekamantam nisinno kho Mahanamo Sakko bhagavantam etad avoca : iccham' aham bhante samgham catumåsam bhesajjena paväretun ti. sådhu sådhu Mahanama, tena hi tvam Mahanama samgham catumasam bhesaijena pavårehiti. bhikkhû kukkuccayanta nadhivasenti. bhagavato etam attham årocesum, anujanami blikkhave catumasapaccayapayaranam saditun ti. ||1|| tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Mahânâmam Sakkam parittam bhesajjam viññāpenti, tath' eva Mahānāmassa Sakkassa bhesajjam ussannam hoti. dutiyam pi kho Mahanamo Sakko yena bhugavā ten' upasamkami . . . avoca : iechām' aham bhante samgham aparam pi câtumăsam bhesajiena pavăretun ti. sadhu sadhu Mahanama, tena hi tyam Mahanama samgham aparam pi câtumâsam bhesajjena pavârehîti. bhikkhû kukkuccayanta nadhiyasenti, bhagayato . . . Arocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave punapavāraņam pi sāditun ti. ||2|| tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Mahanamam Sakkam parittam yeva bhesajjam viññapenti, tath' eva Mahanamassa Sakkassa bhesajjam ussannam hoti. tatiyam pi kho Mahanāmo Sakko yena bhagavā ten' upasamkami . . . avoca : icchām' aham bhante sungham yāvajīvam bhesajjena pavāretun ti. sādhu sādhu Mahānāma, tena hi tvam Mahānāma samgham yāvajīvam bhesajjena pavārehīti. bhikkhū kukkuccāyantā nādhivāsenti. bhagavato . . . ārocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave niccapavāranam pi sāditun ti ||3||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkha dunnivattha houti dupparuta anakappasampanna. Mahanamo Sakko vattā hoti : kissa tumbe bhante dunnivatthā duppārutā anākappasampannā, nanu nāma pabbajitena sunivatthena bhavitabbam supārutena ākappasampannenā 'ti, chabbaggivå bhikkhû Mahânâme Sakke upanandhimsu, atha kho chabbaggiyanam bhikkhûnam etad ahosi : kena nu kho mayam upāvena Mahānāmam Sakkam mankum kareyyāmā 'ti, atha kho chabbaggiyanam bhikkhanam etad ahosi; Mahanamena kho avuso Sakkena samgho bhesajjena pavarito. handa mayam âyuso Mahânâmam Sakkam sappim viññâpemâ 'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhû vena Mahânâmo Sakko ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitya Mahanamam Sakkam etad avocum: donena avuso sappina attho 'ti. ajjunho bhante agametha, manussa vajam gata sappim aharitum, kålam harissathå 'ti. dutiyam pi kho - pa - tatiyam pi kho chabbaggiya bhikkhû Mahanamam Sakkam . . . harissathå 'ti. kim pana tayà àvuso adâtukâmena pavâritena yam tvam paváretvá na desíti, atha kho Mahánámo Sakko ujjhāyati khiyati vipāceti: katham hi nāma bhaddantā ajjunho bhante ågamethå 'ti vuccamana någamessantiti. assosum kho bhikkhû Mahanamassa Sakkassa . . . vipacentassa, ye te bhikkhû appiechâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhû Mahānāmena Sakkena ajjunho bhante ågamethå 'ti vuocamana någamessantiti - pa -. saccam kira tambe bhikkhaye Mahanamena Sakkena . . . nagametha 'ti. saccam bhagava, vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nāma tumbe moghapurisā Mahānāmena Sakkena . . . någamessatha. n' etam moghapuriså appasannånam vå pasådåya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha;

agilanena bhikkhuna catumasapaccayapavarana sadi-

tabbā añnatra punspavāraņāya añnatra nicespavāranāya. tato ce uttarī sādiyeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||4||1||

ngilânena bhikkhunā cātumāsapaccayapavāraņā sāditabbā
'ti gilānapaccayapavāraņā sāditabbā. punapavāraņāpi sāditabbā 'ti, yadā gilāno bhavissāmi tadā vinnāpessāmīti. niecapavāraņāpi sāditabbā 'ti, yadā gilāno bhavissāmi tadā vinnā-

pessamiti.

tato ce uttari sadiyevya ti : atthi pavarana bhesajjapariyantā na rattipariyantā, atthi pavāranā rattipariyantā na bhesajjapariyantā, atthi pavāranā bhesajjapariyantā ca rattipariyantà ca, atthi pavarana n' eva bhesajjapariyanta na rattipariyantā. bhesajjapariyantā nāma, bhesajjāni pariggahitani honti ettakehi bhesajjehi pavaremiti. rattipariyanta nāma, rattivo pariggahitāvo honti ettakāsu rattīsu pavāremīti. bhesajjapariyantă ca rattipariyantă ca năma, bhesajjâni ca pariggalităni honti rattivo ca pariggalităvo honti ettakelii bhesajiehi ettakāsu rattīsu pavāremīti, n' eva bhesajiapariyanta na rattipariyanta nama, bhesajjani ca apariggabitani honti rattiyo ca apariggahitayo honti. bhesaijapariyante vehi bhesajjehi pavarito hoti tani bhesajjani thapetva annani bhesajjāni viññāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. rattipariyante yāsu rattîsu pavârito hoti tâ rattiyo thapetvâ aññâsu rattîsu viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittivassa. bhesajjapariyante ca rattipariyante ca vehi bhesajiehi pavārito hoti tāni bhesajjāni thapetvā vāsu rattīsu pavārito hoti tā rattiyo thapetvā annāni bhesajjāni aññâsu rattîsu viññâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. n' eva bhesajjaparivante na rattiparivante anapatti. ||1||

na bhesajjakaraniyena bhesajjam viññāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa, añūena bhesajjena karaniyena aññam bhesajjam viññāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa, tat' uttari tat'uttarisañīl bhesajjam viññāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa, tat' uttari vematiko ... tat' uttari na tat'uttarisaññî ... āpatti pācittiyassa, na tat' uttari tat'uttarisaññî, āpatti dukkaṭassa, na tat' uttari vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa, na tat' uttari na

tat'uttarisaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anāpatti yehi bhesajjehi pavārito hoti tāni bhesajjāni viññāpeti, yāsu rattīsu pavārito hoti tāsu rattīsu viññāpeti, imehi tayā bhesajjehi pavārita 'mhā amhākam ca iminā ca iminā ca bhesajjena attho 'ti ācikkhitvā viññāpeti, yāsu tayā rattīsu pavārita 'mhā tāyo ca rattīyo vītivattā amhākam ca bhesajjena attho 'ti ācikkhitvā viññāpeti, ñātakānam, pavāritānam, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamam.

PÂCITTIYA, XLVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthivam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena răjă Pasenadi Kosalo senava abbhuvvăto hofi. chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uyyuttam senam dassanâya agamamsu, addasa kho raja Pasenadi Kosalo chabbaggive bhikkhû dûrato 'va âgacchante, disvâna pakkosâpetvâ etad avoca: kissa tumbe bhante âgata 'tthâ 'ti. mahārāja mahārajanam mayam datthukama 'ti. kim bhante mam ditthena vuddhābhinandinā, nanu bhagavā passitabbo 'ti, manussā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma samaņā Sakyaputtiyā uvyuttam senam dassanāya āgacchissanti. amhákam pi alâbha amhakam pi dulladdham ye mayam ajîvassa hetu puttadārassa kāraņā senāya agacchāmā 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussanam . . . vipacentanam. ye te bhikkhû appiechá . . . vipácenti; katham hi náma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uyyuttam senam dassanâya gacchissantîti. bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham arocesum. saceam kira tumhe bhikkhave uyyuttam senam dassanaya gacchatha 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumbe moghapurisâ uyyuttam senam dassanâya gacchissatha. n' etam moghapurisà appasannanam và pasådåya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhåpadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu uyyuttam senam dassanâya gaccheyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno matulo senāva gilāno hoti, so tassa bhikkhuno santike dūtam pahesi : aham hi sepaya gilano, agacchatu bhaddanto, icchāmi bladdantassa agatan ti, atha kho tassa bhikkhuno etad ahosi : bhagayatā sikkhāpadam paññattam na uyyuttam senam dassanāva gantabban ti, avañ ca me mātulo senāva gilano, katham nu kho maya patipajjitabban ti. bhagayato etam attham årocesi, atha kho bhagavå etasmim midåne dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bbikkhave tathārūpapaccavā senāva gantum, evan ca pana bhikkhaye imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha :

yo pana bhikkhu uyyuttam senam dassanaya gaceheyya aññatra tatharupapaccaya, paeit tivan ti. |2|

vo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

uyyuttä näma senä gämato nikkhamitvä nivitthä vä hoti payātā vā. sepā nāma hatthi assā rathā patti. dvādasapuriso hatthi, tipuriso asso, catupuriso ratho, cattaro purisà sarahatthâ patti.

dassanāya gacehati, apatti dakkatassa. yattha thito passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanūpacāram vijahitvā punappunam passati, apatti pacittiyassa,

aññatra tatharûpapaceaya 'ti thapetva tatharûpapacea-

yam. |1 |

uvvutte uvvuttasaññi dassanàya gacchati aññatra tathàrùpapaccaya, apatti pacittiyassa. uyyutte vematiko . . . uyyutte anuvvuttasaññî . . . åpatti påcittivassa. ekamekam dassanaya gacchati, apatti dukkatassa. yattha thito passati, apatti dukkatassa. dassanûpacâram vijahitvâ punappunam passati, āpatti dukkatassa. anuyyutte uyyuttasaññî, âpatti dukkatassa, annyvutte vematiko, apatti dukkatassa, anuyyutte anuvyuttasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anapatti arame thito passati, bhikkhussa thitokasam va nisinnokasam vå nipannokasam vå agacehati, patipatham guechanto passati, tatharupapaccaya, apadasu, ummattakassa,

fidikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||3||

PACITTIYA, XLIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagaya Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhû sati karaniye senam gantvå atirekatirattam senäva vasanti, manusså . . . vipåcenti: katham bi nâma samanâ Sakyapattiyâ senâya vasissanti, amhâkam pi alābhā amhākam pi dulladdham ye mayam ajiyassa hetu puttadarassa karana senaya patiyasama 'ti, assosum kho bhikkhû tesum manussânam . . . vipâeentânam. ve te bhîkkhû appiechâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggivā bhikkhû atirekatirattam senāva vasissantiti - pa -. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave atirekatirattam senāva vasathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumbe moghapurisā atirekatirattam senāya vasissatha, n' etam moghapurisā appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhåpadam uddisevvåtha:

siya ca tassa bhikkhuno kocid eva paccayo senam gamanaya, dvirattatirattam tena bhikkhuna senaya vasitabbam, tato ce uttari vaseyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

siya ca tassa bhikkhuno kocid eva paccayo senam gamanaya 'ti, siya paccayo siya karaniyam,

dvirattatirattam tena bhikkhunā senāya vasitabban ti dve tisso rattiyo vasitabbam. tato ce uttari vaseyyā 'ti, catutthe divase atthamgate suriye senāya vasati, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

atirekatiratte atirekasaññi senâya vasati, âpatti pâcittiyassa, atirekatiratte vematiko . . . atirekatiratte ûnakasaññi âpatti pâcittiyassa. ûnakatiratte atirekasaññi, âpatti dukkatassa. ûnakatiratte vematiko, âpatti dukkatassa, ûnakatiratte ûnakasaññi, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anāpatti dve tisso rattiyo vasati, ūnakadvetisso rattiyo vasati, dve rattiyo vasitvā tatiyāya rattiyā purāruņā nikkhamitvā puna vasati, gilāno vasati, gilānassa karaniyena vasati,

senā vā patisenāya ruddhā hoti, kenaci palibuddho hoti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

navaniam.

PACITTIYA, L.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhû dvirattatirattam senaya vasamānā uvvodhikam pi balaggam pi senābyūham pi anikadassanam pi gacchanti. aññataro pi chabbaggivo bhikkhu nyyodhikam gantvå kandena patividdho hoti. manusså tam bhikkhum uppandesum : kacci bhante suyuddham ahosi, kati te lakkhâni laddhâniti, so bhikkhu tehi manussehi uppandiyamano manku ahosi, manussa, , , vipacenti: katham hi nāma samanā Sakyaputtiyā uyyodhikam dassanāya ågacchissanti. amhåkam pi alåbhå, amhåkam pi dulladdham ye mayam âjîvassa hetu puttadârassa kârana uyyodhikam ågaechāmā 'ti, assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipácentánam. ve te bhikkhû appicchá . . . vipácentí : katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhû uyyodhikam dassanava gacchissantiti - pa -. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave uyyodhikam dassanaya gacchatha 'ti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama tumbe moghapurisà . . . gacchissatha. n' etam moghapurisà appasannànam vå pasådåva - pa - evañ ca pana blikkhave imam sikkhåpadam uddisevvätha:

dvirattatirattam ce bhikkhu senāya vasamāno uyyodhikam vā balaggam vā senābyūham vā anikadassanam vā gaceheyya,

pācittiyan ti. ||1||

dvirattatirattam ce bhikkhu senâya vasamâno 'ti dve tisso rattivo vasamâno.

uyyodhikam nama yattha sampaharo dissati. balaggam nama ettaka hatthi ettaka assa ettaka ratha ettaka patti. senabyaham nama ito hatthi hontu ito assa hontu ito ratha hontu ito pattika hontu. anikam nama hatthanikam assanlkam rathânîkam pattânîkam, tayo hatthî pacchimam hatthânîkam, tayo assâ pacchimam assânîkam, tayo rathâ pacchimam rathânîkam, cattâro purisâ sarahatthâ pattî pacchimam pattânîkam.

dassanāya gacehati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha thito passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanāpacāram vijahitvā punappunam passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekamekam dassanāya gacehati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha thito passati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. dassanāpacāram vijahitvā punappunam passati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. | | 1 | |

anāpatti ārāme thito passati, bhikkhussa thitokāsam vā nisinnokāsam vā nipannokāsam vā āgantvā sampahāro dissati, patipatham gacchanto passati, sati karanīye gantvā passati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||2||

dasamam.

tass' uddānam:

pûvam, kathā, 'panandassa tayam, 'paṭṭhākam eva ca,' Mahāuāmo, Pasenadi, senā, viddho ime dasā 'ti.

acelakavaggo pañcamo.

PACITTIYA, LI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Cetiyesu cārikam caramāno yena Bhaddavatikā tena pāyāsi, addasamsu kho gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino bhagavantam dūrato 'va āgacchantam, disvāna bhagavantam etad avocum: mā kho bhante bhagavā Ambatittham agamāsi, Ambatitthe bhante jaṭilassa assame nāgo paṭivasati iddhimā āsiviso ghoraviso, so bhagavantam mā viheṭhesiti. evam vutte bhagavā tunhī ahosi. dutiyam pi kho — pa — tatiyam pi kho gopālakā pasupālakā kassakā pathāvino bhagavantam etad avocum: mā kho bhante bhagavā tunhī ahosi. atha kho bhagavā anupubbena cārikam caramāno yena Bhaddavatikā tad avasari, tatra sudam bhagavā Bhaddavatikāyam.

viharati, atha kho ayasma Sagato yena Ambatitthakassa jatilassa assamo ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå agyågåram pavisitvá tinasanthárakam paññápetvá nisídi pallankam ábhujitvå ujum käyam panidhäya parimukham satim upatthapetvá, atha kho so nago ayasmantam Sagatam pavittham disvana dummano padhūpāsi. ayasmāpi Sagato padhūpāsi. atha kho so nago makkham asahamano pajjali, ayasmapi Sågato tejodhåtum samåpajjitvå pajjali, atha kho åyasmå Sågato tassa någassa tejaså tejam pariyadiyitva yena Bhaddavatikā ten' upasamkami, atha kho bhagavā Bhaddavatikāyam yathābhirantam viharitvā yena Kosambî tena cārikam pakkāmi, assosum kho Kosambikā upāsakā; ayyo kira Sāgato Ambatitthikena nagena saddhim samgamesiti. atha kho bhagayâ anupubbena cârikam caramano yena Kosambi tad avasari. atha kho Kosambika upasaka bhagavato paccuggamanam karitvā yenāyasmā Sāgato ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvå åyasmantam Sågutam abhivådetvå ekamantam atthamsu, ekamantam thitá kho Kosambika upasaka ayasmantam Sagatam etad avocum: kim bhante ayyanam dullabhañ ca manâpañ ca, kim patiyâdemâ 'ti. evam vutte chabbaggiya bhikkhû Kosambike upasake etad avocum: ntth' âvuso kāpotikā nāma pasannā bhikkhûnam dullabhā ca manāpā ca, tam paţiyādethā 'ti. atha kho Kosambikā upásaká ghare ghare kápotikam pasannam patiyádetvá âyasmantam Sâgatam pindâya pavittham disvâna âyasmantam Sågatam etad avocum: pivatu bhante ayyo Sågato kâpotikam pasannam, pivatu bhante ayyo Sâgato kâpotikam pasannan ti. atha kho âyasmâ Sâgato ghare ghare kâpotikam pasannam pivitvä nagaramhå nikkhamanto nagaradvåre puripati. atha kho bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhuhi saddhim nagaramhā nikkhamanto addasa Ayasmantam Sāgatam nagaradvāre paripatitam, disvāna bhikkhû āmantesi; ganhatha bhikkhave Sågatan ti. evam bhante 'ti kho te bhikkha bhagavato patisunitvā āyasmantam Sāgatam ārāmam netvā yena bhagavà tena sîsam katvà nipatesum, atha kho âyasmâ Sâgato parivattitvâ yena bhagavâ tena pâde karitvâ seyyam kappesi, atha kho bhagava bhikkhû amantesi : nanu bhikkhave pubbe Sågato tathågate sagåravo ahosi sappatisso 'ti. evam bhante, api nu kho bhikkhave Sâgato etarahi tathâgate sagâravo sappatisso 'ti. no h' etam bhante, nanu bhikkhave Sâgato Ambatitthikena nâgena saddhim samgâmesîti, evam bhante, api nu kho bhikkhave Sâgato etarahi pahoti nâgena saddhim samgâmetun ti, no h' etam bhante, api nu kho bhikkhave tam pâtabbam yam pivitvâ visaññi assâ 'ti, no h' etam bhante, ananuechaviyam bhîkkhave Sâgatassa ananulomikam appaţirûpam assâmanakam akappiyam akaranîyam, katham hi nâma bhikkhave Sâgato majjam pivissati, n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādâya—pa— evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha;

surâmerayapâne pâcittiyan ti. [1]

surā nāma piṭṭhasurā pūvasurā odanasurā kiṇṇapakkhittā sambhārasaṃyuttā. merayo nāma pupphāsavo phalāsavo madhvāsavo guļāsavo sambhārasaṃyutto.

piveyya 'ti antamaso kusaggena pi pivati, apatti pacitti-

yassa. |1|

majje majjasañni pivati, apatti pacittiyassa. majje vematiko . . . majje amajjasanni pivati, apatti pacittiyassa. amajje majjasanni, apatti dukkatassa. amajje vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. amajje amajjasanni, anapatti. ||2.||

anapatti amajjam ca hoti majjavannam majjagandham majjarasam tam pivati, supasampake mamsasampake telasampake amalakaphanite, amajjam arittham pivati, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

pathamam.

PACITTIYA, LIL.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû sattarasavaggiyam bhikkhum angulipatodakena hāsesum, so bhikkhu uttanto anassāsako kālam akāsi, ye te bhikkhû appicehā... vipācenti; katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhû bhikkhum

angulipatodakena häsessantiti — pa —. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave . . . häsethä 'ti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama tumbe moghapurisa . . . häsessatha. n' etam moghapurisa appasannamam va pasädäya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

añgulipatodake pâcittiyan ti. |1|

añgulipatodako nâma, npasampanno upasampannam hâsâdhippâyo kâyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi angulipatodakena haseti. apatti pacittivassa, upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . Apatti pâcittiyassa. käyena käyapatibaddham âmasati, âpatti dakkatassa. käyapatibaddhena kayam amasati, apatti dukkatassa. kayapatibaddhena kayapatibaddham amasati, apatti dukkatassa, nissaggivena kāyam āmasati, āpatti dukkatassa. nissaggiyena kayapatibaddham amasati, apatti dukkatassa. nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti dukkatassa, anupasampannam käyena käyam ämasati, äpatti dukkatassa. käyena kâyapatibaddham . . . kâyapatibaddhena kâyam . . . kàyapatibaddhena kāyapatibaddham . . nissaggiyena kāyam . . . nissaggiyena kâyapatibaddham . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti dukkatassa. anupasampanne npasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkatassa. anupasampanne vematiko. āpatti dukkatassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasañii, âpatti dukkatassa. ||2||

anāpatti na hāsādhippāyo sati karaņīye āmasati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

PACITTIYA, LIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharatî Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhû Aciravatiyā nadivă udake kilanti. tena kho pana samayena răjă Pasenadi Kosalo Mallikāya devivā saddhim uparipāsādavaragato hoti, uddasa kho růjá Pasonadi Kosalo sattarasavaggive blikkhû Aciravativâ nadiyâ udake kîlante, disvâca Mallikam devim etad avoca : ete te Mallike arabanto udake kilantiti. nissamsavam kho mahârâja bhagavatâ sikkhâpadam apaññattam te và bhikkhû appakatañūuno 'ti, atha kho rañño Pasenadikosalassa etad ahosi : kena nu kho aham upāvena bhagavato ca na Aroceyyam bhagavà ca janeyya ime bhikkhû udake kîlitâ 'ti. atha kho râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo sattarasavaggiye bhikkhû pakkosâpetvá mahantam gulapindam adâsi imam bhante gulapindam bhagavato detha 'ti. sattarasavaggiya bhikkhû tam gulapindam adaya yena bhagaya ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvå bhagavantam etad avocum: imam bhante gulapindam râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavato kaham pana tumbe bhikkhave raja addasa 'ti. Aciravatiyâ nadiyâ bhagavâ udake kîlante 'ti. vigarahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi nama tumbe moghapurisa udake kilissatha. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadava - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddisevyátha:

udake hasadhamme pacittiyan ti. |1|

udake häsadhammo näma uparigopphake udake häsädhippäyo nimujjati vä ummujjati vä palavati vä, äpatti päci(tiyassa. ||1||

udake håsadhamme håsadhammasaññi, åpatti påcittiyassa.
ndake håsadhamme vematiko . . . udake håsadhamme ahåsadhammasaññi, åpatti påcittiyassa. hetthägopphake udake kllati, åpatti dukkatassa. näväya kllati, åpatti dukkatassa. hatthena vå pådena vå katthena vå kathalåya vå udakam paharati, åpatti dukkatassa. bhåjanagatam udakam vå kañcikam vå khíram vå takkam vå rajanam vå passävam vå cikkhallam vå kilati, åpatti dukkatassa. udake ahåsadhamme håsadhammasaññi, åpatti dukkatassa. udake ahåsadhamme vematiko, åpatti dukkatassa. udake ahåsadhamme ahåsadhammasaññi, anåpatti. [2]

anapatti na hasadhippayo sati karaniye adakam otaritva

nimujjati và ummujjati và palavati và, păram gacchanto nimujjati và ummujjati và palavati và, apadasu, ummattakassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. ||3||2||

tativam.

PÂCITTIYA, LIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Kosambiyam viharati Ghositarame, tena kho pana samayena ayasma Channo anācāram ācarati. bhikkhū evam āhamsu: āvuso Channa evarûpam mâ akâsi, n' etam kappatîti. so anâdariyam paticea karoti yeva. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nama ayasma Channo anadariyam karissatîtî - pa -. saccam kira tvam Channa anâdariyam karoslti, saccam bhagavà, vigarahi buddho bhagavà; katham hi nâma tvam moghapurisa anādariyam karissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya —pa— evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

anadariye pacittiyan ti |1|

anādariyam nāma dve anādariyāni puggalānādariyan ca dhummanādariyan ca. puggalānādariyam nāma upasampannena paññattena vuccamano ayam ukkhittako va vambhito vå garahito vå, imassa vacanam akatam bhavissatiti anådariyam karoti, åpatti päcittiyassa. dhammanadariyam nama upasampannena paniiattena vuccamano kath' ayam nasseyya vå vinasseyya vå antaradhåyeyya vå tam vå na sikkhitukåmo anādariyam karoti, apatti pācittiyassa. [[1]]

upasampanne upasampannasaññi anādariyam karoti, āpatti upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne pācittivassa. anupasampannasafifii . . . apatti päeittiyassa. upasampannena apaññattena vuccamâno idam na sallekhâya na dhûtattâya na pásádikatáya na apacayáya na viriyárambháva samvattatîtî anâdariyanı karotî, âpattî dukkatassa. anupasampannena paññattena vå apaññattena vå vuccamano idam na sallekhāya . . . na viriyārambhāya samvattatīti anādariyam karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2|| anāpatti evam amhākam ācariyānam uggaho paripucchā 'ti bhaṇati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PACITTIYA, LV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū bhimsāpenti, te bhimsāpiyamānā rodanti, bhikkhū evam āhamsu; kissa tumhe āvuso rodathā 'ti, ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhū amhe bhimsāpentiti, ye te bhikkhū appiechā... vipācenti; katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhum bhimsāpessantīti... (see LII. 1)... uddiseyyātha;

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum bhimsapeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhun ti aññam bhikkhum.

bhimsapeyya 'ti, upasampanno upasampannam bhimsapetukamo rapam va saddam va gandham va rasam va photthabbam va upasamharati, bhayeyya va so na va bhayeyya, apatti pacittiyassa. corakantaram va valakantaram va pisacakantaram va acikkhati, bhayeyya va so na va bhayeyya, apatti pacittiyassa. || 1 ||

upasampanne upasampannasaññî bhimsâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññî bhimsâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannam bhimsâpetukâmo rûpam vâ . . . upasamharati, bhâyeyya vâ so na vâ bhâyeyya, âpatti dukkaṭassa. corakantâram vâ . . . na vâ bhâyeyya, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, apatti dukkatassa, anupasampanne

anupasampannasaññî, åpatti dukkatassa. ||2||

anāpatti na bhīmsāpetukāmo rūpam vā saddam vā gandham vā rasam vā photthabbam vā upasamharati, corakantāram vā vāļakantāram vā pisācakantāram vā ācikkhati, ummattakussa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

pañcamam.

PACITTIYA, LVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumāragire Bhesakaļāvane migadāye, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhū hemantike kāle añūataram mahantam susirakattham jotim samādahitvā visibbesum, tasmim ca susire kanhasappo agginā santatto nikkhamitvā bhikkhū paripātesi, bhikkhū taham taham padhāvimsu, ye te bhikkhū appiechā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhū jotim samādahitvā visibbessantīti — pa —, saccam kira bhikkhū jotim samādahitvā visibbentīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā jotim samādahitvā visibbessantī, n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu visibbanapekkho jotim samadaheyya va

samādahāpeyya vā, pācittiyan ti.

evañ e' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. || I ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti, gilânapucchakâ bhikkhû gilâne bhikkhû etad avocum: kacc' âvuso khamaniyam kacci yâpanîyan ti, pubbe mayam âvuso jotim samâdahitvâ visibbema, tena no phâsu hoti, idâni pana bhagavatâ paţikkhittan ti kukkuccâyantâ na visibbema, tena no na phâsu hotlti, bhagavato etam attham ârocesum, anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhunâ jotim samâdahitvâ vâ samâdahâpetvâ vâ visibbetum, evañ ca pana, ... uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu agilano visibbanapekkho jotim samada-

heyya vå samådahåpeyya vå, påcittiyan ti. evañ c'idam . . . paññattam hoti. ||2||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû na padîpesum jotike pi jantâghare pi kukkuccâyantâ. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave tathārûpapaccayā jotim samādahitum samādahāpetum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu agilâno visibbanâpekkho jotim samâdaheyya vâ samâdahâpeyya vâ aññatra tathârûpapaceayâ, pâcittiyan ti. ||2||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

ngilâno nâma yassa vinâ agginâ phâsu hoti. gilâno nâma yassa vinâ agginâ na phâsu hoti.

visibbanāpekkho 'ti tappitukāmo.

joti nâma aggi vuccati.

samādaheyyā 'ti sayam samādahati, āpatti pācittīyassa, samādahāpeyyā 'ti annam ānāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa, sakim ānatto bahukam pi samādahati, āpatti pācittiyassa, annatra tathārūpapaceayā 'ti thapetvā tathārūpapaceayam, || I ||

agilano agilanasaññi visibbanapekkho jotim samadahati va samadahapeti va aññatra tatharapapaccaya, apatti pacittiyassa, agilano vematiko . . . agilano gilanasaññi . . . apatti pacittiyassa, patilatam ukkhipati, apatti dukkatassa, gilano agilanasaññi, apatti dukkatassa. gilano vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. gilano gilanasaññi, anapatti, ||2||

anāpatti gilānassa, annena katam visibbeti, vitaechitangāram visibbeti, padīpe, jotike, jantāghare, tathārūpapaccayā,

åpadåsu, ummattakassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. ||3||3||

chattham.

PACITTIYA, LVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Tapode nhāyanti, tena kho pana samayena rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro sīsam nhāyissāmīti Tapodam gantvā yāv' ayyā nhāyantīti ekamantam paṭimānesi. bhikkhû yâva samandhakarâ nhâyimsu, atha kho raja Mågadho Seniyo Bimbisåro vikåle sîsam nhåyitvå nagaradvāre thakkite bahinagare vasitvā kālass' eva asambhinnena vilepanena yena bhagava ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå bhagavantam abhivådetvå ekamantam nisîdi. ekamantam nisinnam kho rājānam Māgadham Seniyam Bimbisāram bhagavā etad avoca: kissa tvam mahārāja kālass' eva ågato asambhinnena vilepanena 'ti, atha kho raja Magadho Seniyo Bimbisaro bhagavato etam attham arocesi. atha kho bhagavā rājānam Māgadham Seniyam Bimbisāram dhammiyā kathâya . . . sampahamsesi. atha kho râjâ Màgadho Seniyo Bimbisâro bhagavatâ dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahamsito utthäyäsanä bhagavantam abhiyadetva padakkhinam katva pakkâmi: atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakaraņe bhikkhusamgham sannipātāpetvā bhikkhû patipucchi; saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû rajanam pi passitva na mattam jānitvā nhāyantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagava. katham hi nama te bhikkhave moghapurisa rajanam pi passitva na mattam janitva nhavissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam va pasadaya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamasam nhayeyya, pacitti-

van ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû unhasamaye parilahasamaye kukkuccayanta na nhayanti sedagatena gattena sayanti, civaram pi senasanam pi dussati. bhagavato etam attham arocesum, anujanami bhikkhave unhasamaye parilahasamaye oren' addhamasam nhayitum, evan ca pana . . . uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamasam nhayeyya annatra samaya, pacittiyam. tatthayam samayo, diyaddho maso seso gimhanan ti vassanassa pathamo maso icc ete addhateyyamasa unhasamayo parilahasamayo. ayam tattha samayo 'ti. evañ e' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. || 2 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti. gilânapucehakâ bhikkhû gilâne bhikkhû etad avocum: kacc' âvuso
khamanîyam kacci yâpanîyan ti. pubbe mayam âvuso oren'
addhamâsam nhâyâma, tena no phâsu hoti, idâni pana bhagavatâ paţikkhittan ti kukkuccâyantâ na nhâyâma, tena no na
phâsu hotîti. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. anujânâmi
bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhunâ oren' addhamâsam nhâyitum.
evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamasam . . . parilahasamayo gilanasamayo ayam tattha samayo 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhíkkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañ-nattam hoti. $\|\mathbf{3}\|$

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû navakammam katvâ kukkuccayantâ na nhâyanti. te sedagatena gattena sayanti. cîvaram pi senasanam pi dussati. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. anujânâmî bhikkhave kammasamaye oren' addhamâsam nhâ-yitum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamasam nhayeyya aññatra samaya, pacittiyam — pa —.

evañ o' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañ-nattam hoti. $\|\mathbf{4}\|$

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû addhânam gantvâ kukkuccâyantâ na nhâyanti. te sedagatena . . . årocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave addhânagamanasamaye oren' addhamâsam nhâyitum. evañ ca pana . . . uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamasam nhayeyya annatra samaya, pacittiyam. tatthayam samayo — pa —.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañnattam hoti. [5]

tena kho pana samayena sambahula bhikkhû ajjhokase cîvarakammam karonta sarajena vâtena okinna honti, devo ca thokam thokam phusâyatî. bhikkhû kukkuccâyanta na nhayanti, kilinnena gattena sayanti, cîvaram pi senasanam pi dussati, bhagavato . . . årocesum, anajānāmi bhikkhave vātavuṭṭhisamaye oren' addhamāsam nhāyitum. evañ

ca pana . . . uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu oren' addhamâsam nhâyeyya aññatra samayâ, pâcittiyam. tatthâyam samayo: diyaddho mâso seso gimhânan ti vassânassa pathamo mâso ice ete addhateyyamâsâ unhasamayo parilâhasamayo, gilânasamayo, kammasamayo, addhânagamanasamayo, vâtavuţthisamayo, ayam tattha samayo 'ti. ||6||

yo panå 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. oren' addhamāsan ti ûnakaddhamāsan.

nhâyeyyâ 'ti cuṇṇena vâ mattikâya vâ nhâyati, payoge payoge dukkaṭam, nhânapariyosâne âpatti pâcittiyassa.

aññatra samayā 'ti thapetvā samayam. unhasamayo nāma diyaddho māso seso gimhānam, parilāhasamayo nāma vassānassa pathamo māso, ice ete addhateyyamāsā unhasamayo parilāhasamayo 'ti nhāyitabbam. gilānasamayo nāma yassa vinā nhānena na phāsu hoti, gilānasamayo 'ti nhāyitabbam. kammasamayo nāma antamaso pariveņam pi sammaṭṭham hoti, kammasamayo 'ti nhāyitabbam. addhānagamanasamayo nāma addhayojanam gacchissāmā 'ti nhāyitabbam, gacchantena nhāyitabbam, gatena nhāyitabbam. vātavuṭṭhisamayo nāma bhikkhū sarajena vātena okinnā honti, dve vā tīni vā udakaphusitāni kāye patitāni honti, vātavuṭṭhisamayo 'ti nhāyitabbam. ||1||

ûnakaddhamāse ûnakasaññî aññatra samayā nhāyati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ûnakaddhamāse vematiko . . . ûnakaddhamāse atirekasaññî . . . âpatti pācittiyassa. atirekaddhamāse ûnakasaññî, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atirekaddhamāse vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. atirekaddhamāse atirekasaññî, anā-

patti. ||2||

anāpatti samaye, addhamāsam nhāyati, atirekaddhamāsam nhāyati, pāram gacchanto nhāyati, sabbapaccantimesu janapadesu, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā ti. ||3||7||

PACITTIYA, LVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa aramo, tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhû ca paribbâjakâ ca Sûketâ Såvatthim addhånamaggapatipannå honti, antarå magge corā nikkhamitvā te acchindimsu. Sāvatthiyā rājabhaṭā nikkhamitvá te core sabhande gahetvá bhikkhûnam santike dûtam pâhesum: âgacchantu bhaddantâ sakam sakam cîvaram samjānitvā ganhantū 'ti. bhikkhū na samjānanti. te ujjhäyanti khiyanti vipäcenti: katham hi näma bhaddantä attano attano civaram na samjānissantīti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham årocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarane bhikkhusamgham sannipätäpetvä bhikkhûnam tadanucchavikam tadanulomikam dhammin katham katva bhikkhû amantesi: tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññāpessâmi dasa atthavase paticea: samghasutthutāya samghaphāsutāya — pa saddhammatthitiya vinayanuggahaya, evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

navam pana bhikkhuna civaralabhena tinnam dubbannakarananam aññataram dubbannakaranam adatabban nilam va kaddamam va kajasamam va anada co bhikkhu tinnam dubbannakarananam aññataram dubbannakaranam navam civaram paribhunjeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

navam nama akatakappam vuccati.

civaram nāma channam civarānam aññataram civaram.

tinnam dubbannakarananam aññataram dubbannakaranam adatabban ti antamaso kusaggena pi adatabbam.

nilam nāma dve nilāni kamsanilam palāsanilam. kaddamo nāma odako vuccati. kāļasāmam nāma yam kiñci kāļasāmakam.

anādā ce bhikkhu tiņņam dubbanņakaraņānam aññataram dubbaņņakaraņan ti antamaso kusaggena pi anādiyitvā tinnam dubbannakarananam aññataram dubbannakaranam navam civaram paribhuñjati, apatti pacittiyassa. [1]

anādinne anādinnasañāl paribhuājati, āpatti pācittiyassa. anādinne vematiko . . . anādinne ādinnasañāi paribhuājati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ādinne anādinnasañāi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ādinne vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ādinne ādinnasañāi, anāpatti. ||2||

anapatti adivitva paribhunjati, kappo nattho hoti, kappakatokaso jinno hoti, kappakatena akappakatam samsibbitam hoti, aggale, anuvate, paribhande, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||2||

atthamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena hyasma Upanando Sakyaputto bhatuno saddhivihārikassa bhikkhuno sāmam cîvaram vikappetvā apaccuddhārakam paribhuñjati. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhunam etam attham arocesi; ayam avuso ayasma Upanando Sakyaputto mayham cîvaram samam vikappetvâ apaccuddhârakam paribhuñjatîti. ye te bhikkhû appiechă . . . vipăcenti : katham hi nama ayasma Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhussa såmam civaram vikappetvå apaceuddhårakam pavibhuñjissatiti - pa - saccam kira tvam Upananda bhikkhussa . . . paribhuñjasiti. saccam bhagavá. vigarahi buddho bhagavá: katham hi nama tvam meghapurisa bhikkhussa . . . paribhuñjissasi, n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam và pasadāya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam nddiseyvátha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa và bhikkhuniya va sikhamanaya va samanerassa va samaneriya va samam civaram vikappetva apaccuddharakam paribhunjeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhusså 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

bhikkhunî năma ubhatosamghe upasampannă. sikkhamânâ nâma dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ. sâmaņero nâma dasasikkhâpadiko. sâmaņerî nâma dasasikkhâpadikâ.

såman ti sayam vikappetvå.

cîvaram nâma channam cîvarânam aññataram cîvaram vîkappanupagapacchimam.

vikappanam nama dve vikappana sammukhavikappana ca parammukhavikappana ca. sammukhavikappana nama imam civaram tuyham vikappemi itthannamassa va 'ti. parammukhavikappana nama imam civaram vikappanatthaya tuyham dammiti. tena vattabbo: ko te mitto va sandittho va 'ti. itthannamo ca itthannamo ca 'ti. tena vattabbo: aham tesam dammi, tesam santakam paribhunja va vissajjehi va yathapaccayam va karohiti.

apaecuddhârakam nāma tassa vā adinnam tassa vā avissāsento paribhuñjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

apaccuddhārake apaccuddhārakasañnī paribhunjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. apaccuddhārake vematiko . . apaccuddhārake paccuddhārakasañnī paribhunjati, āpatti pācittiyassa. adhittheti vā vissajjeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paccuddhārake apaccuddhārakasañnī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paccuddhārake vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. paccuddhārake paccuddhārakasañnī, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti so vā deti tassa vā vissāsento paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

navamam.

PACITTIYA, LX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū asannihitaparikkhārā honti, chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sattarasavaggiyānam bhikkhūnam pattam pi civaram pi apanidhenti, sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū chabbaggiye bhikkhū etad avocum; dethāvuso

amhākam pattam pi cîvaram pîti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhû hasanti, te rodanti. bhikkhû evam āhamsu: kissa tumho āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhû amhākam pattam pi cîvaram pi apanidhentîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhû bhikkhûnam pattam pi cîvaram pi apanidhessantîti — pa — saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave bhikkhûnam . . . apanidhetbā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhûnam . . . apanidhessatha, n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa pattam vå cîvaram và nisîdanam và sûcigharam và kâyabandhanam và apanidheyya và apanidhapeyya và antamaso hâsâpekkho pi, pâcittiyan

ti. ||1||

yo panå 'ti adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. bhikkhussâ 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa. patto nâma dve pattå ayopatto mattikåpatto.

cîvaram nâma channam cîvarânam aññataram cîvaram vikappanupagapacchimam.

nisidanam nama sadasam vuecati.

sûcigharam nâma sasûcikam vâ asûcikam vâ.

käyabandhanam näma dve käyabandhanani pattikam sükarantakam.

apanidheyya vå 'ti sayam apanidheti, åpatti påcittiyassa.
apanidhåpeyya vå 'ti aññam ånåpeti, åpatti påcittiyassa.
sakim ånatto bahukam pi apanidheti, åpatti påcittiyassa.

antamaso hásápekkho píti klládhippáyo. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi pattam vå . . . kâyabandhanam vâ apanidheti vâ apanidhâpeti vâ antamaso
hâsâpekkho pi, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko
. . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññam parikkhâram apanidheti vâ apanidhâpeti vâ
antamaso hâsâpekkho pi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa pattam vâ civaram vâ aññam vâ parikkhâram apanidheti vâ apanidhâpeti vâ antamaso hâsâpekkho pi, âpatti
dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti

dukkatassa. anupasampanne vematiko, åpatti dukkatassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, åpatti dukkatassa. ||2|| anåpatti na häsådhippåyo, dunnikkhittam patisåmeti, dhammim katham katvå dassåmîti patisåmeti, ummattakassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamam.

tass' uddanam :

sură, anguli, toyañ ca, anâdariyañ ca, bhimsanam, joti, nahâna-dubbannam, apaccudddhârakam sàmam, apanidhena câ 'ti.

surâpânavaggo chattho.

PACITTIYA, LXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Udāyi issāso hoti, kākā c'assa amanāpā honti, so kāke vijjhitvā sīsam chinditvā sūle paṭipāṭiyā ṭhapesi, bhikkhū evam āhamsu: ken' ime āvuso kākā jīvitā voropitā 'ti, mayā āvuso, amanāpā me kākā 'ti, ye te bhikkhū appiechā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma āyasmā Udāyi saūcicca pāṇam jīvitā voropessatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam Udāyi saūcicca... voropessatīt, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa saūcicca... voropessasi. n' etam moghapurisa sapasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu sancicca pāņam jīvitā voropeyya, pācittiyan ti. 11

yo panâ 'tî . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. sañciceâ 'tî jânanto samjânanto cecca abhivitaritvâ vîtikkamo.

pâņo nāma tiracehānagatapāņo vuccati.

jívitá voropsyyá 'ti jívitindriyam upacchindati uparodheti santatím vikopeti, ápatti pácittiyassa. || 1 ||

pāņe pāṇasaññî jîvitā voropeti, āpatti pācittīyassa. pāṇe vematiko jîvitā voropeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. pāṇe apāṇasaññî, anāpatti. apāṇe pāṇasaññî, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apāṇe vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. apāṇe apāṇasaññì, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti asañcicea, asatiyā, ajānantassa, na maraṇādhippāyassa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

pathamam.

PACITTIYA, LXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû jānam sappāņakam udakam paribhuñjanti. ye te bhikkhû appicehā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhû jānam sappāņakam udakam paribhuñjissantīti — pa — . saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave . . . paribhuñjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . paribhuñjissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu janam sappanakam udakam pari-

bhunjeyya, pâcittiyan ti. |1|

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhu 'ti.

jânātī nāma sāmam vā jānātī aññe vā tassa ārocentī.

sappāņakan ti jānanto paribhogena marissantīti jānanto

paribhuñjati, apatti pacittiyassa. | 1 |

sappāņake sappāņakasanni paribhunjati, apatti pācittiyassa, sappāņake vematiko paribhunjati, apatti dukkaṭassa, sappāṇake asappāṇakasanni paribhunjati, anāpatti, apāṇake sappāṇakasanni, apatti dukkaṭassa, apāṇake vematiko, apatti dukkaṭassa, apāṇake apāṇakasanni, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti sappāņakan ti ajānanto, apāņakan ti jānanto, paribhogena na marissantiti jānanto paribhuājati; ummatta-

kassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. ||3||2||

PACITTIYA, LXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû jānam yathādhammam nihatādhikaraṇam punakammāya ukkoṭenti akatam kammam dukkaṭam kammam puna kātabbam kammam anihatam dunnihatam puna nihanitabban ti. ye te bhikkhû appiechā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānam . . . ukkoṭessantīti — pa — . saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave jānam . . . ukkoṭessantīti — ti. . saccam bhagavā vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā jānam . . . ukkoṭessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu janam yathadhammam nihatadhikaranam punakammaya ukkoteyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmam và jânâti aññe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ âroceti.

yathâdhammam nâma dhammena vinayena satthu sâsanena katam, etam yathâdhammam nâma,

adhikaranam nâma cattâri adhikaranâni, vivâdâdhikaranam anuvâdâdhikaranam apattâdhikaranam kiccâdhikaranam.

punakammäya ukkoteyyä 'ti akatam kammam dukkatam kammam puna kâtabbam kammam anihatam dunnihatam puna nihanitabban ti ukkoteti, âpatti päcittiyassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî ukkoteti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko ukkoteti, âpatti dukkatassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññi ukkoteti, anâpatti. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi, âpatti dukkatassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkatassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi, anâpatti. ||2||

anâpatti adhammena vâ vaggena vâ na kammârabassa vâ kammam katan ti jânanto ukkoţeti, ummattakassa, âdikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

PACITTIYA, LXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sancetanikam sukkavisatthiäpattim äpajjitvä bhätuno saddhivihärikassa bhikkhuno árocesi: aham ávuso sancetanikam sukkavisatthiâpattim âpanno, mâ aññassa kassaci ârocesîti. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu sañcetanikam sukkavisatthiāpattim āpajjitvā samgham tassā āpattivā parīvāsam yáci, tassa samgho tassá ápattivá parivásam adási. so parivasanto tam bhikkhum passitvå etad avoca : aham avuso sañcetanikam sukkavisatthiapattim apajjitva samgham tussa âpattiyâ parivâsam yâcim, tassa me samgho tassâ âpattiyâ parivāsam adāsi, so 'ham parivasāmi, vediyām' aham āvuso, vediyatîtî mam âyasmâ dhâretû 'ti. kim nu kho âvuso yo añño pi imam apattim apajjati so pi evam karotîti. evam âvuso 'ti. ayam âvuso âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto sañcetanikam sukkavisatthiâpattim âpajjitvâ so me åroceti : mâ kassaci arocesiti. kim pana tvam avuso paticchadesiti. evam avuso 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhunam etam attham årocesi. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipåcenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhu bhikkhussa jānam dutthullam āpattim paticchâdessatīti - pa -, saccam kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhussa . . . paticchâdesiti. saccam bhagavă. vigarahi buddho bhagavà: katham hi nama tvam moghapurisa bhikkhussa jänam dutthullam äpattim patiechādessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa jamam dutthullam apattim

paticchadeyya, pacittiyan ti. |1|

yo panå 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. bhikkhusså 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

jânâti nâma sâmam vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ âroceti. dutthullà năma ăpatti cattări ca părăjikâni terasa ca saṃghādisesă.

patiechâdeyyâ 'ti imam jânitvâ codessanti sâressanti khumsessanti vambhessanti mañkum karissanti nârocessâmîti dhuram nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

dutthullaya apattiya dutthullapattisaññi paticchâdeti, apatti pacittiyassa. dutthullaya apattiya vematiko paticchâdeti, apatti dukkatassa. dutthullaya apattiya adutthullapattisaññi paticchâdeti, apatti dukkatassa. adutthullam apattim paticchâdeti, apatti dukkatassa. anupasampannassa dutthullam và adutthullam và ajjhācāram paticchādeti, apatti dukkatassa. adutthullaya apattiyā dutthullapattisaññi, apatti dukkatassa. adutthullaya apattiyā vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. adutthullaya apattiyā adutthullapattisaññi, apatti dukkatassa. adutthullaya apattiyā adutthullapattisaññi, apatti dukkatassa. ||2||

anāpatti saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vā kalaho vā viggaho vā vivādo vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, saṃghabhedo vā saṃgharāji vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, ayaṃ kakkhaļo pharuso jīvitantarāyaṃ vā brahmacariyantarāyaṃ vā karissatīti nāroceti, añāe patirūpe bhikkhū apassanto nāroceti, na chādetukāmo nāroceti, paūāāyissati sakena kammenā 'ti nāroceti, ummattakassa, ādikammikussā 'ti. ||3||2||

catuttham.

PACITTIYA, LXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājaga he viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe, tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe sattarasavaggiyā dārakā sahāyakā honti, Upāli dārako tesam pāmokkho hoti, atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnam etad ahosi: kena nu kho upāyena Upāli amhākam accayena sukhañ ea jiveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti, atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnam etad ahosi: sace kho Upāli lekham sikheyya, evam kho Upāli amhākam accayena sukhañ ca jīveyya na ca kilameyyā 'ti, atha kho Upālissa mātāpitunnam etad ahosi: sace kho Upāli lekham sikhissati,

129

añguliyo dukkhâ bhavissanti. sace kho Upâli gananam sikkheyya, evam kho Upâli amhâkam accayena sukhañ ca jîveyya na ca kilameyyâ 'ti. atha kho Upâlissa mâtâpitunnam etad ahosi: sace kho Upali gananam sikkhissati, urassa dukkho bhavissati. sace kho Upali rapam sikkheyya, evam kho Upáli amhákam accayena sukhañ ca jîveyya na ca kilameyya 'ti. atha kho Upalissa matapitunnam etad ahosi : sace kho Upali rūpam sikkhissati, akkhini dukkhā ime kho samanâ Sakyaputtiyâ sukhasîlâ bhavissanti. sukhasamācārā subhojanāni bhunjitvā nivātesu savanesu sayanti. sace kho Upali samanesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajeyya, evam kho Upāli amhākam accayena sukhañ ca jîveyya na ca kilameyyà 'ti. assosi kho Upāli dārako mātāpitunnam imam kathāsallāpam, atha kho Upāli dārako yena te dârakâ ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ te dârake etad avoca: etha mayam ayyo samanesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajissama 'ti. sace kho tvam ayya pabbajissasi, evam mayam pi pabbajissâmâ 'ti, atha kho te dârakâ ckamekassa mātāpitaro upasamkamitvā etad avocum: anujānātha mam agārasmā anagāriyam pabbajjāyā 'ti. atha kho tesam dārakānam mātāpitaro sabbe p' ime dārakā samānacchandā kalyānadhippaya 'ti anujanimsu, te bhikkhû upasamkamitva pabbajjam yacimsu. to bhikkhû pabbajesum upasampadesum. te rattiya paccusasamayam paccutthaya rodanti: yagum detha, bhattam detha, khadaniyam detha 'ti. bhikkhû evam âhamsu : âgametha âvuso yava ratti vibhavati. sace yagu bhavissati, pivissatha, sace bhattam bhavissati, bhuñjissatha, sace khadaniyam bhavissati, khadissatha, no ce bhavissati yagu va bhattam va khadaniyam vå, pindåya caritvå bhuñjissathå 'ti. evam pi kho te bhikkhû bhikkhûhi vuccamana rodanti yeva; yagum detha, bhattam detha, khâdaniyam dethâ 'ti, senâsanam ûhananti pi ummihanti pi. assosi kho bhagavā rattiyā paceūsasamayam pacentthaya darakasaddam, sutvana ayasmantam Anandam amantesi: kim nu kho so Ananda darakasaddo 'ti. atha kho avasma Anando bhagavato etam attham årocesi. atha kho bhagavå etasmim nidåne etasmim pakarane bhikkhusamgham sannipätäpetvä bhikkhû patipucchi:

saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû jânam ûnavîsativassam puggalam upasampâdentîti, saccam bhagavâ, vigarahi buddho bhagavâ; katham hi nâma te bhikkhave moghapurisâ jânam ûnavîsativassam puggalam upasampâdessanti, ûnavîsativasso bhikkhave puggalo akkhamo hoti sîtassa unhassa jighacchâya pipâsâya damsamakasavâtâtapasirinpsapasamphassânam duruttânam durâgatânam vacanapathânam uppannânam sârîrikânam vedanânam dukkhânam tibbânam kharânam katukânam asâtânam amanâpânam pâṇaharânam anadhivâsakajâtiko hoti, vîsativasso ca kho bhikkhave puggalo khamo hoti sîtassa unhassa . . . pâṇaharânam adhivâsakajâtiko hoti, n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu janam ûnavîsativassam puggalam upasampadeyya, so ca puggalo anupasampanno te ca bhikkhû garayha, idam tasmim pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jānāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti nūne vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti. ūnavīsatīvasso nāma appattavīsatīvasso, upasampādessāmīti gaņam vā ācarīyam vā pattam vā cīvaram vā parīyesati sīmam vā sammannati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ūnttiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kammavācāhi dukkaṭā, kammavācāparīyosāne upajjhāyassa āpatti pācīttiyassa, gaņassa ca ācarīyassa ca āpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

ûnavîsativasse ûnavîsativassasañûî upasampâdeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ûnavîsativasse vematiko upasampâdeti, âpatti dukkatassa. ûnavîsativasse paripuṇṇavîsativassasañûî upasampâdeti, anâpatti. paripuṇṇavîsativasse ûnavîsativassasañûî, âpatti dukkatassa. paripuṇṇavîsativasse vematiko, âpatti dukkatassa. paripuṇṇavîsativasse paripuṇṇavîsativassasañûî, anâpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ûnavîsativassam paripuņņavīsativassasañāi upasampādeti, paripuņņavīsativassam paripuņņasañāi upasampādeti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

PACITTIYA, LXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena añnataro sattho Rajagaha Patiyalokam gantukāmo hoti. aññataro bhikkhu te manusse etad avoca : aham p' âvasmantehi saddhim gamissâmîti. mayanı kho bhante sunkam pariharissama 'ti. pajanathavuso 'ti. assosum kho kammikâ : sattho kira suñkam pariharissatîti. te magge pariyutthimsu. atha kho te kammika tam sattham gahetva aechinditya tam bhikkhum etad avocum: kissa tyam bhanto jánam theyyasatthena saddhim gacchasítí palibuddhitvá muñcimsu. atha kho so bhikkhu Sâvatthim gantvâ bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesi. ye te bhikkhû appicehâ . . . vipacenti : katham hi nama bhikkhu janam theyyasatthena saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjissatīti — pa —, saccam kira tvam bhikkhu janam . . . patipajjasîti. saccam bhagavâ, vigarahi buddho bhagavâ; katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa jānam . . . patipajjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu janam theyyasatthena saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam patipajjeyya antamaso gā-

mantaram pi, pâcittiyan ti, |1|

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhu 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmam và jânâti aññe vâ tassa ârocenti so và aroceti.

theyyasattho nâma corâ katakammâ vâ honti akatakammâ vå, råjanam vå theyyam gacchanti suñkam vå pariharanti.

saddhin ti ekato.

samvidhāyā 'ti gacchāmāvuso gacchāma bhante, gacchāma bhante gacchâmâvuso ajja và biyyo và pare vâ gacchâmâ 'ti samvidahati, apatti dukkatassa.

antamaso gâmantaram pîti, kukkutasampâte gâme gâmantare gamantare apatti pacittiyassa. agamake aranne addhayojane addhayojane apatti pacittiyassa. | 1 |

theyyasatthe theyyasatthasaññi samvidhaya ekaddhanamaggam patipajjati antamaso gâmantaram pi, apatti pâcittiyassa. theyyasatthe vematiko . . . apatti dukkaṭassa. theyyasatthe atheyyasatthasaññi . . . anapatti. bhikkhû samvidahanti manussa na samvidahanti, apatti dukkaṭassa. atheyyasatthe theyyasatthasaññi, apatti dukkaṭassa. atheyyasatthe vematiko, apatti dukkaṭassa. atheyyasatthasaññi, anapatti. ||2||

anapatti asamvidahitva gacchanti, manussa samvidahanti bhikkhû na samvidahanti, visamketena gacchanti, apadasu,

ummattakassa, ådikummikasså 'ti. ||3||2||

chattham.

PÂCITTIYA, LXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavà Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu janapadesu SAvatthim gacchanto aññatarena gâmadvårena atikkamati. aññatará itthi samikena saha bhanditva gamato nikkhamitva tam bhikkhum passitvà etad avoca; kaham bhante ayvo gamissatiti. Savatthim kho aham bhagini gamissamiti. aham ayyena saddhim gamissâmîti. eyyasi bhaginîti. atha kho tasså itthiyà sâmiko gâmato nikkhamitvà manusse pucchi : ap' ayyo evarûpam itthim passeyyatha 'ti. esayyo pabbajitena saha gacchatiti. atha kho so puriso anubandhitvâ tam bhikkhum gahetvå åkotetvå muñci, atha kho so bhikkhu aññatarasmim rukkhamûle padhûpento nisîdi. atha kho sâ itthi tam purisam etad avoca: návyo so bhikkhu mam nippåtesi, api ca aham eva tena bhikkhuna saddhim gacchami. akarako so bhikkhu, gaccha nam khamapehiti. atha kho so puriso tam bhikkhum khamapesi, atha kho so bhikkhu Såvatthim gantvå bhikkhûnam etam attham årocesi, ye te bhikkhû appicchá . . . vipácenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhu måtugåmens saddhim samvidhåya ekaddhånamaggam patipajjissatiti - pa -, saccam kira tvam bhikkhu matugamena saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjasāti. saecam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa mātugāmena... paṭipajjissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evaū ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu matugamena saddhim samvidhaya ekaddhanamaggam patipajjeyya antamaso gamantaram

pi, pacittiyan ti. 11

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

mätugāmo nāma manussitthi na yakkhī na petī na tiracchānagatā viññû paţibalā subhāsitadubbhāsitam duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullam ājānitum.

saddhin ti ekato.

samvidhāyā 'ti gacchāma bhagini gacchāma ayya, gacchāma ayya gacchāma bhagini ajja vā . . . (see LXVI. 2. 1). ||1||

mätugāme mātugāmasañīi samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam patipajjati antamaso gāmantaram pi, āpatti pācittiyassa, mātugāme vematiko, ... mātugāme amātugāmasañīi ... āpatti pācittiyassa. bhikkhu samvidahati mātugāmo na samvidahati, āpatti dukkaṭassa, yakkhiyā vā petiyā vā paṇḍakena vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggahitthiyā vā saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjati antamaso gāmantaram pi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme mātugāmasañīi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. amātugāme sanātugāmasañīi, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti asamvidahitvā gacchati, mātugāmo samvidahati bhikkhu na samvidahati, visamketena gacchati, āpadāsu,

ummattakassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamam.

PACITTIYA, LXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Aritthassa nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarûpam papakam ditthigatam upannam hoti: tathâham bhagayatâ dhammam desitam àjânâmi yathâ ye me antarâvikă dhammâ vuttâ bhagavatâ te pațisevato nâlam antarayaya 'ti. assosum kho sambahula bhikkhû: Aritthassa kira nāma bhikkhuno gaddhabādhipubbassa evarūpam pāpakam ditthigatam uppannam: tathāham . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhû yena Arittho bhikkhu gaddhabadhipubbo ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvà Arittham bhikkhum gaddhabadhipubbam etad avocum: saccam kira te âvuso Arittha evarâpam pāpakam ditthigatam uppannam: tathāham . . , antarāyāyā 'ti. evam byā kho aham āvuso bhagavatâ dhammam desitam ājānāmi yathā ye 'me antarāvikā dhammā vattā bhagavatā te patisevato nālam antarāyâyâ 'ti. mâyuso Arittha evam avaca, mâ bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu bhagavato abbhakkhānam, na hi bhagavà evam vadevya. anekapariyavena avuso Arittha antarāvikā dhammā antarāvikā vuttā bhagavatā alan ca pana te patisevato antarâyâya. appassâdâ kâmâ vuttâ bhagavatá bahudukkhá bahûpâyâsâ âdînavo ettha bhiyyo, atthikañkalûpamâ kâmâ vuttă bhagavatâ bahudukkhâ bahûpâvåså ådinavo ettha bhiyyo, mamsapesûpamâ kâmâ vuttā bhagavatā - la -, tinukkūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā - la -, angārakāsūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā - la -, supinakûpamâ kâmâ vuttâ bhagavatâ - la -, yâcitakûpamâ kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, rukkhaphalūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā — la —, asisūnūpamā kāmā vuttā bhagavatā - la -, sattisûlûpamâ kàmâ vuttâ bhagavatâ - la -, sappasirûpamâ kâmâ vuttâ bhagavatâ bahudukkhâ bahûpâvâsâ ådinavo ettha bhiyyo 'ti. evam pi kho Arittho bhikkhu gaddhabâdhipubbo tehi bhikkhûhi vuccamâno tath' eva tam påpakam ditthigatam thåmaså parämäså abhinivissa voharati: evam bya kho aham avuso bhagavata dhammam desitam âjânâmi yathâ ye 'me antarâyikâ dhammâ vuttâ bhagavatâ te pațisevato nălum untarâyâyâ 'ti. yato ca kho te bhikkhû nasakkhimsu Arittham bhikkhum gaddhabadhipubbam etasmā pāpakā ditthigatā vivecetum atha kho te bhikkbū yena bhagavå ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvå bhagavato etam attham arocesum, atha kho bhagava etasmim

nidåne etasmim pakarane bhikkhusamgham sannipatapetva Arittham bhikkhum gaddhabadhipubbam patipucchi; saccam kira te Arittha evarûpam pâpakam ditthigatam uppannam: tathābam bhagavatā . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. evam byā kho aham bhante bhagavatā . . . antarāyāyā 'ti. kassa nu kho nāma tvam moghapurisa mayā evam dhammam desitam âjânâsi, nanu mayâ moghapurisa anekapariyâyena antarâyikâ dhammâ antarâyikâ vuttâ alañ ca pana te paţisevato antarâyāya. appassādā kāmā vuttā mayā bahudukkhā bahūpâyâsâ âdinavo ettha bhiyyo, atthikañkalûpamâ kâmâ vuttâ maya . . . sappasirûpama kama vutta maya bahudukkha bahûpâyâsâ âdînavo ettha bhiyyo, atha ca pana tvam moghapurisa attanâ duggahitena amhe c' eva abbhâcikkhasi attânañ ea khanasi bahuñ ea apuññam pasavasi, tam hi te moghapurisa bhavissati digharattam ahitâya dukkhâya. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu evam vadeyya: tathaham bhagavata dhammam desitam ajanami yatha ye 'me antarayika dhamma vutta bhagavata te patisevato nalam antarayaya 'ti, so bhikkhu bhikkhûhi evam assa vacanîyo: mâyasmâ evam avaca, mā bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu bhagavato abbhakkhānam, na hi bhagavā evam vadeyya; anekapariyâyena âvuso antarâyikâ dhammâ antarâyikâ vuttâ bhagavatâ alañ ca pana te patisevato antarayaya 'ti. evañ ca pana so bhikkhu bhikkhûhi vuccamano tath' eva pagganheyya, so bhikkhu bhikkhûhi yavatatiyam samanubhasitabbo tassa paținissaggâya. yâvatatiyañ ce samanubhâsiyamâno tam patinissajjeyya, ice etam kusalam. no ce patinissajjeyya,

pācittiyan ti. [1]

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. evam vadeyyå 'ti, tathåham bhagavatå dhammam desitam . . . nâlam antarâyâyâ 'ti,

so bhikkhû 'ti yo so eyamvâdî bhikkhu.

bhikkhûhîti aññehi bhikkhûhi ye passanti ye sunanti tehi vattabbo: māyasmā evam avaca . . . patisevato antarāyāyā 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbo, tatiyam pi vattabbo. sace paținissajjati, icc etam kusalam. no ce paţinissajjati, âpatti dukkatassa, sutvå na vadanti, åpatti dukkatassa, so bhikkhu samghamajiham pi akaddhitva vattabbo; mayasma evam avaca . . . patisevato antarâyâyâ 'ti, dutiyam pi vattabbo, tatiyam pi vattabbo, sace patinissajjati, ice etam kusalam, no ce patinissajjati, apatti dukkatassa, so bhikkhu samanubhâsitabbo. evañ ca pana bhikkhave samanubhásitabbo. byattena bhikkhuna patibalena samgho ñapetabbo: sunātu me bhante samgho. itthannāmassa bhikkhuno evarûpam pâpakam ditthigatam uppannam : tathâham bhagavatà . . . nâlam antarâyâyâ 'ti, so tam ditthim na paţinissajjati. yadi samghassa pattakallam, samgho itthannâmam bhikkhum samanubhåseyya tasså ditthiyå paţinissaggåya, esa natti. sunatu me bhante samgho, itthannamassa bhikkhuno . . . na paţinissajjati. saṃgho itthannāmaṇ bhikkhum samanubhasati tassa ditthiya patinissaggaya. yassåyasmato khamati itthannamassa bhikkhuno samanubhāsanā tassā diṭṭhiyā paṭinissaggāya so tuṇh' assa, yassa na kkhamati so bhâseyya. dutiyam pi etam attham vadâmi - pa - tatiyam pi etam attham vadāmi : sunātu me . . . so bhåseyya. samanubhattho samghena itthannamo bhikkhu tasså ditthiyå patinissaggåya. khamati samghassa, tasmà tunhî, evam etam dhârayâmîti.

nattiya dukkatam, dvihi kammavacahi dukkata, kammavacapariyosane apatti pacittiyassa. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññî na paţinissajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî na paţinissajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

dukkajassa, adhammakamme vematiko, åpatti dukkajassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi, anåpatti. ||2|| anåpatti asamanubhåsantassa, pajinissajjantassa, ummatta-

kassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. ||3||2||

atthomam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam vibarati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû jānam tathāvādinā Arithena bhikkhunā akatānudhammena tam dithim appatinissatthena saddhim sambhunjanti pi samvāsanti pi sahāpi seyyam kappenti, ye te bhikkhû appiechā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhû jānam . . . sambhunjissanti pi samvāsissanti pi sahāpi seyyam kappessantīti — pa — . saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave jānam . . . sambhunjathāpi samvāsathāpi sahāpi seyyam kappethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā jānam . . . sambhunjissathāpi samvāsissathāpi sahāpi seyyam kappessatha, n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu janam tathavadina bhikkhuna akatanudhammena tam ditthim appatinissatthena saddhim sambhuñjeyya va samvaseyya va saha va seyyam

kappevya, påeittiyan ti. |1|

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

janāti nāma sāmam vā jānāti anne vā tassa ārocenti so vā āroceti.

tathāvādinā 'ti tathāham bhagavatā dhammam desitam ājānāmi, yathā ye 'me antarāyikā dhammā vuttā bhagavatā te patisevato nālam antarāyāyā 'ti evamvādinā.

akatānudhammo nāma ukkhitto anosārito.

tam ditthim appatinissatthena saddhin ti etam ditthim

appatinissatthena saddhim.

sambhuñjeyya vå 'ti, sambhogo nâma dve sambhogâ âmisasambhogo ca dhammasambhogo ca, âmisasambhogo nâma âmisam deti và paṭiganhāti vā, âpatti pācittiyassa. dhammasambhogo nāma uddisati vā uddisāpeti vā. padena uddisati vā uddisāpeti vā, pade pade āpatti pācittiyassa; akkharāya uddisati vā uddisāpeti vā, akkharaakkharāya āpatti pācittiyassa. samvāseyya vā 'ti ukkhittakena saddhim uposatham vā pavāraņam vā samghakammam vā karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

saha vå seyyam kappeyyå 'ti ekacehanne ukkhittake nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, åpatti påcittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne ukkhittako nipajjati, åpatti påcittiyassa. ubho vå nipajjanti, åpatti påcittiyassa. utthahitvå punappunam nipajjanti, åpatti påcittiyassa. ||1||

ukkhittake ukkhittakasaññi sambhuñjati vå samvåsati vå saha vå seyyam kappeti, åpatti påcittiyassa. ukkhittake vematiko . . . åpatti dukkatassa, ukkhittake anukkhittakasaññi . . anåpatti anukkhittake ukkhittakasaññi, åpatti dukkatassa. anukkhittake vematiko, åpatti dukkatassa. anukkhittakasaññi, anåpatti. ||2||

anapatti anukkhitto 'ti janati, ukkhitto osarito 'ti janati, tam ditthim patinissattho 'ti janati, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||2||

navamnın.

PACITTIYA, LXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Kandakassa nama samanuddesassa evarupum pāpakam ditthigatam uppannam hoti: tathāham bhagavatā dhammam desitam âjânâmi yathâ ye 'me antarâyikâ dhammâ vuttā bhagavatā te patisevato nālam antarāyāyā 'ti. assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhû: Kaṇḍakassa nāma kira samaņuddesassa evarûpam pâpakam ditthigatam uppannam . . . (see LXVIII. 1. Instead of Arittho bhikkhu gaddhabadhipubbo, read Kandako samanuddeso; instead of Arittha, Kandaka; in his reply to the Bhikkhus read bhante instead of avuso.) . . n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasädâya - la - pasannānañ ca ekuccānam aññathattāyā 'ti. vigarahitvā dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave samgho Kandakun samanuddesam nåsetu. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nasetabbo: ajjatagge te avuso Kandaka

na c' eva so bhagaya sattha apadisitabbo, yam pi c' aññe samanuddeså labhanti bhikkhûhi saddhim dvirattatirattum sahaseyyam sāpi te n' atthi, cara pire vinassā 'ti. atha kho samgho Kandakam samanuddesam nāsesi, tena kho pana samayena ehabbaggiya bhikkhu janam tatha nasitam Kandakam samanuddesam upalapenti pi upatthapenti pi sambhuñjanti pi sahapi seyyam kappenti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhu janam tatha nasitam Kandakam samanuddesam upalāpessanti pi upatthāpessanti pi sambhuñjissanti pi sahāpi seyyam kappessantiti - pa -. saccam kira tumbo bhikkhave janam tatha nasitam Kandakam samanuddesam upalåpethäpi upatthåpethäpi sambhuñjathäpi sahåpi seyyam kappethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nama tumbe moghapurisa janam . . . kappessatha. n' etam moghapurisà appasannanam va pasadaya — pa evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

samanuddeso pi ce evam vadeyya: tathâham bhagavatâ dhammam desitam âjânâmî yathâ ye 'me antarâyikâ dhammâ vuttā bhagavatā to paţisevato nālam antarāyāyā 'ti, so samanuddeso bhikkhûhi evam assa vacaniyo; mûvuso samanuddesa evam avaca, må bhagavantam abbhācikkhi, na hi sádhu bhagavato abbhakkhánam, na hi bhagavá evam vadeyva: anekapariyayena avuso samanuddesa antarayika dhammā antarāyikā vattā bhagavatā alañ ca pana to patisevato antarayaya 'ti. evañ ca pana so samanuddeso bhikkhůhi vuccamáno tath' eva paggunheyya, so samanuddeso bhikkhûhi evam assa vacanîyo : ajjatagge te âvuso samanuddesa na c' eva so bhagavà sattha apadisitabbo, yam pi c' aññe samanuddeså labhanti bhikkhûhi saddhîm dvirattatirattam sahaseyyam, sâpi te n' atthi, cara pire vinassà 'ti. yo pana bhikkhu janam tatha nasitam samanuddesam upalapeyya vá upatthápeyya vá sambhuňjeyya vá saha vá seyyam kappeyya, påeittiyan ti. |1|

samaņuddeso nāma sāmaņero vuccati.

evam vadeyya 'ti tathaham bhagavata . . . nalam antarayaya 'ti. so samaņuddeso 'ti yo so evamvādi samaņuddeso.

blikkhûhîti añnehî blikkhûhî ye passantî ye sunantî, tehî vattabbe: mâ âvuso samanuddesa evam avaca paţisevato antarâyâyâ 'tî. dutiyam pî vattabbo. tatiyam pî vattabbo. sace paţinissajjatî, îce etam kusalam. no ce paţinissajjatî, so samanuddeso blikkhûhî evam assa vacanîyo; ajjatagge te âvuso . . . vinassâ 'tî.

yo paná 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

jânâti nâma sâmam và jânâti aññe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ âroceti.

tatha nasitan ti evam nasitam.

samaņuddeso nāma sāmaņero vuccati.

upalāpeyya vā 'ti tassa pattam vā cīvaram vā uddesam vā paripuccham vā dassāmīti upalāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

upatthåpeyya vå 'ti tassa cunnam vå mattikam vå dantakattham vå mukhodakam vå sådiyati, åpatti påcittiyassa,

sambhuñjeyya vå 'ti sambhogo nâma dve sambhogâ âmisasambhogo ca . . . akkharaakkharāya āpatti pācittiyassa.

saha vä seyyam kappeyyä 'ti ekacchanne näsitake samaņuddese nipanne bhikkhu nipajjati, äpatti päcittiyassa. bhikkhu nipanne näsitako samaņuddeso nipajjati, äpatti päcittiyassa. ubho vä nipajjanti, äpatti päcittiyassa. utthahitvä punappunam nipajjanti, äpatti päcittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti anāsitako 'ti jānāti, tam ditthim paţinissattho 'ti jānāti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3 || 2 ||

dasamam.

tass' uddanam :

sañciceavadha-sappâṇam, ukko, duṭṭhullachâdanam, ûnavîsati, satthañ ca, saṃvidhâna-Ariṭṭhakam, ukkhitta-Kaṇḍakañ c' eva dasa sikkhâpadâ ime 'ti.

sappāņakavaggo sattamo.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagaya Kosambiyam viharati Ghositârâme, tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Channo anācāram ācarati. bhikkhû evam āhamsu: māvuso Channa evarûpam akâsî, n' etam kappatîtî. so evam vadetî : na tåvåham åvuso etasmim sikkhåpade sikkhissämi yåva na aññam bhikkhum byattam vinayadharam paripuechâmîti. ye te bhikkhu appiccha . . . vipacenti : katham hi nama åvasmå Channo bhikkhûhi sahadhammikam vuccamåno evam vakkhati : na tâvâham âvuso . . . paripucchâmîti - pa -- . saccam kira tvam Channa bhikkhûhi sahadhammikam vuccamano evam vadesi : na tavaham avuso . . . paripucchamiti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa bhikkhūhi sahadhammikam vuccamåno evam vakkhasi; na täväham ävuso . . . paripuechämîti. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhaye imam sikkhapadam uddisevyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhûhi sahadhammikam vuccamůno evam vadeyya: na táváham ávuso etasmim sikkhápade sikkhissâmi yava na aññam bhikkhum byattam vinavadharam paripucchâmîti, pâcittiyam. sikkhamânena bhikkhave bhikkhuna annatabbam paripucchitabbam paripanhitabbam, ayam tattha sâmiciti. |1 ||

yo panâ 'ti , , , adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. bhikkhûhîti aññehi bhikkhûhi.

sahadhammikam nāma yam bhagavatā paññattam sikkhāpadam etam sahadhammikam nāma. tena vuccamāno evam vadeti: na tāvāham āvuso . . . vinayadharan ti panditam byattam medhavim bahussutam dhammakathikam paripucchâmîti bhanati, âpatti pâcittiyussa. | 1 |

upasampanne upasampannasaññî evam vadeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi evam vadeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. apaññattena vuccamâno idam na sallekhâya na dhûtattâya na pāsādikatâya na apacayâya na viriyârambhâya samvattatîti evam vadeti, na tâvâham âvuso etasmim sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi, yâva na aññam bhikkhum byattam vimayadharan ti panditam byattam medhâvim bahussutam dhammakathikam paripacehâmîti bhaṇati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannena paññattena vâ apaññattena vâ vuccamâno idam na sallekhâya na dhûtattâya . . . samvattatîti evam vadeti, na tâvâham âvuso etasmim sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi yâva na aññam bhikhum byattam vinayadharan ti paṇḍitam byattam medhâvim bahussutam dhammakathikam paripucehâmîti bhaṇati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne
sikkhamånenå 'ti sikkhitukåmena.

aññâtabban ti jânitabbam. paripucchitabban ti idam bhante katham imassa vâ kv attho 'ti. paripañhitabban ti cintetabbam tulayitabbam.

ayam tattha samîcîti ayam tattha anudhammatâ. ||2|| anapatti janissâmi sikkhissâmîti bhanati, ummattakasse, ādikammikassā 'ti, ||3||2||

pathamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme, tena kho pana samayena bhagavâ bhikkhûnam anekapariyâyena vinayakatham katheti vinayassa vannam bhâsati vinayapariyattiyâ vannam bhâsati âdissa âdissa âyasmato Upâlissa vannam bhâsati. bhikkhû bhagavâ kho anekapariyâyena . . . Upâlissa vannam bhâsati, handa mayam âvuso âyasmato Upâlissa santike vinayam pariyâpunāmā 'ti, te ca bahû bhikkhû therâ ca navâ ca majjhimā ca âyasmato Upâlissa santike vinayam pariyâpunanti. atha kho chabbaggiyânam bhikkhûnam

etad ahosi: etarahi kho âvuso bahû bhikkhû therâ ca . . . pariyâpuṇanti. sace ime vinaye pakatañûuno bhavissanti amhe yen'icchakam yadicchakam yâvudicchakam âkaḍḍhissanti parikaḍḍhissanti. handa mayam âvuso vinayam vivaṇṇemâ'ti. atha kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhû upasaṃkamitvà evam vadenti: kim pan' imehi khuddânukhuddakehi sikkhâ-padehi udditthehi. yâvad eva kukkuccâya vihesâya vilekhâ-ya saṃvattantîti. ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipācenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû vinayam vivaṇṇessantīti — pa — . saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave vinayam vivaṇṇethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nâma tumbe moghapurisâ vinayam vivaṇṇessatha, n' etam moghapurisâ appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evam vadeyya: kim pan' imehi khuddânukhuddakehi sikkhâpadehi udditthehi, yâvad eva kukkuccâya vihesâya vilekhâya samvattantîti, sikkhâpadavivannake pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

påtimokkhe uddissamåne 'ti uddisante vå uddisåpente vå

sajjhåyam vå karonte.

evam vadeyyå 'ti kim pan' imehi khuddånukhuddakehi sikkhåpadehi udditthehi . . . samvattantiti. ye imam pariyapunanti tesam kukkuccam hoti viheså hoti vilekhå hoti, ye imam na pariyapunanti tesam kukkuccam na hoti viheså na hoti vilekhå na hoti, anuddittham imam varam, anuggahitam idam varam, apariyapunam idam varam, adhåritam idam varam, vinayo vå antamdhäyatu ime vå bhikkhå apakataññuno hontå 'ti upasampannassa vinayam vivanneti, åpatti påcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi vinayam vivanneti, apatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . apatti pâcittiyassa. aññam dhammam vivanneti, apatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannassa vinayam vâ aññam vâ dhammam vivanneti, apatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, apatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, apatti dukkaṭassa.

pasampanne vematiko, åpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, åpatti dukkaṭassa, ||2||

anapatti na vivannetukamo ingha tvam suttante va gathayo va abhidhammam va pariyapunassu paecha vinayam pariyapunissasiti bhanati, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū anācāram ācarītvā aūñānakena āpannā 'ti jānantū 'ti pātimokkhe uddīssamāne evam vadenti: idān' eva kho mayam jānāma ayam pi kira dhammo suttāgato suttapariyāpanno anvaddhamāsam uddesam āgacchatīti, ye te bhikkhū appiechā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pātimokkhe uddīssamāne evam vakkhanti... āgacchatīti — pa —. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave pātimokkhe uddīssamāne evam vadetha... āgacchatīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā pātimokkhe uddīssamāne evam vakkhatha... āgacchatīti. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddīseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu anvaddhamāsam pātimokkhe uddissamāne evam vadeyya: idān' eva kho aham jāuāmi ayam pi kira dhammo suttāgato suttapariyāpanno anvaddhamāsam uddesam āgacchatīti, tañ ce bhikkhum aññe bhikkhū jāneyyum nisinuapubbam iminā bhikkhumā dvittikkhattum pātimokkhe uddissamāne ko pana vādo bhiyyo, na ca tassa bhikkhuno aññāṇakena mutti atthi yañ ca tattha āpattim āpanno tañ ca yathādhammo kāretabbo, uttari c' assa moho āropetabbo: tassa te āvuso alābhā tassa te dulladdham yam tvam pātimokkhe uddissamāne na sādhukam aṭṭhikatvā manaaikarosīti. idam tasmim mohanake pācittiyan ti. ||1|| yo panå 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. anvaddhamâsan ti anuposathikam. påtimokkhe uddissamâne 'ti uddisante.

evam vadeyyâ 'ti anâcâram âcaritvâ aññâṇakena âpanno 'ti jânantû 'tî pâtimokkhe uddissamâne evam vadeti: idân' eva kho aham jânâmî . . . âgacchatîti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

tañ ce 'ti mohetukâmam bhikkhum, bhikkhû jâneyyum nisinnapubham iminâ . . . moho âropetabbo. evañ ca pana bhikkhave âropetabbo: byattena bhikkhună paţibalena saṃgho ñâpetabbo: suṇâtu me bhante saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannâmo bhikkhu pâtimokkhe uddissamâne ne sâdhukaṃ aṭṭhikatvâ manasikaroti. yadi saṃghassa pattakallaṃ saṃgho itthannâmassa bhikkhuno moham âropeyya. esâ fiatti. suṇâtu me bhante saṃgho. ayaṃ . . manasikaroti. saṃgho itthannâmassa bhikkhuno moham âropeti. yassâ-yasmato khamati itthannâmassa bhikkhuno moham âropeti. yassâ-yasmato khamati itthannâmassa bhikkhuno mohassa âropanâ, so tuṇh' assa. yassa na kkhamati, so bhâseyya. âropito saṃghena itthannâmassa bhikkhuno moho. khamati . . . dhârayâmîti.

anaropite mohe moheti, apatti dukkaţassa. Aropite mohe moheti, apatti pacittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññi moheti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññi moheti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi moheti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko moheti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anåpatti na vitthårena sutam hoti, ûnakadvittikkhattum vitthårena sutam hoti, na mohetukämassa, ummattakassa, ädikammikasså 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIV.

Tena samayena buddha bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikussa ārāme, tena kho pana vol. IV. samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhû kupita anattamana sattarasavaggiyanam bhikkhûnam paharam denti, te rodanti, bhikkhû evam ahamsu: kissa tumbe avuso rodatha 'ti. ime avuso chabbaggiya bhikkhû kupita anattamana amhakam paharam dentîti. ye te bhikkhû appiecha... vipacenti: katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhû kupita anattamana bhikkhûnam paharam dassantîti — pa—saccam kira tumbe bhikkhûnam paharam dassantîti — pa—saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave kupita... detha 'ti, saccam bhagava, vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama tumbe moghapurisa kupita... dassatha. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadâya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa kupito anattamano paharam

dadeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panå 'fi , , . adhippete bhikkhû 'ti. bhikkhusså 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

kupito anattamano 'ti anabhiraddho âhatacitto khilojâto.

pahâram dadeyyâ 'ti kâyena vâ kâyapaţibaddhena vâ nissaggiyena vâ antamaso uppalapattena pi pahâram deti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi kupito anattamano pahâram deti, âpatti pâcittiyassa, upasampanne vematiko . . .
upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa,
anupasampannassa kupito anattamano pahâram deti, âpatti
dukkaṭassa, anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti
dukkaṭassa, anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa,
anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti kenaci vihethiyamāno mokkhādhippāyo pahāram deti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

catutthum.

PACITTIYA, LXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû kupitā anattamanā sattarasavaggiyanam bhikkhûnam talasattikam uggiranti. te pahārasamucitā rodanti. bhikkhû evam āhamsu: kissa tumbe āvuso rodathā 'ti. ime āvuso chabbaggiyā bhikkhû kupitā anattamanā amhākam talasattikam uggirantīti. ye te bhikkhû appiechā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhû kupitā anattamanā sattarasavaggiyānam bhikkhûnam talasattikam uggirissantīti — pa — . saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave kupitā anattamanā sattarasavaggiyānam bhikkhūnam talasattikam uggirathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā kupitā . . . uggirissatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa kupito anattamano talasattikam uggirevya, pacittiyan ti. |1|

yo panå 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. bhikkhusså 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa. kupito anattamano 'ti . . . khilajåto.

talasattikam uggireyyä 'ti käyam vä käyapatibaddham vä antamaso uppalapattam pi uccareti, äpatti päcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasañāt kupito anattamano talasattikam uggirati . . . (see LXXIV. 2) . . . mokkhādhippāyo talasattikam uggirati, ummattakassa, ådikammikassā 'ti. ||2||2||

pañcamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû bhikkhum amūlakena samghādisesena anuddhamsenti, ye te bhikkhû appiechā... vipācenti; katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhû bhikkhum... anuddhamsessantīti — pa —. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave... anuddhamsethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā.

vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ... anuddhamsessatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhum amalakena samghadi-

sesena anuddhamseyya, pacittiyan ti. |1|

yo panå 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti, bhikkhun ti aññam bhikkhum, amûlakam nama adittham asutam aparisañkitam, samghâdisesenâ 'ti terasannam aññatarena, anuddhamseyya 'ti codeti và codâpeti vă, âpatti păcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi amûlakena saṃghâdisesena anuddhaṃseti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . âpatti
pâcittiyassa. âcâravipattiyâ và diṭṭhivipattiyâ và anuddhaṃseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannaṃ anuddhaṃseti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, âpatti
dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa.
anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anåpatti tathåsaññî codeti vå codåpeti vå, ummattakassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. ||3||2||

chattham.

PACITTIYA, LXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthi yam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû sattarasavaggiyānam bhikkhûnam sañcicea kukkuecam upadahanti: bhagavatā āvuso sikkhāpadam pañāattam na ûnavīsatīvasso puggalo upasampādetabbo 'ti, tumbe ca ûnavīsatīvassā upasampaunā, kacci no tumbe anupasampannā 'ti, te rodanti, bhikkhû evam āhamsu: kissa tumbe āvuso rodathā 'ti, ime āvuso ehabbaggiyā bhikkhû amhākam sañcicea kukkuecam upada-

hantîti. ve te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhû bhikkhûnam sañcicea kukkuecam upadahissantiti - pa -. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave . . . upadahathā 'ti. saecam bhagayā, vigarahī buddho bhagava: katham hi nama tumbe moghapurisa . . . upadahissatha, n' etam moghapurisà appasannanam va pasâdâya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddisevvátha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhussa sañeicea kukkuceam upadahev va iti 'ssa muhuttam pi aphāsu bhavissatīti etad eva paccayam karitva anaññam, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panā 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

bhikkhusså 'ti aññassa bhikkhussa.

sañciccà 'ti jananto samiananto cecca abhivitaritva vitikkamo.

kukkuccam upadahevyá 'ti: ûnavisativasso maññe tvam upasampanno, vikâle maññe tayâ bhuttam, majjam maññe tayâ pîtam, mâtugâmena saddhim raho maññe tayâ nisinnan ti kukkuccam upadahati, apatti pacittiyassa.

etad eva paccayam karitvá anaññan ti na añño koci paccayo hoti kukkuceam upadahitum. || 1 ||

upasampanne upasampannasaññi sañcicca kukkuccam upadahati, apatti pacittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannassa sañcicca kukkuccam upadahati, apatti anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, dukkatassa. dukkatassa. anupasampanne vematiko, apatti dukkatassa, anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, Apatti dukkatassa, ||2||

anapatti na kukkuccam upadahitukamo anavisativasso maññe tvam upasampanno, vikâle . . nisinnam, ingha jânâhi mâ te pacchâ kukkuccam ahosîti bhanati; ummattakassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. ||3||2||

sattamam.

PACITTIYA, LXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhû pesalehi bhikkhûhi saddhim bhandanti. pesalâ bhikkhû evam vadanti: alajjino ime avuso chabbaggiya bhikkhû, na sakka imehi sahu bhanditun ti. chabbaggiya bhikkhu evam vadanti : kissu tumhe avuso amhe alajjivadena papetha 'ti. kaham pana tumbe avuso assuttha 'ti. mayam ayasmantanam upassutim titthamhâ 'ti. ye te bhikkhû appicehâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhû bhikkhûnam bhandanajátánam kalahajátánam vivádápannánam upassutim titthissantiti - pa -. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave bhikkhûnam . . . titthathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ, vigarahî buddho bhagavå: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā bhikkhûnam . . . titthissatha. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasådåya - pa -. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddisevvåtha:

yo pana bhikkhu bhikkhûnam bhandanajâtânam kalahajâtânam vivâdâpannânam upassutim tittheyya yam ime bhanissanti tam sossâmîti etad eva paccayam kuritvâ anaññam, pâcittiyan ti. 11

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. bhikkhûnan ti aññesam bhikkhûnam.

bhaṇḍanajātānam kalahajātānam vivādāpannānan ti adhikaraṇajātānam.

upassutim tittheyyå 'ti imesam sutvå codessåmi såressåmi paticodessåmi patissåressåmi mankum karissåmiti gacchati, åpatti dukkatassa. yattha thito sunåti, åpatti päcittiyassa. pacchato gacchanto turito gacchati sossåmiti, åpatti dukkatassa. yattha thito sunåti, åpatti päcittiyassa. purato gacchanto ohiyyati sossåmiti, åpatti dukkatassa. yattha thito sunåti, åpatti päcittiyassa. bhikkhussa thitokåsam vå nisinnokåsam vå nipannokåsam vå ägantvå mantentam ukkå-

sitabbam vijánápetabbam, no ce ukkáseyya vá na vijánápeyya vá, ápatti pácittiyassa.

etad eva paccayam karitvâ anaññan ti na añño koci paccayo

hoti upassutim titthitum. | 1 |

upasampanne upasampannasaññi upassutim titthati, apatti pacittiyassa. upasampanne vematiko . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññi . . . apatti pacittiyassa. anupasampannassa upassutim titthati, apatti dukkatassa. anupasampanne upasampannasaññi, apatti dukkatassa. anupasampanne vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññi, apatti dukkatassa. ||2||

anāpatti imesam sutvā oramissāmi viramissāmi vūpasamissāmi attānam parimocessāmīti gacehati, ummattakassa,

âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

atthamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyà bhikkhû anacaram acaritvà ekamekassa kamme kariyamane patikkosanti. tena kho pana samayena samgho sannipatito hoti kenacid eva karaniyena. chabbaggivå bhikkhû civarakammam karontâ ekassa chandam adamsu. atha kho samgho ayam ayuso chabbaggiyo bhikkhu ekako agato, hand' assa mayam kammam karoma 'ti tassa kammam akâsi. atha kho so bhikkhu yena chabbaggiya bhikkhû ten' upasamkami. chabbaggiya bhikkhû tam bhikkhum etad avocum: kim avuso samgho akasiti. samgho me āvuso kammam akāsiti. na mayam āvuso etadatthāya chandam adamha tuyham kammam karissatiti. sace ca mayam janeyyama tuyham kammam karissatiti na mayam chandam dadeyvámá 'ti. ye te bbikkhů appiechá . . . vipácenti : katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhû dhammikanam kammanam chandam datvå pacchá khiyadhammam apajjissantiti - pa -. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhaye dhammikanam kammanam chandam datva paceha khiyadhammam apajjatha 'ti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama tumhe moghapurisa dhammikanam . . . apajjissatha. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu dhammikanam kammanam chandam datva paccha khiyadhammam apajjeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

dhammikam nama kammam apalokanakammam nattikammam nattidutiyakammam natticatutthakammam dhammena vinayena satthu sasanena katam, etam dhammikam nama kammam. ehandam datva khiyati, apatti pacittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammmakammasaññî chandam datvâ khîyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko âpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî . . . anâpatti. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññî, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññì, anâpatti. ||2||

anapatti adhammena va vaggena va na kammarahassa va kammam katan ti jananto khiyati, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||2||

navamam.

PACITTIYA, LXXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena samgho sannipatito hoti kenacid eva karanlyena, ehabbaggiyā bhikkhū cîvarakammam karontā ekassa chandam adamsu, atha kho samgho yass' atthāya sannipatito tam kammam karissāmīti nattim thapesi, atha kho so bhikkhu evam ev' ime ekamekassa kammam karonti, kassa tumbe kammam karissathā 'ti chandam adatvā utthāyāsanā pakkāmi, ye te bhikkhū appiechā... vipācenti katham hi nāma bhikkhu samghe vinicehayakathāya vatta-

mānāya chandam adatvā utthāyāsanā pakkamissatīti — pa —. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu samghe viniechayakathāya . . . pakkamasīti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa samghe viniechayakathāya . . . pakkamissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

yo pana bhikkhu samghe vinicehayakathâya vattamânâya chandam adatvâ utthâyâsanâ pakkameyya, pâ-

cittiyan ti. |1|

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

samphe vinicchayakathā nāma vatthu và ārocitam hoti avinicchitam ñatti và thapitā hoti kammavācā vā vippakatā hoti.

chandam adatvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkameyyā 'ti, katham idam kammam kuppam assa vaggam assa na kareyyā 'ti gacchati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. parisāya hatthapāsam vijahantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. vijahite āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññi chandam adatvâ uṭṭhâyâsanâ pakkamati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematiko... âpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammakamme adhamma-kammasaññi... anâpatti. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññi, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññi, anâ-

patti. |2|

anåpatti saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vå kalaho vå viggaho vå vivådo vå bhavissatīti gacchati, saṃghabhedo vå saṃgharāji vā bhavissatīti gacchati, adhammena vå vaggena vå na kammārahassa vā kammaṃ karissatīti gacchati, gilāno gacchati, gilānassa karaṇiyena gacchati, uccārena vā passāvena vā pīlito gacchati, na kammaṃ kopetukāmo pana paccāgamissāmīti gacchati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

dasamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Rajagahe vibarati Veluvane Kalandakanivape. tena kho pana samayena Ayasma Dubbo Mallaputto samghassa senasanun ca paññápeti bhattáni ca uddisati, so cáyasmá dubbalacívaro hoti. tena kho pana samayena samghassa ekam civaram uppannam hoti. atha kho samgho tam civaram ayasmato Dubbassa Mallaputtassa adasi. chabbaggiya bhikkhû ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti; yathāsantatam bhikkhû samghikam låbham parinamentiti. ye te bhikkhu appiccha . . . vipäcenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggivā bhikkhū samaggena samghena civaram datvå pacchå khiyadhammam åpajjissantiti — pa —. saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave samaggena . . . àpajjathâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi nama tumhe moghapurisa samaggena . . . âpajjissatha. n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vå pasådåya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu samaggena samghena civaram datva pacehá khîyadhammam apajjeyya yathasantatam bhikkhû samghikam låbham parinamentiti, påcittiyan ti. #1#

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

samaggo nāma samgho samānasamvāsako samānasīmāyam thito.

cîvaram nâma channam cîvarânam aññataram cîvaram vikappanapagapacchimam.

datvå 'ti sayam datvå.

yathāsantatam nāma yathāmittatā yathāsandiṭṭhatā yathåsambhattatå yathåsamånupajjhåyakatå yathåsamånåcariyakatā.

samghikam nama samghassa dinnam hoti pariceattam. lábho náma civarapindapátasenásanagilánapaceayabhesajjaparikkhara antamaso cunnapindo pi dantakattham pi dasikasuttam pi.

paechā khîyadhammam āpajjeyyā 'ti upasampannassa saṃghena sammatassa senāsanapaññāpakassa vā bhattuddesakassa vā yāgubhājakassa vā phalabhājakassa vā khajjabhājakassa vā appamattakavissajjakassa vā eīvaram dinne

khîyati, apatti pâcittiyassa. || I ||

anāpatti pakatiyā chandā dosā mohā bhayā karontassa kv attho tassa dinnena laddhāpi vinipātessati na sammā upanessatīti khīyati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

ekādasamam.

PACITTIYA, LXXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Sāvatthiyam añiātarassa pūgassa samghassa sacīvarabhattam paṭiyattam hoti bhojetvā eīvarena acchādessāmā 'ti, atha kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū yena so pūgo ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitvā tam pūgum etad avocum; dethāvuso imāni eīvarāni imesam bhikkhūnan ti, na mayam bhante dassāma, amhākam samghassa anuvassam saeīvarabhikkhā pañīnattā 'ti, bahū āvuso samghassa dāyakā, bahū samghassa bhattā, ime tumhe nissāya tumhe sampassantā idha viharanti, tumhe ce imesam na dassatha, atha

ko carahi imesam dassati. dethâvuso imani civarâni imesam bhikkhûnan ti. atha kho so pûgo chabbaggiyehi bhikkhûhi nippiliyamano yathapatiyattam ciyaram chabbaggiyanam bhikkhûnam datvâ samgham bhattena parivisi. ye te bhikkhû jananti samghassa sacivarabhattam patiyattam na ca jânanti chabbaggiyânam bhikkhûnam dinnan ti, te evam åhamsu: onojethävuso samghassa civaran ti. n'atthi bhante, yathapatiyattam civaram ayya chabbaggiya ayyanam chabbaggiyanam parinamesun ti. ye te bhikkhû appiecha . . . vipåcenti; katham hi nama chabbaggiva bhikkhû janam samghikam låbham parinatam puggalassa parinamessantiti - pa -, saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave janam samghikam . . . parinametha 'ti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: kathañ hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā jānam samghikam . . . parinamessatha, n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam vá pasádáya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu janam samghikam labham parinatam puggalassa parinameyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti, jânâti nâma sâmam vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassa ârocenti so vâ âroceti.

samghikam nama samghassa dinnam hoti pariccattam.

lābho nāma cīvarapiņdapātasenāsanagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārā antamaso cuņņapiņdo pi dantakattham pi dasikasuttam pi.

pariņatam nāma dassāma karissāmā 'ti vācā bhinnā hoti, tam puggalassa pariņāmeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || I ||

pariņate pariņatasañni puggalassa pariņāmeti, apatti pācittiyassa, pariņate vematiko puggalassa pariņameti, apatti dukkatassa, pariņate apariņatasañni puggalassa pariņameti, anapatti, saṃghassa pariņatam annassa saṃghassa vā cetiyassa vā pariņāmeti, apatti dukkatassa, cetiyassa pariņatam annassa cetiyassa vā saṃghassa vā puggalassa vā pariņāmeti, apatti dukkatassa, puggalassa pariņatam annassa puggalassa vā saṃghassa vā cetiyassa vā pariņameti, apatti dukkatassa, apariņate pariņatasanni, apatti dukkatassa, apariņate vematiko, åpatti dukkatassa. aparinate aparinatasañāî, anâpatti. || 2 ||

anapatti kattha dema 'ti puochiyamano yattha tumbakam deyyadhammo paribhogam va labheyya patisamkharam va labheyya ciratthitiko va assa yattha va pana tumbakam cittam pasadati tattha detha 'ti bhanati, ummattakussa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||2||

dvådasamam.

tass' uddanam :

sahadhamma-vivaṇṇañ ca, mohâpana-pahârakaṃ, talasatti, amûlañ ca, sañcicca, upassuti ca, paṭibâbanachandañ ca, Dabbañ ca, pariṇâmanaṃ.

sahadhammikavaggo atthamo.

PACITTIYA, LXXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. atha kho raja Pasenadi Kosalo uyyanapalam anapesi: gaccha bhane uvyånam sodhehi uvyånam gamissåmå 'ti. evam devå 'ti kho so uvyanapálo ranno Pasenadikosalassa patissutvá uvvánam sodhento addasa bhagavantam aññatarasmim rukkhamûle nisinnam, disvâna yena râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå råjånam Pasenadikosalam etad. avoca: suddham deva uyyanam, api ca bhagava tattha nisinno 'ti. hotu bhane mayam bhagavantam payirupasissâmă 'ti. atha kho răjă Pasenadi Kosalo uyyânam gantvâ yena bhagavà ten' upasamkami, tena kho pana samayena aññataro upasako bhagavantam payirupasanto nisinno hoti. nddasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo tam upāsakam bhagavantam payirupāsantam nisinnam, disvāna bhīto atthāsi. atha kho rañño Pasenadikosalassa etad ahosi : narahat' ayam puriso pàpo hotum yathà bhagavantam payirupàsatiti yena bhagavà ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitya bhagayantam abhiyadetya ekamantam nisidi. atha kho so upasako bhagavato garavena

rājānam Pasenadikosalam n' eva abhivādesi na paccutthāsi. atha kho raja Pasenadi Kosalo anattamano ahosi : katham hi nāmāyam puriso mayi āgate n' eva abhivādessati na paccutthessatiti. atha kho bhagava rajanam Pasenadim Kosalam anattamanam viditvā rājānam Pasenadim Kosalam etad avoca: eso kho mahārāja upāsako bahussuto āgatāgamo kāmesu vîtarāgo 'ti. atha kho rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa etad ahosi : nârahat' âyam upâsako orako hotum, bhagavâpi imassa vannam bhāsatīti tam upāsakam etad avoca: vadeyyāsi upásaka yena attho 'ti. sutthu devå 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ rājānam Pasenadim Kosalam dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahamsesi, atha kho raja Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavata dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahamsito utthâyâsanâ bhagavantam abhivadetvá padakkhinam katvá pakkámi, tena kho pana samayena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo uparīpāsādavaragato hoti. addasa kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo tam upāsakam rathiyāya chattapâṇim gacchantam, disvâna pakkosâpetvâ etad avoca: tvam kira upāsaka bahussuto agatāgamo, sādhu upāsaka amhākam itthāgāram dhammam vācehīti. yam aham deva jânâmî ayyânam vâhasâ, ayyâ 'va devassa itthâgâram dhammam våcessantiti. ||1||

ntha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo saccam kho upāsako āhā 'ti yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivadetva ekamantam nisidi. ekamantam nisinno kho raja Pasenadi Kosalo bhagavantam etad avoca: sådhu bhante bhagavá ekam bhikkhum anapetu yo amhakam itthagaram dhammam våcessatiti. atha kho bhagava rajanam Pasenadikosalam dhammiyâ kathâya sandassesi — pa — padakkhinam katvå pakkâmi. atha kho bhagaya ayasmantam Anandam âmantesi: tena h' Ananda rañño itthagâram dhammam våcchiti. evam bhante 'ti kho ayasma Anando bhugavato pațissutvă kălena kâlam pavisitvă ranno itthâgăram dhammam vâcesi, atha kho âyasmâ Ânando pubbanhasamayam nivâsetvâ pattaciyaram âdâya yena ranno Pasenadissa Kosalassa nivesanam ten' upasamkami. tena kho pana samayena râjâ Pasenadi Kosalo Mallikâya deviyâ saddhim sayanagato hoti. addasa kho Mallika devi ayasmantam Anandam dürato 'va agacchantam, disvana sahasa vutthasi,

pitakamattham dussam pabhassittha. atha kho ayasma Anando tato 'va patinivattitva aramam gantva bhikkhunam etam attham arocesi. ye te bhikkhû appiecha . . . vipacenti : katham bi nama ayasma Anando pubbe appatisamvidito ranno antepuram pavisissatīti - pa -. saccam kira tvam Ananda pubbe . . . pavisasiti, saccam bhagava, vigarahi buddho bhagaya. katham hi nama tyam Ananda pubbe . . . pavisissasi. n' etam Ananda appasannanam va pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā dhammim katham katvā bhikkhû âmantesi : #2#

das' ime bhikkhave ådînavå rajanteparappavesane. katame dasa. idha bhikkhave raja mahesiya saddhim nisinno hoti, tattha bhikkhu pavisati, mahesi va bhikkhum disva sitam påtukaroti bhikkhu vå mahesim disvå sitam påtukaroti, tattha rañño evam hoti : addhâ imesam katam vâ karissanti vâ 'ti. ayam bhikkhave pathamo adinavo rajantepurappavesane, puna ca param bhikkhave raja bahukicco bahukaraniyo annatarum itthim gantva na ssarati, sa tena gabbham ganhi, tattha ranno evam hoti : na kho idha anno koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siya nu kho pabbajitassa kumman ti. ayam bhikkhave dutiyo adinavo rajantepurappavesane. puna ca param bhikkhaye rañño antepure aññataram ratanam nassati. tattha rañño evam hoti : na kho idha añão koci pavisati añãatra pabbajitena, siyâ nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayam bhikkhave tatiyo . . . puna ea param bhikkhave rañño antepure abbhantara guyhamanta hahiddhà sambhedam gacchanti. tattha rañño evam hoti: na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siya nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayam bhikkhave catuttho . . . puna ca param bhikkhave rañño antepure putto va pitaram pattheti pita va puttam pattheti, tesam evam hoti : na kho idha añño koci pavisati aññatra pabbajitena, siyâ nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayam bhikkhave pancamo . . . puna ca param bhikkhave rājā nîcaṭṭhāniyam uccaṭṭhāne thapeti, yesan tam amanapam tesam evam hoti: râjā kho pabbajitena samsattho, siya nu kho pabbajitassa kamman ti. ayam bhikkhave chattho . . . puna ca param bhikkhave raja uccatthaniyam nîcatthane thapeti, yesam tam . . .

ayam bhikkhave sattamo puna ca param bhikkhave raja akale senam uvyojeti, yesam tam . . . ayam bhikkhave atthamo puna ca param bhikkhave rājā kāle senam uvvoietvå antaråmaggato nivattåpeti, yesam tam . . . ayam bhikkhave navamo puna ca param bhikkhave rañño antepuram hatthisammaddam assasammaddam rathasammaddam rajanîyanî rûpasaddagandharasaphotthabbanî yanî na pabbajîtassa såruppäni. avam bhikkhave dasamo ådinavo råjantepurappavesane, ime kho bhikkhave dasa adinava rajantepurappavesane 'ti.

atha kho bhagavà ayasmantam Anandam anekapariyayena vigarahitvå dubbharatåya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave

imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu rañño khattiyassa muddhâvasittassa anikkhantarājake aniggataratanake pubbe appatisamvidito indakhilam atikkâmeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||3||1||

vo paná 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

khattiyo nâma ubhato sujâto hoti mâtito ca pitito ca samsaddhagahaniko yava sattama pitamahayuga akkhitto anupakuttho jätivädena.

muddhāvasitto nāma khattivābhisekena abhisitto hoti.

anikkhantarajake 'ti raja sayanighara anikkhanto hoti. aniggataratanake 'ti mahesi sayanighara anikkhanta hoti, ubho vå anikkhantå honti.

pubbe appatisamvidito 'ti pubbe anămantetvă. indakhilo nāma savanigharassa ummāro vuccati.

sayanigharam nâma yattha katthaci rañño sayanam pañnattam hoti, antamaso sanipakaraparikkhittam pi. indakhilam atikkâmeyyâ 'ti pathamam pâdam ummâram atikkâmeti, âpatti dukkatassa. dutiyam padam atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. |1|

appatisamvidite appatisamviditasaññî indakhîlam atikkâmeti, apatti pacittiyassa. appatisamvidite vematiko . . . appatisamvidite patisamviditasaññi . . . Apatti pâcittiyassa. patisamvidite appatisamviditasaññi, apatti dukkatassa. patisamvidite vematiko, apatti dukkatassa. patisamvidite pati-

samviditasaññi, anàpatti. ||2||

anåpatti patisamvidite, na khattiyo hoti, na khattiyābhisekena abhisitto hoti, rājā sayanigharā nikkhanto hoti, mahesî sayanigharā nikkhantā hoti, ubho vā nikkhantā honti, na sayanighare, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||3||2||

pathamam.

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Aciravativa nadiva nhavati. aññataro pi brâhmano pañcasatânam thavikam thale nikkhipitvå Aciravatívá nadívá nhávanto vissaritvá agamási, atha kho so bhikkhu tassāyam brāhmaņassa thavikā mā nassīti nggahesi, atha kho so brâhmano saritvâ turito âdhâvitvâ tam bbikkhum etad avoca : api me bho thavikam passevväsiti. handa brâhmanâ 'ti adâsi. atha kho tassa brâhmanassa etad ahosi: kena nu kho aham upâyena imassa bhikkhuno punnapattam na dadeyyan ti, na me bho pañca satâni, sahassam me 'ti palibuddhitva muñci. atha kho so bhikkhu aramam gantvå bhikkhûnam etam attham årocesi, ye te bhikkhû appicchâ . . . vîpâcentî : katham hi nama bhikkhu ratanam uggahessatiti - pa -, saccam kira tvam bhikkhu ratanam uggahesiti. saccam bhagavà. vigarahi buddho bhagavà: katham hi nama tvam moghapurisa ratanam uggahessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam và pasādāya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddisevyátha:

yo pana bhikkhu ratanam vâ ratanasammatam vâ ugganheyya vâ ugganhâpeyya vâ, pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavata bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paŭñattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyâ ussavo hoti, manussâ alamkatapaţiyattâ uyyânam gacchanti. Visâkhâpi Migâramâtâ alamkatapaţiyattâ uyyânam gamissâmîti

YOL IT.

gâmato nikkhamitvā ky āham karissāmi uyyānam gantvā, yam nûnâham bhagavantam payirupâseyyan ti âbharanam omuñcitvå uttaråsangena bhandikam bandhitvå dåsivå adåsi: handa je imam bhandikum ganhāhiti, atha kho Visākhā Mîgâramâtâ yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkami, upasamkamityâ bhagavantam abhivadetva ekamantam nisidi. ekamantam nisinnam kho Visakham Migaramataram bhagava dhammiya kathâya . . . sampahamsesi. atha kho Visâkhâ Migâramâtâ bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya . . . sampahamsitā utthāyāsaná bhagavantam abhívádetvá padakkhinam katvá pakkámi. atha kho så dåsî tam bhandikam vissaritvå agamāsi. bhikkhû passitvâ bhagavato etam attham arocesum, tena hi bhikkhave uggahetva nikkhîpatha 'ti. atha kho bhagava etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave ratanam vâ ratanasammatam vå ajjhäråme uggahetvå vå uggahåpetvå vå nikkhipitum yassa bhavissati so harissatiti. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yo pana bhikkhu ratanam vå ratanasammatam vå sññatra ajjhārāmā ugganheyya vā ugganhāpeyya vā, pācittiyan ti.

evañ e' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena Kāsīsu janapadesu Anāthapiņdikassa gahapatissa kammantagāmo hoti tena ca gahapatinā antevāsī āņatto hoti: sace bhaddantā āgacehanti
bhattam kareyyāsīti, tena kho pana samayena sambahulā
bhikkhū Kāsīsu janapadesu cārīkañ caramānā yena Anāthapiņdikassa gahapatissa kammantagāmo ten' upasamkamiipsu.
addasa kho so puriso te bhikkhū dūrato 'va āgacehante,
disvāna yena te bhikkhū ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā
te bhikkhū abhivādetvā etad avoca: adhivāsentu bhante ayyā
svātanāya gahapatino bhattan ti. adhivāsesum kho te bhikkhū tunhibhāvena. atha kho so puriso tassā rattiyā accayena paņītam khādaniyam bhojaniyam paṭiyādāpetvā kālam
ārocāpetvā angulimuddikam omuncitvā te bhikkhū bhattena
parivisitvā ayyā bhunjitvā gacehantu aham pi kammantam
gamissāmīti angulimuddikam vissaritvā agamāsī. bhikkhū

passitvå sace mayam gamissåma nassissat' åyam angulimuddikā 'ti tatth' eva acchimsu. atha kho so puriso kammantâ âgacchanto te bhikkhû passitvâ etad avoca : kissa bhante ayyā idh' eva acchantīti. atha kho te bhikkhū tassa purisassa etam attham arocetva Savatthim gantva bhikkhunam etam attham Arocesum. bbikkhû bhagayato etam attham aroccsum, atha kho bhagava etasmin nidane dhammim katham katvå bhikkhû âmantesi : anujanami bhikkhaya ratanam vå ratanasammatam vå ajiharame vå ajjhåvasathe vå uggahetvå vå uggahåpetvå vå nikkhipitum yassa bhavissati so harissatiti. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddisevyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu ratanam vå ratanasammatam vå aññatra njjhåråmå vå ajjhåvasathå vå ugganheyva vå ugganhåpeyva vå, påcittiyam. ratanam vå pana bhikkhuna ratanasammatam vå ajjhårame vå ajjhåvasathe vå uggahetvå vå nggahāpetvā vā nikkhipitabbam yassa bhavissati so harissatîti. ayam tattha sâmîcîti. ||3||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

ratanam nama mutta mani veluriyo sankho sila pavalam rajatam jatarupam lohitanko masaragallam, ratanasammatam nâma yam manussânam upabhogaparibhogam, etam ratanasammatam nāma.

aññatra ajjhârâmā vā ajjhāvasathā vā 'ti thapetvā ajjhārāmam ajjhāvasatham. ajjhārāmo nāma parikkhittassa ārāmassa antoaramo, aparikkhittassa upacaro, ajjhavasatho nama parikkhittassa avasathassa antoavasatho, aparikkhittassa upacaro.

ugganheyyâ 'ti sayam ganhâti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ugganhâpeyyâ 'ti aññam ganhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa.

ratanam vå pana bhikkhunå . . . nikkhipitabban ti, rûpena vå nimittena vå sannanam katvå nikkhipitvå åcikkhitabbam : yassa bhandam nattham so agacchata 'ti. tattha agacchati so vattabbo: avuso kidisan te bhandan ti. sace rûpena vå nimittena vå sampådeti, dåtabbam. no ce sampådeti, vicināhi āvuso 'ti vattabbo. tamhā āvāsā pakkamantena ye tattha honti bhikkhû patirûpû tesam hatthe

nikkhipitvå pakkamitabbam. no ce honti bhikkhû patirûpå, ye tattha honti guhupatikû patirûpâ tesam hatthe nikkhipitvå pakkamitabbam.

ayam tattha sämiciti ayam tattha anudhammatà. ||1||

anāpatti ratanam vā ratanasammatam vā ajjhārāme vā ajjhāvasathe vā uggahetvā vā uggahāpetvā vā nikkhipati yassa bhavissati so harissatīti, ratanasammatam vissāsam gaņhāti, tāvakālikam gaņhāti, pamsukūlasannissa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||4||

dutiyam.

PACITTIYA, LXXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû vikâle gâmanı pavisitvâ sabhāyam nisīditvā anekavihitam tiracehānakatham kathenti seyyath' idam: rajakatham corakatham mahamattakatham senåkatham bhayakatham yuddhakatham annakatham pånakatham vatthakatham sayanakatham malakatham gandhakatham ñâtikatham yânakatham gâmakatham nigamakatham nagarakatham janapadakatham itthikatham surakatham visikhâkatham kumbhatthânakatham pubbapetakatham nânatthakatham lokakkhâyikam samuddakkhâyikam itibhayâbhayakatham iti vå. manusså . . . vipåcenti : katham hi namn samanā Sakyaputtiyā vikāle gāmam pavisitvā sabhāyam nisîditvå anekavihitam tiracchånakatham kathessanti seyvath' idam . . . iti vå. seyyathapi gihikamubhogino ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussanom . . . vipacentanam. ye te bhikkhû appicehà . . . vipåcenti : katham hi nama chabbaggiyà bhikkhû vikâle gamam . . . kathessanti . . . iti va 'ti - pa - saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave vikâle gâmam . . . kathetha . . . iti và 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā vikāle gāmam . . . kathessatha . . . iti va. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhaye imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu vikale gamam paviseyya, pacittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhûnam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhû Kosalesu janapadesu Sâvatthim gacchantâ sâyam aññataram gâmam upagacchimsu. manussa te bhikkhû passitvâ etad avocum: pavisatha bhante 'ti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavatâ paţikkhittam vikâle gâmam pavisitun ti kakkuccâyantâ na pāvisimsu. corâ te bhikkhû acchindimsu. atha kho te bhikkhû Sâvatthim gantvâ bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum, atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi; anujânâmi bhikkhave âpucchâ vikâle gâmam pavisitum, evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyātha;

yo pana bhikkhu anapuccha vikale gamam paviseyya, pacittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattum hoti. ||2||

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Kosalesu janapadesu Sâvatthim gacchanto sâyam aññataram gâmam upagacchi. manussâ tam bhikkhum passitvâ etad avocum: pavisatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatâ paţikkhittam anâpucchâ vikâle gâmam pavisitun ti kukkuccâyanto na pâvisi. corâ tam bhikkhum acchindimsu. atha kho so bhikkhu Sâvatthim gantvâ bhikkhûnam etam attham ârocesi, bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho bhagava etasmim nidâne dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave santam bhikkhum âpucchâ vikâle gâmam pavisitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu santam bhikkhum anapuccha vikale gamam paviseyya, pacittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatà bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. || 3 || tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu ahinâ dattho hoti. aññataro bhikkhu aggim âharissâmîti gâmam gacehati. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatâ patikkhittam santam bhikkhum anâpucchâ vikâle gâmam pavisitun ti kukkuccâyanto na pâvisi. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum, atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave tathârûpe accâyike karanîye santam bhikkhum anâpucchâ vikâle gâmam pavisitum, evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu santam bhikkhum anapuccha vikale gamam paviseyya aññatra tatharûpa accayika karaniya,

pacittiyan ti. 14

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

santo nâma bhikkhu sakkâ hoti âpucchâ pavisitum. asanto nâma bhikkhu na sakkâ hoti âpucchâ pavisitum.

vikålo nåma majjhantike vitivatte yava arunuggamana.

gåmam paviseyyä 'ti parikkhittassa gåmassa parikkhepam atikkamantassa åpatti päcittiyassa, aparikkhittassa gåmassa upacäram okkamantassa åpatti päcittiyassa.

annatra tatharûpa accayika karaniya 'ti thapetva tatharû-

pam accâyikam karanîyam. ||1||

vikâle vikâlasaññi santam bhikkhum anāpuechā gāmam pavisati añnatra tathārūpā accāyikā karanīyā, āpatti pācittiyassa. vikāle vematiko . . . vikāle kālasañnī . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. kāle vikālasañnī, āpatti dukkatassa. kāle vematiko, āpatti dukkatassa, kāle kālasañnī, anāpatti. ||2||

anapatti tatharupe accayike karaniye, santam bhikkhum apuccha pavisati, asantam bhikkhum anapuccha pavisati, antaragamam gacchati, bhikkhunupassayam gacchati, titthiyaseyyam gacchati, patikkamanam gacchati, gamena maggo hoti, apadasu, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||5||

PACITTIYA, LXXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmim Nigrodharame, tenakho pana samayena aññatarena dantakârena bhikkhû pavâritâ honti yesam ayyânam sûcigharena attho aham sûcigharena 'ti, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû bahû sûcighare viññâpenti, yesam khuddakā sūcigharā te mahante sūcighare viññāpenti, vesam mahantâ sûcîgharâ te khuddake sûcîghare viññâpenti. atha kho so dantakâro bhîkkhûnam bahû sûcighare karonto na sakkoti aññam vikkâyikam bhandam kâtum, attanâpi na vapeti, puttadaro pi 'ssa kilamati. manussa . . . vipacenti : katham bi nâma samanâ Sakyaputtiyâ na mattam jânitvâ bahû sûcighare viññāpessanti. ayam imesam bahû sûcighare karonto na sakkoti . . . kilamatîti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . . vipåcentånam. ye te bhikkhû appiechů . . . vipácenti: katham hi náma bhikkhů na mattam janitva baha sücighare viññapessantiti - pa --. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû na mattam . . . viññāpentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nāma te bhikkhave moghapurisā na mattam viññāpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam và pasådåya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhåpadam uddisevvåtha:

vo pana bhikkhu atthimayam và dantamayam và visanamayam và sücigharam karapeyya, bhedanakam på-

cittiyan ti. |1|

yo panà 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti,

atthi năma yam kiñci atthi. danto năma hatthidanto vuccati. visāņam nāma yam kiñci visāņam.

karapeyya 'ti karoti va karapeti va, payoge dukkatam,

patilâbhena bhinditvâ pâcittiyam desetabbam.

attanā vippakatam attanā pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. attanā vippakatam parehi pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. parehi vippakatam attanâ pariyosapeti, apatti pâcittiyassa. parehi vippakatam parehi pariyosäpeti, äpatti päcittiyassa. aññass' atthäya karoti vä käräpeti vä, äpatti dukkatassa. aññena katam patilabhitvä paribhuñjati, äpatti dukkatassa. ||1||

anāpatti gaņţhikāya, araņike, vidhe, añjaniyā, añjanisalākāya, vāsijaţe, udakapuñchaniyā, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||2||

eatuttham.

PACITTIYA, LXXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena âyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto uece mañce sayati, atha kho bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhim senāsanacārikam āhiņdanto yenāyasmato Upanandassa Sakyaputtassa vihāro ten' upasamkami, addasa kho âyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto bhagavantam dūrato 'va āgacchantam, disvāna bhagavantam etad avoca; āgacchatu me bhante bhagavā sayanam sayatū 'ti, atha kho bhagavā tato 'va paṭinivattitvā bhikkhū āmantesi; āsayato bhikkhave moghapuriso veditabbo 'ti, atha kho bhagavā āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evaū ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha;

navam pana bhikkhuna mañcam va pitham va karayamanena atthangulapadakam karetabbam sugatangulena añnatra hetthimaya ataniya. tam atikkamayato chedanakam pacittiyan ti. ||1||

navanı nâma karanam upâdâya vuccati.

mañco nama cattaro mañca masarako bundikabaddho kulirapadako ahaccapadako. pitham nama cattari pithani masarakam bundikabaddham kulirapadakam ahaccapadakam.

kârayamânenâ 'tî karonto va kârâpento vă.

atthangulapadakam karetabbam sugatangulena annatra

hetthimäya ataniya ti thapetvä hetthimam ataniyam. tam atikkämetvä karoti vä käräpeti vä, payoge dukkatam, patiläbhena chinditvä päcittivam desetabbam.

attanā vippakatam attanā pariyosāpeti . . . (see LXXXVI.
2. 1) . . . parehi vippakatam parehi pariyosāpeti, āpatti
pācittiyassa. aññass' atthāya karoti vā kārāpeti vā, āpatti
dukkaṭassa. aññena katam paṭilabhitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti
dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti pamāṇikam karoti, ûnakam karoti, aññena katam pamāṇātikkantam paṭilabhitvā chinditvā paribhuñjati, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||2||

pañcamam.

PACITTIYA, LXXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū mañcam pi plţham pi tūlonaddham kārāpenti, manussā vihāracārikam āhindantā passitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti; katham hi nāma samanā Sakyaputtiyā mañcam pi... kārāpessanti, seyyathāpi gihikāmabhogino 'ti, assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam... vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicchā... vipācenti; katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū mañcam pi... kārāpessantīti—pa—. saccam kira tumho bhikkhūve mañcam pi... kārāpessantīti saccām bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā mañcam pi... kārāpessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya—pa— evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu mañcam và pitham và tûlonaddham karapeyya, uddâlanakam pacittiyan ti. |1 |

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti. mañco nāma cattāro mañcā . . . pīţham nāma cattāri pīţhāmi . . . âhaccapādakam. tûlam nâma tînî tûlânî rukkhatûlam latâtûlam potakîtûlam.

kārāpeyyā 'ti karoti vā kārāpeti vā. payoge dukkaṭaṃ, patilābhena uddāletvā pācittiyam desetabbam.

attanā vippakatam attanā . . . parehi vippakatam parehi pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. añīāss' atthāya karoti vā kārāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. añīāna katam paṭilabhitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. || I ||

anāpatti âyoge, kāyabandhane, amsavaddhake, pattathavikāya, parissāvane, bimbohanam karoti, aññena katam paţilabhitvā uddāletvā paribhuūjati, ummattakassa, ādikammi-

kasså 'ti. ||2||2||

chattham.

PACITTIYA, LXXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthi yam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņ dikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhūnam nisīdanam anuññātam hoti, chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhagavatā nisīdanam anuññātan ti appamāṇikāni nisīdanāni dhārenti mañcassa pi piṭhassa pi purato pi pacchato pi olambenti, ye te bhikkhū appicchā, vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū appamāṇikāni nisīdanāni dhāressantīti — pa —, saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave appamāṇikāni nisīdanāni dhārethā 'ti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā appamāṇikāni nisīdanāni dhāressatha, n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

nisîdanam pana bhikkhunâ kârayamânena pamânikam kâretabbam, tatr' idam pamânam: dîghaso dve vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā, tiriyam diyaddham, tam atikkâmayato chedanakam pâcittiyan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavată bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paŭñattam hoti. ||1|| tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Udâyi mahâkâyo hoti, so bhagavato purato nisîdanam paññâpetvâ samantato samañcamâno nisîdati. atha kho bhagavâ âyasmantam Udâyim etad avoca: kissa tvam Udâyi nisîdanam samantato samañcasi seyyathâpi purânâsikottho 'ti. tathâ hi pana bhante bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam atikhuddakam nisîdanam anuññâtan ti. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave nisîdanassa dasâ vidatthi. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

nisîdanam pana bhikkhunâ kârayamânena pamânikam kâretabbam, tatr' idam pamânam; dîghaso dve vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyâ, tiriyam diyaddham, dasâ vidatthi, tam

atikkamayato chedanakam pacittiyan ti. |2|

nisidanam nama sadasam vuccati.

kârayamânenâ 'ti karonto và kârâpento vâ.

pamāṇikam kāretabbam tatr' idam pamāṇam dīghaso . . . dasā vidatthi, tam atikkāmetvā karoti vā kārāpeti vā, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilābhena chinditvā pācittiyam desetabbam.

attanā vippakatam attanā . . . parehi vippakatam parehi pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. aññass' atthāya karoti vā kārāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. aññena katam paṭilabhitvā

paribhuñjati, apatti dukkatassa. ||1 ||

anāpatti pamāņikam karoti, ûnakam karoti, aññena katam pamāņātikkantam patilabhitvā chinditvā paribhuñjati, vitānam vā bhummattharaņam vā sāņipākāram vā bhisim vā bimbohanam vā karoti, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'tī. ||2||3||

sattamam.

PACITTIYA, XC.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhūnam kaņdupaţiechādī anuñātā hoti. chabbaggiya bhikkha bhagavata kandupaticchadi anuññata 'ti appamanikayo kandupaticchadiyo dharenti, purato pi pacchato pi akaddhanta ahindanti. ye te bhikkha appiccha... vipacenti: katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkha appamanikayo kandupaticchadiyo dharessantiti — pa—. saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave appamanikayo kandupaticchadiyo dharetha 'ti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama tumhe moghapurisa... dharessathan' etam moghapurisa appasaunanam va pasadaya — pa—evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

kandupaticchādim pana bhikkhunā kārnyamānena pamānikā kāretabbā. tatr' idam pamānam: dīghaso catasso vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā, tīriyam dve vidatthiyo. tam atikkāmayato ehedanakam pācittiyan ti. ||1||

kandupatiechâdî nâma yassa adhonâbhi ubbhajânumandalam kandu vâ pilakâ vâ assavo vâ thullakacchu vâ âbâdho tassa patiechâdanatthâya.

kārayamānenā 'ti . . . (see LXXXIX. 3) . . . pamāṇikā kāretabbā . . . tiriyam dve vidatthiyo tam atikkāmetvā . . . (LXXXIX. 3) . . . ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 2 ||

atthamam.

PACITTIYA, XCI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthi yam viharatī Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhūnam vassikasāţikā anuññātā hoti. chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhagavatā vassikasāţikā anuññātā 'ti appamāṇikāyo vassikasāţikāyo dhārenti, purato pi pacchato pi ākaddhantā āhindanti. ye te bhikkhū . . . (see XC. 1) . . . uddiseyyātha:

vassikasātikam pana bhikkhunā kārayamānena pamānikā kāretabbā, tatr' idam pamānam: dīghaso cha vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā, tiriyam addhateyyā, tam atikkāmayato chedanakam pācittiyan ti. ||1||

vassikasātikā nāma vassānassa cātumāsatthāya. kårayamånenå 'ti . . . pamånikå kåretabbå . . . ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. |2|

navamam.

PACITTIYA, XCII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagaya Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena âyasmâ Nan do bhagavato mâtucchâputto abhirûpo hoti dassaniyo påsådiko caturangulomako bhagavato, so sugatacivarappamāņam civaram dhāreti. addasamsu kho therâ bhikkhû âvasmantam Nandam dûrato 'va âgacchantam, disvâna bhagavă ăgacchatîti âsană vutthahanti. te upagate jânitvâ ujjhâvanti khîvanti vipâcenti : katham hi nâma āvasmā Nando sugatacīvarappamāņam cīvaram dhāressatīti. bhagavato . . . arocesum. atha kho bhagava ayasmantam Nandam patipucchi: saccam kira tvam Nanda sugatacivarappamānam civaram dhāresiti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavà: kathañ hi nàma tvam Nanda sugatacivarappamānam civaram dhāressasi. n' etam Nanda appasannānam vå pasådåya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

yo pana bhikkhu sugatacivarappamanam civaram karapeyya atirekam va, chedanakam pacittiyam. tatr' idam sugatassa sugatacivarappamāņam; dighaso nava vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiya, tiriyam cha vidatthiyo, idam suga-

tassa sugatacivarappamāņan ti. |1|

vo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

sugatacivaram nāma dighaso nava vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiya, tiriyam cha vidatthiyo.

kārāpevvā 'ti karoti vā kārāpeti vā. payoge . . . (see LXXXIX) . . . paribhuñjati, âpatti dukkatassa. ||1||

anapatti ûnakam karoti, aññena katam patilabhitva

chinditvå paribhuñjati, vitânam vå . . . ummattakassa, ådikammikasså 'ti. ∥2∥2∥

Nandasikkhâpadam dasamam. ratanavaggo navamo. khuddakam samattam.

tass' uddånam:

rañño ca, ratanam, santam, súci, mañcam ca, túlikam, nisidanañ ca, kaṇḍuñ cu, vassikâ, sugatena câ 'ti.

udditha kho ayasmanto dvenavuti päeittiya dhamma. tatthayasmante puechami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. duti-yam pi puechami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. tatiyam pi puechami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. parisuddh' etthayasmanto, tasma tuuhi, evam etam dharayamiti.

Ime kho panàyasmanto cattaro patidesaniya dhamma uddesam agacchanti.

PATIDESANIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî Sâvatthiyam pindâya caritvâ patikkamanakâle aññataram bhikkhum passitvå etad ayoca : hand' ayya bhikkham patiganha 'ti. sutthu bhaginiti sabb' eva nggahesi. så upakatthe kåle nåsakkhi pindåya caritum, chinnabhatta ahosi, atha kho sa bhikkhuni dutiyam pi diyasam - pa - tatiyam pi diyasam Savatthiyam pindāya caritvā patikkamanakāle tam bhikkhum passitvā etad avoca: hand' ayya . . . chinnabhatta ahosi. atha kho så bhikkhunî catutthe divase rathiyaya pavedhantî gacchati. setthi gahapati rathena patipatham agacchanto tam bhikkhunim etad avoca: apeh' ayye 'ti. så vokkamanti tatth' eva paripati. setthi gahapati tam bhikkhunim khamapesi: khamāh' avve mayāsi pātītā 'ti, nāham gahapati tayā pâtitâ, api ca aham eva dubbalâ 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye dubbala 'ti, atha kho sa bhikkhuni setthissa gahapatissa etam attham årocesi, setthi gahapati tam bhikkhunim gharam netvá bhojetvá ujjháyati khíyati vipáceti : kathañ hi nāma bhaddantā bhikkhuniyā hatthato amisam patiggahessanti, kicehalabho matugamo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tassa setthissa gahapatissa . . . vipäcentassa. ye te bhikkhû appiecha . . . vipacenti : kathañ hi nama bhikkhu bhikkhuniyâ hatthato âmisam paţiggahessatîti - pa -. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu bhikkhuniya hatthato amisam patiggahesiti. saccam bhagavā. ñātikā te bhikkhu aññātikā 'ti. aññātikā bhagavā 'ti. aññātako moghapurisa aññātikāya na jānāti patirūpam vā appatirūpam vā santam vā asantam vā. kathañ hi nāma tvam moghapurisa aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā hatthato āmisam paṭiggahessasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannānam vā pasādāya —pa — evañ co pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yo pana bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antaragharam paviṭṭhāya hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbam tena bhikkhunā gārayham āvuso dhammam āpajjim asappāyam pāṭidesaniyam tam paṭidesemīti. ||1||

yo pana 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkha 'ti.

aññâtikā nāma mātito và pitito và yāva sattamā pitāmahayugā asambaddhā.

bhikkhuni nama abhatesamghe upasampanna.

antaragharam nāma rathiyā byūham singhātakam gharam.
khūdaniyam nāma panea bhojanāni yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam thapetvā avasesam khūdaniyam nāma,
bhojaniyam nāma panea bhojanāni odano kummāso sattu
maceho mamsam.

khādissāmi bhunjissāmīti patigaņhāti, āpatti dukkatassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pātidesanivassa. || 1 ||

aññâtikāya aññâtikasaññl antaragharam paviṭṭhâya hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ khâdati vâ bhuñjati vâ, âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. aññâtikâya vematiko . . aññâtikâya ñātikasaññî . . âpatti pâṭidesaniyassa,
yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam âhâratthâya paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa, ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti dukkaṭassa. ekatoupasampannâya hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti
dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya
aññâtikasaññî, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ñâtikâya vematiko, āpatti
dukkaṭassa. űâtikâya ñâtikasaññî, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti nātikāya, dāpeti na deti, upanikkhipitvā deti, antarārāme, bhikkhunūpassaye, titthiyaseyyāya, patikka-

mane, gâmato nîharitvâ deti, yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam sati paccaye paribhuñjati deti, sikkhamânâya, sâmaneriyâ, ummattakussa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||3||2||

pathamam.

PATIDESANIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû kulesu nimantitā bhuñjanti. ehabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ehabbaggiyā nam bhikkhûnam vosāsantiyo thitā honti idha sūpam detha idha odanam dethā 'ti. ehabbaggiyā bhikkhû yāvadattham bhuñjanti, añāe bhikkhû na cittarūpam bhuñjanti. ye te bhikkhû appicehā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo vosāsantiyo na nivāressantīti — pa — . saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo vosāsantīyo na nivārethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . na nivāressatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

bhikkhû pan' eva kulesu nimantitâ bhuñjanti. tatra ee sâ bhikkhunî vosâsamânarûpâ thitâ hoti idha sûpam detha idha odanam detha 'ti, tehi bhikkhûhi sâ bhikkhunî apasâdetabbâ apasakka tâva bhagini yâva bhikkhû bhuñjantîti. ekassa ce pi bhikkhuno na paţibhâseyya tam bhikkhunim apasâdetum apasakka . . . bhuñjantîti, paṭidesetabbam tehi bhikkhûhi gârayham âvuso dhammam âpajjimhâ asappâyam pâṭidesaniyam, tam paṭidesemā 'ti. ||1||

bhikkhû pan' eva kulesu nimantitâ bhuñjantîti : kulam nâma cattâri kulâni khattiyakulam brâhmanakulam vessakulam suddakulam.

nimantità bhuñjantiti pañcannam bhojananam aññatarena bhojanena nimantità bhuñjanti.

12

bhikkhuni nama ubhatosamghe upasampanna.

TOL. 17.

vosäsanti näma yathämittatä yathäsanditthatä yathäsambhattatä yathäsamänupajjhäyatä yathäsamänäcariyatä, idha süpam detha idha odanam dethä 'ti, esä vosäsanti näma.

tehi bhikkhûhîti bhunjamanehi bhikkhûhi. sa bhikkhunîti ya sa vosasantî bhikkhunî. tehi bhikkhûhi sa bhikkhunî npasadetabba apasakka . . . bhunjantîti. ekassa ce pi bhikkhuno anapasadite khādissami bhunjissamiti paţiganhāti, apatti dukkatassa, ajjhohare ajjhohare apatti paţidesaniyassa. || I ||

upasampannāya upasampannasañīi vosāsantiyā na nivāreti, āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. upasampannāya vemntiko . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasañīi . . . āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. ekatoupasampannāya vosāsantiyā na nivāreti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasañīi, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematiko, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasañīi, anāpatti. ||2||

anapatti attano bhattam dapeti na deti, annesam bhattam deti na dapeti, yam na dinnam tam dapeti, yattha na dinnam tattha dapeti, sabbesam samakam dapeti, sikkhamana vosasati, samaneri vosasati, panea bhojanani thapetva sabbattha anapatti, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||2||

dutiyam.

PATIDESANIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme, tena kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyam aññataram kulam ubhatopasannam hoti, saddhâya vaddhati, bhogena hâyati, yam tasmim kule uppajjati purebhattam khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ, tam sabbam bhikkhûnam vissajjetvâ appekadā anasitā acchanti. manussâ... vipācenti: katham hi nāma samaņā Sakyaputtiyā na mattam jānitvā patiggahessanti, ime imesam datvā appekadā anasitā acchantīti, assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam... vipācentānam, atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato... ârocesum, atha kho bhagavā etasmim

nidane etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katva bhikkhu amantesi: anujanami bhikkhave yam kulam saddhaya vaddhati bhogena hayati evarupassa kulassa nattidutiyena kammena sekhasammutim datum, evan ca pana bhikkhave databba, byattena bhikkhuna patibalena samgho napetabbo: sunatu me bhante samgho, itthannamam kulam saddhaya vaddhati bhogena hayati, yadi samghassa pattakallam, samgho itthannamassa kulassa sekhasammutim dadeyya, esa natti, sunatu me bhante samgho, itthannamam, hayati, samgho, deti, yassayasmate khamati itthannamassa kulassa sekhasammutiya danam so tunh assa, yassa na kkhamati so bhaseyya, dinna samghena itthannamassa kulassa sekhasammuti, khamati, dharayamiti, evan ca pana bhikkhaye imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yani kho pana tani sekhasammatani kulani yo pana bhikkhu tatharupesu sekhasammatesu kulesu khadaniyam va bhojaniyam va sahattha patiggahetva khadeyya va bhunjeyya va, patidesetabbam tena bhikkhuna garayham avuso dhammam apajjim asappayam patidesaniyam, tam patidesemiti. evan c'idam bhagavata bhikkhunam sikkhapadam pan-

nattam hoti. 11

tena kho pana samayena Sâvatthiyam ussavo hoti, manussa bhikkhû nimantetvâ bhojenti, tam pi kho kulam bhikkhû nimantesi. bhikkhû kukkuccâyantâ nâdhivâsenti paţikkhittam bhagavatâ sekhasammatesu kulesu khâdaniyam vă bhojaniyam vă sahatthâ paţiggahetvâ khâditum bhuñjitun ti. te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipâcentî; kim nu kho nâma amhâkam jîvitena yam nyyâ amhâkam na paţiganhantīti, assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam... vipâcentânam atha kho te bhikkhû ... ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi; anujânâmi bhikkhave nimantitena sekhasammatesu kulesu khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthā paţiggahetvâ khâditum bhuñjitum, evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha;

yāni kho pana tāni sekhasammatāni kulāni yo pana bhikkhu tathārūpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu pubbe animantito khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ paţiggahetvâ khâdeyya vâ bhuñjeyya vâ, paţidesetabbam . . . paţidesemîti.

evañ e' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañ-ñattam hoti. $\|\mathbf{2}\|$

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu tassa kulassa kulûpako hoti. atha kho so bhikkhu pubbanhasamayam nivâsetvå pattacivaram adaya yena tam kulam ten' npasamkami, upasamkamitvâ paññatte asane nisidi. tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu gilano hoti. atha kho te manussa tam bhikkhum etad avocum: bhuñjatha bhante 'ti. atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavatā patikkhittam animantitena sekhasammatesu kulesu khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā patiggahetvā khāditum bhuñjitun ti kukkuccâyanto na patigguhesi, nâsakkhi pindaya caritum, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu åråmam gantvå bhikkhûnam etam attham årocesi. bhikkhû . . . årocesum. atha kho bhagavå etasmim nidåne dhammim katham katvà bhikkhû âmantesi : anujanāmi bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhunâ sekhasammatesu kulesu khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vå sahatthå patiggahetvå khåditum bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyatha:

yani kho pana tani sekhasammatani kulani yo pana bhikkhu tatharapesu sekhasammatesu kulesu pubbe animantito agilano khadaniyam va bhojaniyam va sahattha patiggahetva khadeyya va bhunjeyya va, patidesetabbam tena bhikkhuna garayham avuso dhammam apajjim asappayam patidesaniyam, tam patidesemiti. ||3||

yâni kho pana tâni sekhasammatâni kulânîti, sekhasammatam nâma kulam yam kulam saddhâya vaddhati bhogena hâyati, evarûpassa kulassa nattidutiyena kammena sekhasammuti dinnâ hoti.

yo panâ 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

tathârûpesu sekhasammatesu kulesû 'ti evarûpesu sekhasammatesu kulesu.

animantito nāma ajjatanāya vā svātanāya vā animantito. gharūpacāram okkamante nimanteti, eso animantito nāma.

nimantito nama ajjatanava va svatanava va nimantito, gharüpacāram anokkamante nimanteti, eso nimantito nāma,

agilâno nâma sakkoti pindâya caritum. gilâno nâma na

sakkoti pindaya caritum.

khâdaniyam nâma pañca bhojanâni yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam thapetvâ avasesam khâdaniyam nâma. bhojaniyam nāma pañca bhojanāni odano kummāso sattu maccho mamsam.

animantito agilano khadissami bhunjissamiti patiganhati, āpatti dukkatassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pāţidesani-

yassa. | 1 |

sekhasammate sekhasammatasaññî animantito agilâno khâdaniyam vå bhojaniyam vå sahatthå patiggahetvå khådati vå bhuñjati vâ, âpatti pâțidesaniyassa. sekhasammate vematiko . . . sekhasammate asekhasammatasaññi . . . âpatti pâțidesanivassa, vâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yāvajīvikam āhâratthāya paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkatassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre åpatti dukkatassa. asekhasammate sekhasammatasaññi, åpatti asekhasammate yematiko, apatti dukkatassa. dukkatassa. asekhasammate asekhasammatasaññî, anâpatti. | 2 |

anāpatti nimantitassa, gilānassa, nimantitassa vā gilānassa vå sesakam bhuñjati, aññesam bhikkhå tattha paññattà hoti, gharato niharitvå denti, niccabhattake, salakabhatte, pakkhike, uposathike, patipadike, yamakalikam sattahakalikam yavajivikam sati paccaye paribhunjati deti, ummatta-

kassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||3||4||

tatiyam.

PATIDESANIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmim Nigrodharame, tena kho pana samayena Såkiyadåsakå avaraddhå honti. Såkiyaniyo icchanti Araññakesu senasanesu bhattam katum. assosum kho Sākiyadāsakā Sākiyāniyo kira āraññakesu senāsanesu bhattam kattukâmâ 'ti. te magge pariyutthinau. Sākiyāniyo panitam khâdaniyam bhojaniyam âdâya âraññakam senāsanam agamamsu. Sākiyadāsakā nikkhamitvā Sākiyāniyo acchindimsu ca dūsesum ca. Sākiyā nikhamitvā te core saha bhandena gahetvā ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhaddantā ārāme core pativasante nārocessantīti. assosum kho bhikkhū Sākiyānam... vipācentānam—pa—. atha kho te bhikkhū bhagavato etami attham ārocesum, atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantosi: tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhūnam sikkhāpadam pañāāpessāmi dasa atthavase paticea saṃghasutthutāya—pa— evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

yani kho pana tani arannakani senasanani sasankasammatani sappatibhayani yo pana bhikkhu tatharupesa
senasanesu pubbe appatisamviditam khadaniyam va
bhojaniyam va ajjharame sahattha patiggahetva khadeyya
va bhunjeyya va, patidesetabbam tena bhikkhuna garayham
avuso dhammam apajjim asappayam patidesaniyam, tam
patidesemiti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatā bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam pañ-fiattam hoti. $\|\hat{\mathbf{1}}\|$

tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu âraññakesu senasanesu gilano hoti. manussa khadaniyam va bhojaniyam va adaya araññakam senasanam agamamsu, atha kho to manussa tam bhikkhum etad avocum: bhuñjatha bhante 'ti, atha kho so bhikkhu bhagavata paţikkhittam araññakesu senasanesu khadaniyam va bhojaniyam va sahattha paţigguhetva khaditum bhuñjitun ti kukkuccâyanto na paţiggahesi, nasakkhi pindaya pavisitum, chinnabhatto ahosi. atha kho so bhikkhu bhikkhûnam etam attham arocesi. bhikkhû... arocesum, atha kho bhagava etasmin nidane dhammim katham katva bhikkhû amantesi: anujanami bhikkhave gilanena bhikkhuma araññakesu senasanesu khadaniyam va bhojaniyam va sahattha paţiggahetva khaditum bhuñjitum, evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

yani kho pana tani arannakani senasanani sasankasammatani sappatibhayani yo pana bhikkhu tatharapesu senāsanesu pubbe appaţisamviditam khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā ajjhārāme sahatthā paṭiggahetvā agilāno khādeyya vā bhuñjeyya vā, paṭidesetabbam tena bhikkhunā gārayham āvuso dhammam āpajjim asappāyam pāṭidesaniyam, tam paṭidesemiti. ||2||

yani kho pana tani aranakani senasananiti, aranakan nama senasanam pancadhanusatikam pacchimam. sasankan nama arame aramapacare coranam nivitthokaso dissati bhuttokaso dissati thitokaso dissati nisinuokaso dissati nipannokaso dissati. sappatibhayam nama arame aramapacare corehi manussa hata dissanti vilutta dissanti akotita dissanti.

yo panà 'ti . . . adhippeto bhikkhû 'ti.

tathārūpesu senāsanesū 'ti evarūpesu senāsanesu.

appaţisamviditam nâma pañcannam paţisamviditam etam appaţisamviditam nâma. ârâmam ârâmûpacâram thapetvâ paţisamviditam nâma. paţisamviditam nâma, paţisamviditam nâma, yo koci itthi vâ puriso vâ ârâmam ârâmûpacâram âgantvă ârocesi itthannâmassa bhante khâdaniyam bhojaniyam âharissantîti, sace sâsankam hoti sâsankan ti âcikkhitabbam, sace sappaţibhayam hoti sappaţibhayan ti âcikkhitabbam, sace hotu bhante âhariyissatîti bhanati, corâ vattabbâ: manussâ idh' upacaranti apasakkathâ 'ti.

yaguya patisamvidite tassa parivaro ahariyyati, etam patisamviditam nama. bhattena patisamvidite tassa parivaro ahariyyati, etam patisamviditam nama. khadaniyena patisamvidite tassa parivaro ahariyyati, etam patisamviditam nama. kulena patisamvidite yo tasmim kule manusso khadaniyam va bhojaniyam va aharati, etam patisamviditam nama. gamena patisamvidite yo tasmim game manusso khadaniyam va bhojaniyam va aharati, etam patisamviditam nama. pagena patisamvidite yo tasmim page manusso khadaniyam va bhojaniyam va aharati, etam patisamviditam nama.

khådaniyam näma . . . bhojaniyam näma . . . mamsam.
ajjhärämo näma parikkhittassa årämassa antoårämo, aparikkhittassa upacäro.

agilàno nāma sakkoti piṇḍàya gantum. gilàno nāma na sakkoti piṇḍàya gantum. appaţisamviditam agilâno khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti paţigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjbohâre ajjhohâre âpatti păţidesaniyassa.

appaţisamvidite appaţisamviditasaññî khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ ajjhârâme sahatthâ paţiggahetvâ agilâno khâdati
vâ bhuñjati vâ, âpatti pâţidesaniyassa. appaţisamvidite vematiko . . appaţisamvidite paţisamviditasaññî . . âpatti
pâţidesaniyassa. yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam
âhâratthâya paţiganhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti dukkaṭassa. paţisamvidite appaţisamviditasaññi,
âpatti dukkaṭassa. paţisamvidite vematiko, âpatti dukkaṭassa. paţisamvidite paţisamviditasaññi, anâpatti. ||1||

anāpatti patisamvidite, gilānassa, patisamvidite vā gilānassa vā sesakam bhunjati, bahārāme patiggahetvā antoārāme paribhunjati, tatthajātakam mūlam vā tacam vā pattam vā puppham vā phalam vā paribhunjati, yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam yāvajīvikam sati paccaye paribhunjati, ummattakassa, adikammikassā 'ti. ||2||3||

catuttham.

udditthå kho åyasmanto cattàro pāṭidesaniyā dhammā. tatthāyasmante puechāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi puechāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi puechāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddh' etthāyasmanto, tasmā tuṇhī, evam etam dhārayāmīti.

patidesaniyam nitthitam.

Ime kho panâyasmanto sekhiyâ dhammâ uddesam âgacchanti.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tenakho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû purato pi pacchato pi olambentâ nivåsenti. manusså . . . vipåcenti : katham hi nama samana Sakyaputtiya purato pi . . . nivasessanti seyyathapi gihikamabhogino 'ti, assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussanam . . . vipácentánam. ye te bhikkhű appicchá . . . vipácenti : katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhû purato pi . . . nivāsessantîti. bhagayato . . . arocesum, atha kho bhagaya etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarane [dhammim katham katvā] bhikkhusamgham sannipåtåpetvå chabbaggiye bhikkhû patipucchi: saccam kira tumbe bhikkhave purato pi . . . nivasethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nama tumbe moghapurisa . . . nivasessatha. n' etam moghapurisà appasannanam và pasadaya - pa evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyatha:

parimaņdalam nivāsetsāmīti sikkhā karaņīyā. parimaņdalam nivāsetabbam nābhimaņdalam jānumaņdalam paţicchādentena. yo anādariyam paţicca purato vā pacchato vā olambento nivāseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asanoicea, asatiyā, ajānautassa, gilānassa, āpadāsu,

ummattakassa, âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||1||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû purato pi pacchato pi olambentā pārupanti — pa —.

parimandalam pārupissāmīti sikkhā karanīyā. parimandalam pārupitabbam ubho kanne samam katvā.

yo anadariyam pațieca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambento părupati, âpatti dukkațassa.

anapatti . . . adikammikassa 'ti. |2|

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû kâyam vivaritvā antaraghare gacchanti (instead of gacchanti read, in chap. 4, nisidanti) — pa —.

supațicchanno antaraghare gamissămîti (nisîdissămîti) sikkhâ karaniyâ.

supațiechannena antaraghare gantabbam (nisîditabbam).
yo anâdariyam pațieca kâyam vivaritvâ antaraghare gacchati
(nisîdati), âpatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asaūcieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, (in chap. 4 it is added here, vāsūpagatassa), āpadāsu, ummatta-kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 3. 4 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû hattham pi pādam pi kiļāpentā antaraghare gacchanti (nisīdanti) — pa —,

susamvuto antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisīdissāmīti) sikkhā karaņīyā.

susamvutena antaraghare gantabbam (nis*). yo anadariyam paţicea hattham vâ padam va kiţapento antaraghare gacchati (nis*), apatti dukkaţassa.

anāpatti asañcicea, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, ummattakassa, ādīkammīkassā 'ti. ||5.6||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû taham taham olokentā antaraghare gacchanti (nisidanti) — pa —.

okkhittacakkhu antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisīdissāmīti) sikkhā karanīvā.

okkhittacakkhuna antaraghare gantabbam (nis") yugamattam pekkhantena. yo anadariyam paticca taham taham olokento antaraghare gacchati (nis"), apatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asancices, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādīkammikassā 'ti. | 17.8|

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû ukkhittakāya antaraghare gacchanti (nisīdanti) — pa —.

na ukkhittakāya antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisi-

dissâmîti) sikkhâ karaniyâ.

na ukkhittakāya antaraghare gantahbam (nis°). yo anādariyam paticea ekato vā ubhato vā ukkhipitvā antaraghare gacchati (nis°), āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asañcicca, asatiyâ, ajânantassa, gilânassa, (in chap. 10 it is added here: vâsûpagatassa), âpadâsu, ummattakassa,

ådikammikasså 'ti. | 9. 10 |

parimandalavaggo pathamo.

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû mahāhasitam hasantā antaraghare gacchanti (nisīdanti) — pa —.

na ujihaggikaya antaraghare gamissamiti (nisi-

dissâmîti) sikkhâ karanîyâ.

na ujjhaggikāya antaraghare gantabbam (nis*). yo anādariyam paticca mahāhasitam hasanto antaraghare gacchati (nis*), āpatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asancicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, hasantyasmim vatthusmim mihitamattam karoti, āpadāsu, ummatta-

kassa, adikammikassa 'ti. | 11. 12 |

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uccāsaddam mahāsaddam karontā antaraghare gacchanti (nisīdanti) —pa—.

appasaddo antaraghare gamissamiti (nisidissa-

mîti) sikkhā karanlyā.

appasaddena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°), yo anadariyam paticca uccasaddam mahasaddam karonto antaraghare gacchati (nis°), apatti dukkatassa.

anapatti asañcicca, asatiya, ajanantassa, gilanassa, apadasu,

ummattakassa, ådikammikassä 'ti. ||13. 14 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gacchanti (nîsîdanti) kâyam olambentâ —pa—.

na kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gamissâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karanîyâ.

na kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). kâyam paggahetvâ gantabbam (nis°), yo anâdariyam paţicca kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gacchati (nis°) kâyam olambento, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaūcicea, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, (in chap. 16 it is added here, vāsūpagatassa), āpadāsu, ummatta-kassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 15. 16 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû bāhuppacālakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisidanti) bāhum olambentā — pa — .

na bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gamissâmiti (nisîdissâmîti) sikkhâ karanîya.

na bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). bâhum paggahetvâ gantabbam (nis°). yo anâdariyam paticca bâhuppacâlakam antaraghare gacchati (nis°) bâhum olambento, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti . . . (as in chap. 15. 16) âdikammikassā "ti. || 17. 18 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû sîsappacālakam antaraghare gacchanti (nisīdanti) sīsam olambentā — pa —,

na sîsappacâlakam antaraghare gamîssâmîti (nisîdissâmîti) . . . (see chap. 17. 18) . . . âdikammîkassâ 'ti. [19. 20]

ujjhaggikavaggo dutiyo.

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū khambhakatā antaraghare gacchanti (nisīdanti) — pa —,

na khambhakato antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisīdissāmīti) sikkhā karņīyā. na khambhakatena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°). yo anadariyam paticca ekato va ubhato va khambham katva antaraghare gacchati (nis°), apatti dukkatussa.

anapatti . . . (as in chop. 15. 16) . . . adikammikassa

'ti. || 21 22 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû sasīsam pārupitvā antaraghare gacchanti (nisīdanti) — pa —.

na oguņthito antaraghare gamissāmīti (nisīdīssā-

mîti) sikkhā karanīyā.

na ogunthitena antaraghare gantabbam (nis°), yo anādariyam paticca sasisam pārupitvā antaraghare gacchati (nis°), āpatti dukkatassa.

anâpatti . . . (as in chap. 15. 16) . . . âdikammikassâ

'ti. || 23. 24 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gacchanti — pa —.

na ukkutikaya antaraghare gamissamiti sikkha

karaniya.

na ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gantabbam. yo anâdariyam paṭicea ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gacchati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 25 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū pullatthikāya antaraghare nisidanti — pa — .

na pallatthikaya antaraghare nisidissamiti

sikkhā karaņīyā.

na pallatthikâya antaraghare nisîditabbam. yo anâdariyam paţicca hatthapallatthikâya vâ dussapallatthikâya vâ antaraghare nisîdati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaficieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, vāsūpagatassa, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 26 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anathapindikassa arame, tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû asakkaccam pindapātam paṭiganhanti chaddetukāmā viya — pa —.

sakkaccam pindapātam patiggahessāmīti sikkhā karanīvā.

sakkaccam pindapāto patiggahetabbo, yo anādariyam paticea asakkaccam pindapātam patiganhāti chaddetukāmo viva, āpatti dukkatassa,

anapatti asancicca - pa - adikammikassa 'ti. | 27 |

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū taham taham olokentā piņdapātam paṭīganhanti ākirante pi atikkante pi na jānanti — pa —.

pattasaññî piṇḍapātam paṭiggahessāmīti sikkhā karaṇīyā.

patiasaññinâ piṇḍapâto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anâdariyaṃ paṭicca tahaṃ tahaṃ olokento piṇḍapâtaṃ paṭigaṇhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asancicea — pa — ummattakassa, ādikammīkassā 'ti. || 28 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû pindapātam patiganhantā sūpan neva bahum patiganhanti — pa —.

samasûpakam pindapâtam patiggahessâmîti sikkha karanîya.

sûpo nāma dve sûpā muggasûpo māsasûpo hatthahāriyo. samasûpako piņḍapāto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca sûpañ ñeva bahum paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, rasarase, nātakānam, pavāritānam, aññass' atthāya, attano dhanena, apadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. | 29 |

Tena samayena . . . Anātha pindikas sa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû thūpikatam pindapātam paṭiganhanti — pa —,

samatitthikam pindapatam patiggahessamīti sikkhā karaņīyā. samatitthiko pindapāto paṭiggahetabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca thūpikatam pindapātam paṭiganhātī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anāpatti asañoicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammīkassā 'ti. || 30 ||

khambhakatavaggo tatiyo,

Tena samayena . . . Anàthapindikassa åråme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkha asakkaccam pindapatam bhunjanti abhunjitukama viya — pa — .

sakkaccam piņdapātam bhunjissamīti sikkhā

karaniya.

sakkaccam pindapāto bhuñjitabbo. yo anādariyam paticea asakkaccam pindapātam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asancieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, āpadāsa, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. | 31||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņ dikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggīyā bhikkhū taham taham olokentā piņdapātam bhuñjanti ākirante pi atikkante pi na jānanti — pa —.

pattasaññî pindapâtam bhuñjissâmîti sikkhā karanîvă.

pattasaññina pindapato bhuñjitabbo, yo anadariyam paticca taham taham olokento pindapatam bhuñjati, apatti dukkatassa.

anâpatti asañcicea - pa - âdikammikassă 'ti. | 32 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû taham taham omadditvā piņdapātam bhuñjanti — pa —.

sapadanam pindapatam bhunjissamîti sikkha karanîva.

sapadānam piņdapāto bhuñjitabbo. yo anādariyam paticea taham taham omadditvā piņdapātam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asancicea, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, annesam dento omasati, annassa bhājane ākiranto omasati, uttaribhange, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 33 || Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû pindapātam bhuñjantā sûpañ ñeva bahum bhuñjanti — pa —.

samasapakum pindapatam bhudjissamiti sikkha

karaniya.

sûpo nûma dve sûpâ muggasûpo mâsasûpo hatthahâriyo. samasûpako pindapâto bhuñjitabbo. yo anâdariyam paţicea sûpañ ñeva bahum bhuñjati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asancicea, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, rasarase, nātakānam, pavāritānam, attano dhanena, āpadāsu, ummatta-

kassa, adikammikassa 'ti. | 34||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû thûpato omadditvā pindapātam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na thūpato omadditvā piņdapātam bhuājissā-

mîti sikkhû karanîyû.

na thúpato omadditvá piņdapāto bhuñjitabbo. yo anādariyam paticca thúpato omadditvá piņdapātam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asancieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, parittake sesa ekato saṃkaddhitvā omadditvā bhunjati, āpadāsu, umma-

ttakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. ||35||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sūpam pi byañjanam pi odanena paţicchādenti bhiyyokamyatam upādāya — pe —.

na sůpam vá byaňjanam vá odanena paticchádessámi bhivyokamyatam upádáyá 'ti sikkhá ka-

ranîyâ.

na sûpam vâ byañjanam vâ odanena paţicchâdetabbam bhiyyokamyatam upâdâya. yo anâdariyam paţicca sûpam vâ byañjanam vâ odanena paţicchâdetî bhiyyokamyatam upâdâya, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti usancieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, sāmikā patiechādetvā denti, na bhiyyokunyatam upādāya, āpadāsu, ummatta-

kassa, adikammikassa 'ti. | 36||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sūpam pi odanam pi attano atthāya viñūāpetvā bhuūjanti. manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sūpam pi odanam pi attano atthāya viñūāpetvā bhuūjissanti. kassa sampannam na manāpam kassa sādum na ruccatīti. assosum kho bhikkhū tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. ye te bhikkhū appicehā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhū sūpam pi odanam pi attano atthāya viñūāpetvā bhuūjissantīti — pa — . saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave sūpam pi odanam pi attano atthāya viñūāpetvā bhuūjissantīti — pa — . saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave sūpam pi odanam pi attano atthāya viñūāpetvā bhuūjathā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumhe moghapurisā . . . bhuūjissatha n' etam moghapurisā appasannāmam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha :

na sûpam vå odanam vå attano atthäya viñūāpetvā bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā karanīyā 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû gilânâ honti. gilânnpucchakâ bhikkhû gilâne bhikkhû etad avocum: kacc' âvuso
khamaniyam kacci yâpaniyan ti. pubbe mayam âvuso
sûpam pi odanam pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjâma,
tena no phâsu hoti, idâni pana bhagavatâ paṭikkhittan ti
kukkuccâyantâ na viññâpema, tena no na phâsu hotîti. bhagavato etam attham ârocesum, anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhunâ sûpam pi odanam pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjitum, evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

na sůpam vá odanam vá agiláno attano attháya viñňápetvá bhuňjissámíti sikkhá karaníyá.

na sûpam vå odanam vå agilånena attano atthäya viñiñåpetvå bhuñjitabbam. yo anådariyam paticea sûpam vå odanam vå agilåno attano atthäya viñiñåpetvå bhuñjuti, åpatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asaūcieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, ñātakānam, pavāritānam, aūūass' atthāya, attano dhanena, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||37|| Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû ujjhānasaññi paresaṃ pattaṃ olokenti — pa —.

na ujjhanasanni paresam pattam olokessamiti

sikkhā karaniyā.

na ujjhânasaññinâ paresam patto oloketabbo. yo anâdariyam paticca ujjhânasaññi paresam pattam oloketi, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anapatti asancicea, asativa, ajanantassa, dassamīti va dapessamīti va oloketi, na ujjhānasannissa, apadasu, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. || 38 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikussa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû mahantan kabaļam karonti — pa —.

nätimahantam kabalam karissämiti sikkhä ka-

ranîyâ.

nātimahanto kabaļo kātabbo, yo anādariyam paţicea mahantam kabaļam karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaūcicca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, khajjake, phalāphale, uttaribhange, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 39 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū digham ālopam karonti — pa —.

parimandalam alopam karissamīti sikkhā ka-

raniya.

parimandalo âlopo kâtabbo. yo anâdariyam paţicea dîgham âlopam karoti, âpatti dukkaţassa.

anāpatti asancieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, khajjake, phalāphale, uttaribhange, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 40 ||

sakkaccavaggo catuttho.

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû anāhate kabaļe mukhadvāram vivaranti — pa —. na anāhate kabaļe mukhadvāram vivarissāmīti sikkhā karaņīvā.

na anahate kabale mukhadvaram vivaritabbam. yo anadariyam paticca anahate kabale mukhadvaram vivarati, apatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asaūcieca, asatiyā -pa - ādikammikassā 'ti. | 41 |

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû bhuñjamānā sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhipanti — pa —.

na bhuñjamano sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhi-

pissâmîti sikkhâ karanîyâ.

na bhuñjamânena sabbo hattho mukhe pakkhipitabbo. yo anâdariyam paticca bhuñjamâno sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhipati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anâpatti asañcicea — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 42 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû sakabalena mukhena byāharanti — pa —.

na sakabalena mukhena byaharissamiti sikkha

karanîya.

na sakabalena mukhena byāharitabbam. yo anādariyam paticca sakabalena mukhena byāharati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anapatti asancicca — pa — adikammikassa 'ti. | 43 |

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû piņdukkhepakam bhuōjanti — pa —.

na pindukkhepakam bhuñjissâmiti sikkhû ka-

raniyâ.

na pindukkhepakam bhuñjitabbam. yo anadariyam paticea pindukkhepakam bhuñjati, apatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asancieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, khajjake, phalāphale, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. | 44||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhā kabaļāvacchedakam bhuñjanti. na kabalāvacchedakam bhunjissāmīti sikkhā karanīyā.

na kabalāvaechedakam bhuñjitabbam, yo anādariyam patieca kabalāvaechedakam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti nsaūcieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, khajjake, phalāphale, uttaribhange, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||45||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņ dikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû avagaņdakārakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na avagaņļakārakam bhunjissāmīti sikkhā karanīvā.

na avagandakārakam bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyam paṭieca ekato vā ubhato vā gaṇḍam katvā bhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asancieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, phalāphale, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. | 46 |

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû hatthanîddhunakam bhuñjanti — pa —,

na hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karanîya.

na hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjitabbam, yo anâdariyam pațicca hatthaniddhunakam bhuñjati, âpatti dukkațassa.

anāpatti asañcieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, kacavaram chaddento hattham niddhunati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||47||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû sitthāvakārakam bhuñjanti — pa —.

na sitthavakarakam bhuñjissamiti sikkha karaniva.

na sitthävakärakam bhuñjitabbam. yo anādariyam paticea sitthävakārakam bhuñjati, āpatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asañcieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, kacava-

rum chaddento sittham chaddiyyati, apadasu, ummattakassa, adikammikassa †ti. | 48||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû jivhānicchārakam bhuñjanti — pa — .

na jivhaniecharakam bhunjissamīti sikkha ka-

raņīyā.

na jivhâniechârakam . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. anâpatti asañcicca — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||49||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū capucapukārakam bhuājanti — pa—.

na capucapukārakam bhuñjissāmīti sikkhā kuranīvā.

na capucapukârakam . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. | 50 ||

kabalavaggo pañcamo.

Tena samayena buddho bhagaya Kosambiyam viharati Ghositàrame, tena kho pana samayena aññatarena brahmanena samghassa payopanam patiyattam hoti. bhikkhu surusurukarakam khiram pivanti. annataro natapubbako bhikkhu evam aha; sabb' ayam maññe samgho sitikato 'ti. ve te bhikkhû appiechâ te . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhu samgham arabbha davam karissatiti - pa -. saccam kira tvam bhikkhu samgham arabbha davam akasiti. saccam bhagavà. vigarahi buddho bhagavà: katham hi nāma tvam moghapurisa samgham ārabbha davam karissasi. n' etam moghapurisa appasannânam vâ pasâdâya - pa --. vigarahitvå dhammim katham katvå bhikkhû âmantesi; na bhikkhave buddham và dhammam và samgham và àrabbha davo katabbo. yo kareyya, apatti dukkatassa 'ti. atha kho bhagavá tam bhikkhum anokapariyáyena vigarahitvá dubbharatāya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyatha:

na surusurukārakam bhunjissāmīti sikkhā karanīyā. na surusurukarakam . . . adikammikussa 'ti. || 51 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû hatthanillehakam bhuñjanti — pa — .

na hatthanillehakam bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ karaniyê.

na hatthanillehakam . . . Adikammikasså 'ti. | 52 |

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû pattanillehakam bhuājanti — pa —.

na pattanillehakam bhuñjissâmîti sikkhâ ka-ranîyâ.

na pattanillehakam . . . anāpatti asaūcieca — pa — gilānassa, parittake sese ekato saṃkaḍḍhitvā nillehitvā bhuñjati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 53 ||

Tena samayena . . . (see ch. 52. Instead of hatthanillehakam read otthanillehakam). || 54 ||

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumāragire Bhesakaļāvane migadāye, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Kokanade pasade samisena hatthena paniyathalakam patiganhanti. manussa . . . vipacenti : katham hi nama samana Sakyaputtiya samisena hatthena paniyathalakam patiggahessanti seyyathapi gihikamabhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussânam . . . vipacentánam. ye te bhikkhû appicchá . . . vipacenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhû sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam patiggahessantiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhû samisena hatthena paniyathâlakam patiganhantîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarabi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma te bhikkhaye moghapurisâ sâmisena hatthena pâniyathålakam patiggahessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannånam vå pasådåya - pa - evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhåpadam uddiseyyatha:

na samisena hatthena paniyathalakam patiggahessamīti sikkha karanīya. na sāmisena hatthena pāniyathālako paṭiggahetabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca sāmisena hatthena pāniyathālakam paṭiganhāti, āpatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asaūcieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, dhovissāmīti vā dhovāpessāmīti vā patigaņhāti, āpadāsu, ummatta-

kassa, adikammikassa 'ti. || 55 ||

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Bhaggesu viharati Sumsumāragire Bhesakaļāvane migadāye, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû Kokanade pāsāde sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaddenti, manussā, vipācenti; katham hi nāma samanā Sakyaputtiyā sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaddessanti seyyathāpī gihikāmabhogino 'ti, assosum kho, , , (see chop. 55) . . . uddiseyyātha:

na sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare

chaddessâmîti sikkhâ karanîyâ.

na sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaddetabbam.
yo anadariyam paticea sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaddeti, apatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asaācieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, uddharitvā vā bhinditvā vā paṭiggahetvā vā nīharitvā vā chaḍḍeti,

apadasu, ummattakassa, adikammikassa 'ti. [56]

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû chattapāņissa dhammam desenti. ye te bhikkhû appicehā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhû chattapāṇissa dhammam desessantīti — pa — . succam kira tumbe bhikkhave chattapāṇissa dhammam desethā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma tumbe moghapurisā . . . desessatha. n' etam moghapurisā appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

na chattapāņissa dhammam desessāmīti sikkhā

karaniva 'ti.

evañ o' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhû chattapâņissa gilânassa

dhammam desetum kukkuccayanti. manussa... vipacenti: katham hi nama samana Sakyaputtiya chattapanissa gilanassa dhammam na desessantiti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussanam... vipacentanam. atha kho te bhikkhû.... arocesum. atha kho bhagava etasmim nidane dhammim katham katva bhikkhû amantesi: anujanamî bhikkhave chattapanissa gilanassa dhammam desetum. evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

na chattapāņissa agilānassa dhammam desessā-

mîti sikkhâ karanîyâ.

chattam nāma tiņi chattāni setachattam kilanjachattam paņņachattam maņḍalabaddham salākabaddham.

dhammo nama buddhabhasito savakabhasito isibhasito

devatābhāsito atthupasamhito dhammupasamhito.

deseyyâ 'ti, padena deseti, pade pade âpatti dukkaṭassa, akkharâya deseti, akkharaakkharâya âpatti dukkaṭassa.

na chattapāṇissa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. ya anādariyam paṭicca chattapāṇissa agilānassa dhammam deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcioca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. ||2||57||

Tena samayona . . . Anāthapīndikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dandapānissa dhammum desenti — pa — .

na daņļapāņissa agilānassa dhammam desessāmīti sikkhā karanīyā.

daņļo nāma majjhimassa purisassa catuhattho daņļo, tato ukkattho adaņļo, omako adaņļo.

na daņdapāņissa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anādariyam paticca daņdapāņissa agilānassa dhammam deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asancieca — pa — ādikammikassā 'ti. || 58 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû satthapāņissa dhammam desenti — pa —.

na satthapāņissa agilānassa dhammam desessāmīti sikkhā karaņīyā. sattham nāma ekatodhāram ubhatodhāram paharaņi.
na satthamānissa agilānassa . . . ådikammikassā 'ti. || 59 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû âvudhapāņissa dhammam desenti — pa —.

na avudhapaņissa agilanassa dhammam desessa-

mîti sikkhâ karanîyâ.

āvudham nāma capo kodaņdo.

na avudhapāņissa agilānassa . . . adikammikassa 'ti. || 60 ||

surusuruvaggo chattho,

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapîṇḍikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pâdukârûļhassa dhammam desentî — pa —.

na pādukārūlhassa agilānassa dhammam desessā-

mîti sikkhû karanîya.

na pādukārūļhassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anādariyam paṭicca akkantassa vā paṭimukkassa vā omukkassa vā agilānassa dhammam deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anapatti asancicca — pa — adikammikassa 'ti. || 61 ||

Tena samayena . . . (see ch. 61. Instead of pådukårû|hassa read upåhanårû|hassa) || 62 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikas sa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû yanagatassa dhammam desenti — pa —.

na yanagatassa agilanassa dhammam desessa-

mîtî sikkha karanîya.

yanam nama vayham ratho sakatam sandamanika sivika

paţanki.

na yâmagatassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâdariyam pațieca yânagatassa agilânassa dhammam deseti, âpatti dukkatassa.

anapatti asaficicca — pa — adikammikassa 'ti. | 63 |

Tena samayena . . . Anathapindikassa arame. tena

kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sayanagatassa dhammam desenti — pa —.

na sayanagatassa agilânassa dhammam desessâmîti sikkhâ karanîyâ.

na sayanagatassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâdariyam pațicca antamaso chamâya pi nipannassa sayanagatassa agilânassa dhammam deseti, âpatti dukkațassa.

anapatti asañcicea - pa - adikammikassa 'ti. | 64|

Tena samayena . . . Anàtha pindikassa åråme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyà bhikkhû pallatthikaya nisinnassa dhammam desenti — pa —.

na pallatthikâya nisinnassa agilânassa dhammam

desessâmîti sikkhû karanîya.

na pallatthikäya nisinnassa agilänassa dhammo desetabbo, yo anadariyam paticca hatthapallatthikäya va dussapallatthikäya va nisinnassa agilänassa dhammam deseti, apatti dukkatassa.

anâpatti asañeicea — pa — âdikammikassâ 'ti. ||65||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû veṭṭhitasīsassa dhammam desenti — pa —.

na vetthitasīsassa agilānassa dhammam desessāmīti sikkhā karanīyā.

vetthitasiso nāma kesantam na dassāpetvā vetthito hoti.

na vetthitasisassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâdariyam pațicea vetthitasisassa agilânassa dhammam deseti, âpatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asancioca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, kesantam vivarāpetvā deseti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. | 66 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhū oguņthitasīsassa dhammam desenti — pa — .

na ogunthitasisassa agilânassa dhammam desessâmîti sikkhâ karanîyê. ogunthitasîso nâma sasîsam pâruto vuccati.

na oguņthitasīsassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anādariyam paţicca oguņthitasīsassa agilānassa dhammam deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaūcioca, asatīyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, sīsam vivarāpetvā deseti, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. || 67 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anāt hapiņdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû chamāya nisiditvā āsane nisinnassa dhammam desenti — pa —,

na chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammam desessāmīti sikkhā karanīyā.

na chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anādarīyam paticca chamāya nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammam deseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

anapatti asancicca — pa — adikammikassa 'ti. | 68 |

Tena samayena . . . Anâthapindikassa ârâme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû nîce âsane nisîditvâ ucce âsane nisîmassa dhammam desenti. ye te bhikkhû appicehâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû nîce . . . desessantIti — pa — . saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave nîce . . . desethâ 'ti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma tumhe moghapurisâ nîce . . . desessatha . n' etam moghapurisâ appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — vigarahitvâ dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi :

bhûtapubbam bhikkhave Bûrûnasiyam aññatarassa chapakassa pajâpati gabbhinî ahosi. atha kho bhikkhave sâ chapakî tam chapakam etad avoca: gabbhinî 'mhi ayyaputta, icehâmi ambam khûditun ti. n' atthi ambam, akâlo ambassâ 'ti. sace na labhissâmi marissâmîti. tena kho pana samayena rañño ambo dhuvaphalo hoti. atha kho bhikkhave so chapako yena so ambo ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ tam ambam abhirûhitvâ nilîno acchi. atha kho bhikkhave râjâ purohitena brâhmanena saddhim yena so ambo ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ nece âsane nisiditvâ mantam pariyâpuṇâti. atha kho bhikkhave tassa chapakassa etad ahosi :
yâva adbammiko ayam râjâ, yatra hi nâma uece âsane nisîditvâ mantam pariyâpuṇissati. ayañ ça brâhmaṇo adhammiko, yatra hi nâma nîce âsane nisîditvâ uece âsane nisînnassa
mantam vâcessati. ahañ ca 'mhi adhammiko yo 'ham itthiyâ
kâraṇâ rañño ambam avaharâmi. sabbam idam ca parigatan
ti tatth' eva paripati.

ubho attham na jananti ubho dhammam na passare yo cayam mantam vaceti yo cadhammen' adhiyyati. | salinam odano bhutto suci mamsupasecano, tasma dhamme na vattami, dhammo ariyebhi vannito. | dhir atthu tam dhanalabham yasalabhan ca brahmana ya vutti vinipatena adhammacaranena va. | paribbaja mahabrahme, pacant' anne pi panino, ma tvam adhammo acarito asma kumbham iya bhida 'ti.

tadāpi me bhikkhave amanāpā nīce āsane nisīditvā ucce āsane nisīnnassa mantam vācetum. kim anga pana etarahi na amanāpā bhavissati nīce āsane nisīditvā ucce āsane nisīnnassa dhammam desetum. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhāpadam uddiseyyātha:

na nice Asune nisiditvā ucce Asane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammam desessāmīti sikkhā karaņīyā.

na nice âsane nisiditvă ucce âsane nisinnassa agilânassa dhammo desetabbo. yo anâdariyam paţicca nice âsane nisiditvă ucce âsane nisinnassa agilânassa dhammam deseti, âpatti dukkaţassa.

anapatti asaūcicea — pa — adikammikassa 'ti. ||69||

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhû thitā nisinnassa dhammam desenti — pa —.

na thito nisinnassa agilânassa dhammam desessâmîti sikkhā karanîyâ.

na thitena nisiunassa . . . (see chap. 69) . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. || 70 ||

Tena samayena . . . Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhu pacchato gacchantă purato gacchantassa dhammam desenti - pa -.

na pacchato gacchanto purato gacchantassa agilânassa dhammam desessâmîti sikkhâ karanîyâ. na pacchato gacchantena . . . ådikammikasså 'ti. | 71 |

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāmo. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhû uppathena gucchantă pathena gacchantassa dhammam desenti - pa -.

na uppathena gacchanto pathena gacchantassa agilânassa dhammam desessâmîti sikkhâ karanîyâ. na uppathena gacchantena . . . âdikammikassâ 'ti. | 72 |

Tena samayena . . . Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhû thita uccaram pi passavam pi karonti - pa -.

na thito agilano uccaram va passavam va karissa-

mîti sikkhû karanîyâ.

na thitena agilânena uccăro vă passâvo vă kâtabbo. yo anādarīvam patieca thito-agilano uccāram vā passāvam vā karoti, åpatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asancicea — pa — adikammikassa 'ti. | 73 |

Tena samayena . . . Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhû harite uccaram pi passavam pi khelam pi karonti - pa -.

na harite agilâno uccâram vâ passâvam vâ

khelam vå karissämiti sikkha karaniya.

na harite agilânena necâro và passavo và khelo và kâtabbo, yo anadariyam paticea harite agilane uccaram va passavam vå khelam vå karoti, åpatti dukkatassa.

anapatti asancicca, asatiya, ajanantassa, gilanassa, appaharite kato haritam ottharati, apadasu, ummattakassa, adikammikasså 'ti. ||74||

Tena samayena . . . Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhu udake uccaram pi passāvam pi kheļam pi karonti. manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nama samana Sakyaputtiya udake uccaram pi passavam pi khelam pi karissanti seyyathapi gihikama-bhogino 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhû tesam manussanam . . . vipacentanam. ye te bhikkhû appiccha . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhû udake . . . karissantiti — pa — . saccam kira tumhe bhikkhave udake . . . karotha 'ti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava. katham hi nama tumhe moghapurisa udake . . . karissatha. n' etam moghapurisa appasannanam va pasadaya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhapadam uddiseyyatha:

na udake uccaram va passavam va khelam va

karissâmîti sikkhû karanîyê 'ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena gilânâ bhikkhû udake uccâram pi passâvam pi khelam pi kâtum kukkuccâyanti. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi: anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânena bhikkhunâ udake uccâram pi passâvam pi khelam pi kâtum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave imam sikkhâpadam uddiseyyâtha:

na udake agilâno uccâram vâ passāvam vâ kheļam vā karissāmīti sikkhā karanīyā.

na udake agilânena uccâro vâ passâvo vâ khelo vâ kâtabbo. yo anâdariyam paţicca udake agilâno uccâram vâ . . . karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asaūcieca, asatiyā, ajānantassa, gilānassa, thale kato udakam ottharati, āpadāsu, ummattakassa, khittacittassa, vedanattassa, ādikammikassā 'ti. $\|2\|75\|$

pådukavaggo sattamo.

udditthā kho āyasmanto sekhiyā dhammā. tatthāyasmante puechāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. dutiyam pi puechāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. tatiyam pi puechāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhā. parisuddhā etthāyasmanto, tasmā tuṇhī. evam etam dhārayāmīti.

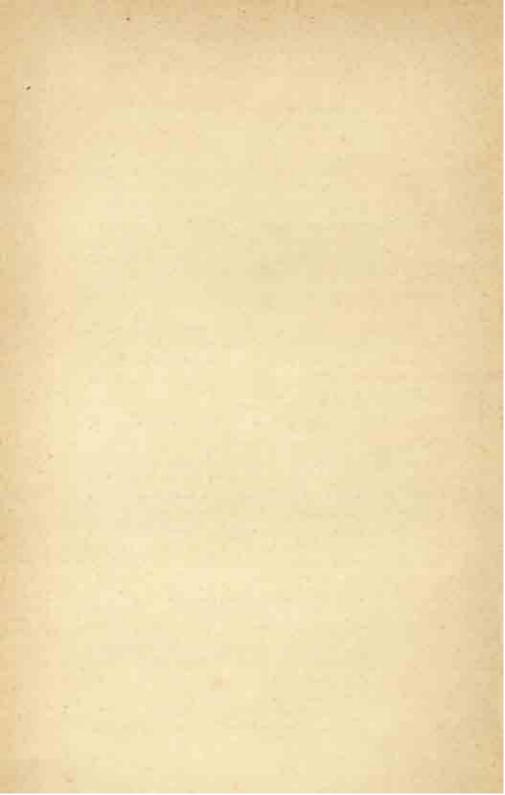
sekhiyâ dhammâ nitthitâ.

Ime kho panâyasmanto satta adhikaraṇasamathā dhammā uddesaṃ âgacehanti: uppannuppannānaṃ adhikaraṇānaṃ samathāya vāpasamāya sammukhāvinayo dātabbo, satīvinayo dātabbo, amūļhavinayo dātabbo, paṭiñūāya kāretabbaṃ, yebhuyyasikā, tassapāpiyyasikā, tiṇavatthārako 'ti.

udditthå kho åyasmanto satta adhikaraṇasamathå dhammå. tatthåyasmante pucchåmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhå. dutiyam pi pucchåmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhå. tatiyam pi pucchåmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhå. parisuddh' etthåyasmanto, tasmå tunhi. evam etam dhärayåmiti.

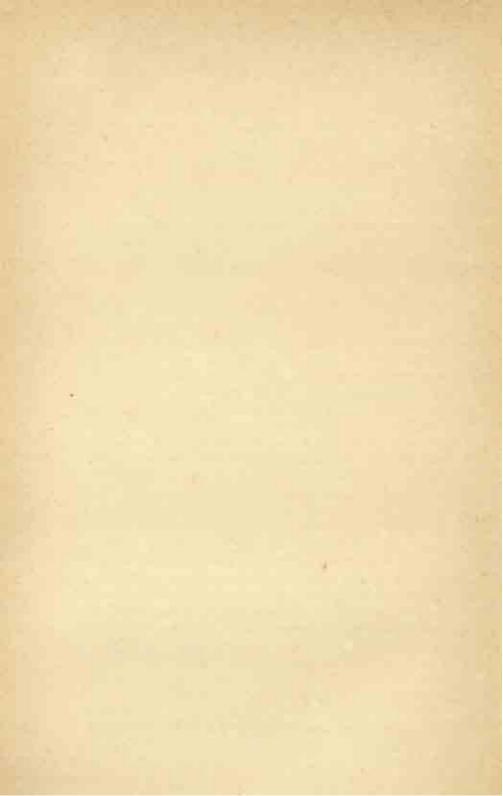
uddittham kho ayasmanto nidanam, uddittha cattaro parajika dhamma, uddittha terasa samghadisesa dhamma, uddittha dve aniyata dhamma, uddittha timsa nissaggiya pacittiya dhamma, uddittha dvenavuti pacittiya dhamma, uddittha cattaro patidesaniya dhamma, uddittha sekhiya dhamma, uddittha satta adhikaranasamatha dhamma, ettakam tassa bhagavato suttagatam suttapariyapannam anvaddhamasam uddesam agacchati. tattha sabbeh' eva samaggehi sammodamanehi avivadamanehi sikkhitabban ti.

Mahavibhangam nitthitam.



BHIKKHUNÎVIBHAÑGA.

VOL. IV. 14



Namo tassa bhagavato arabato sammâsambuddhassa.

PARAJIKA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena Salho Migaranatta bhikkhunisamghassa viharam kattukāmo hoti. atha kho Sāļho Migaranattā bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvå etad avoca: icchām' aham ayye bhikkhunisamghassa vihåram kåtum, detha me navakammikam bhikkhunin ti. tena kho pana samayena catasso bhaginiyo bhikkhunisu pabbajità honti Nanda Nandavati Sundarînandâ Thullanandâ 'ti, tâsu Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî tarunapabbajitā abhirūpā hoti dassanīyā pāsādikā paņditā byattā medhāvinī dakkhā analasā tatrupāvāya vīmamsāva samannagata alam katum alam samvidhatum, atha kho bhikkhunisamgho Sundarinandam bhikkhunim sammannitya Salhassa Migaranattuno navakammikam adasi, tena kho pana samayena Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî Sâlhassa Migâranattuno nivesanam abhikkhanam gacchati väsim detha pharasum detha kutharim detha kuddalam detha nikhadanam dethâ 'ti. Sâļho pi Migāranattā bhikkhunūpassayam abhikkhanam gacchati katākatam jānitum, te abhinhamdassanena patibaddhacittà ahesum. atha kho Salho Migaranattà Sundarînandam bhikkhunim dûsetum okasam alabhamano etad eva atthaya bhikkhunisamghassa bhattam akasi. atha kho Sálho Migáranattá bhattagge ásanam paññápento ettaká bhikkhuniyo ayyaya Sundarinandaya vuddhatara 'ti ekamantam āsanam paññāpesi, ettakā navakatarā 'ti ekumantam āsanam paññāpesi, paticehanne okāse nikute Sundarinandāya

bhikkhuniya asanam pannapesi yatha thera bhikkhuniyo janevvum navakānam bhikkhuninam sautike nisinnā 'ti, navakāpi bhikkhuniyo jāneyyum therānam bhikkhuninam santike nisinnä 'ti. utha kho Salho Migaranatta bhikkhunisamghassa kålam årocapesi: kålo avye nitthitam bhattan ti. Sundarînandā bhikkhuni sallakkhetvā na bahukato Sālho Migāranattā bhikkhunisamghassa bhattam akāsi, mam so dūsetukāmo, sac' āham gamissāmi vissaro me bhavissatīti, autevāsibhikkhunim anapesi: gaecha me pindapatam nihara, yo ca mam pucehati, gilână 'ti pativedehîti. evam uyye 'ti kho să bhikkhuni Sundarinandaya bhikkhuniya paccassosi. kho pana samayena Salho Migaranatta bahidvarakotthake thito hoti Sundarinandam bhikkhunim patipucchanto kaham ayye ayya Sundarinanda kaham ayye ayya Sundarinanda 'ti. evam vutte Sundarinandáya bhikkhuniyá antevásibhikkhuni Sålham Migåranattårum etad avoca : gilânàvuso, pindapåtam niharissâmlti, atha kho Salho Migaranatta yam p' aham atthaya bhikkhunisanghassa bhattam akasim ayyaya Sundarînandâya kâranâ 'ti manusse ânâpetvâ bhikkhunîsamgham bhattena parivisathā 'ti vatvā yena bhikkhanûpassayo ten' upasamkami, tena kho pana samayena Sandarînandâ bhikkhunî baharamakotthake thita hoti Salham Migaranattaram patimanenti. addasa kho Sundarinanda bhikkhuni Salham Migaranattaram durato 'va agacehantam, disvana upassayam pavisitvā sasisam pārupitvā maneake nipajji. atha kho Salho Migaranatta yena Sundarînanda bhikkhunî ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå Sundarinandam bhikkhunim etad avoca: kin te avve aphāsu, kissa nipannāsīti. evan h' etam āvuso hoti vå anicchantam icchatîti. ky åhan tam ayye na icchissâmi, api câham okâsam na labhâmi tam dûsetun ti avassuto avassutāva Sundarīnandāva bhikkhuniyā kāyasamsaggam samāpajji, tena kho pana samayena annatarā bhikkhuni jarādubbalā caranagilānā Sundarinandāya bhikkhuniyā avidûre nipamá hoti. addasa kho sá bhikkhuni Sálham Migáranattāram avassutam avassutāya Sundarinandāya bhikkhuniya kayasamsaggum samapajjantam, disyana ujihayati khiyati vipáceti : katham hi nāma ayyā Sundarinandā avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa kāyasamsaggam sādivissatîti. atha kho sa bhikkhunî bhikkhunînam etam attham vå tå bhikkhunivo appicehå santutthå lajjiniyo kukkuccikā sikkhākāmā tā ujjhāvanti khīvanti vipācenti : katham hi nama ayya Sundarinanda ayassuta . . . sadiyissaatha kho ta bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunam etam attham årocesum. te bhikkhû ujjhayanti khîyanti vipâcenti; katham hi nāma Sundarînandā bhikkhunī avassutā . . . sādivissatīti. atha kho te bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham årocesum. atha kho bhagaya etasmim nidane etasmim pakarane bhikkhusamgham sannipātāpetvā bhikkhû patipucchi: saccam kira bhikkhaye Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî avassatâ . . . sâdiyîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ; ananucchaviyam bhikkhave Sundarinandaya bhikkhuniya ananulomikam appatirûpam assâmanakam akappiyam akaraniyam. katham hi nama bhikkhave Sundarinanda bhikkhunt avassuta . . . sådivissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam va pasådaya pasannānam và bhiyyobhāvāya, atha kho tam bhikkhave appasannānañ c' eva apasādāya pasannānañ ca ekaccānam annathattāyā 'ti. atha kho bhagavā Sundarinandam bhikkhunim anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya dupposatāva mahicehatāva asantutthiyā samganikāva kosajjassa avannam bhāsitvā anekapariyāyena subharatāya suposatāya appiechatāva santutthivā sallekhassa dhūtassa pāsādikassa apacayassa viriyarambhassa vannam bhasitva bhikkhûnam tadanuechavikam tadanulomikam dhammim katham katvå bhikkhû amantesi : tena hi bhikkhaye bhikkhuninam sikkhapadam paññâpessâmi dasa atthavase paticca: samghasutthutåya samghaphäsutäya dummañkûnam bhikkhuninam niggahâya pesalânam bhikkhunînam phâsuvihârâya ditthadhammikanam asavanam samvaraya samparayikanam asavanam patighâtâya appasannânam pasâdâya pasannânam bhiyyobhâvâya saddhammatthitiya vinayanuggahaya. evan ca pana bhikkbave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhapadam uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni avassuta avassutassa purisapuggalassa adhakkhakam ubbhajanumandalam amasanam va paramasanam va gahanam va chupanam va patipilanam va sadiyeyya, ayam pi parajika hoti asamvasa ubbhajanumandalika 'ti. [1] ya panā 'ti yā yādīsā yathāyuttā yathājaccā yathānāmā yathāgottā yathāsilā yathāvihārini yathāgocarā therā vā navā vā majjhīmā vā, esā vuccati yā panā 'ti.

bhikkhunîti: bhikkhunî, bhinnapatadharâ 'ti bhikkhunî, sâmaŭūâya bhikkhunî, patiñūâya bhikkhunî, ehi bhikkhunîti bhikkhunî, tîhi saranagamanehi upasampannâ 'ti bhikkhunî, bhadrâ bhikkhunî, sârâ bhikkhunî, sekhâ bhikkhunî, samaggena ubhatosamghena ñatticatutthena kammena akuppena thânârahena upasampannâ 'ti bhikkhunî, tatra yâyam bhikkhunî samaggena ubhatosamghena ñatticatutthena kammena akuppena thânârahena upasampannâ, ayam imasmin atthe adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

avassutā nāma sārattā apekkhavā paţibaddhacittā, avassuto nāma sāratto apekkhavā paṭibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchānagato, viñāŭ paţibalo kāyasaṃsaggaṃ samāpajjituṃ. adhakkhakau ti heṭṭhakkhakaṃ. ubbhajānumaṇḍalan ti

uparijānumaņdalam.

âmasanam nâma âmaṭṭhamattam. parāmasanan nâma ito c' ito ca sameopanam. gahaṇam nâma gahitamattam. chu-panan nâma phuṭṭhamattam. patipilanam vâ sâdiyeyyà 'ti angam gahetvà nipilanam sâdiyati.

ayam pîti purimâyo upâdâya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti: seyyathāpi nāma puriso sīsacchinno abhabbo tena sarīrabandhanena jīvitum, evam eva bhikkhunī nvassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa adhakkhakam ubbhajānumaņdalam āmasanam vā parāmasanam vā gahaņam vā chupanam vā patipīļanam vā sādiyantī assamanī hoti asakyadhītā, tena vuecati pārājikā hotīti.

asamvāsā 'ti, samvāso nāma ekakammam ekuddeso samasikkhātā, eso samvāso nāma. so tāya saddhim n' atthi, tena vuccati asamvāsā 'ti. || I ||

ubhato avassute adhakkhakam ubhhajânumandalam kâyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti pārājikassa. kâyena kâyapatibaddham âmasati, âpatti thullaccayassa. kâyapatibaddhena kâyam âmasati, âpatti thullaccayassa. kâyapatibaddhena kâyapatibaddham âmasati, âpatti dukkatassa. nissaggiyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena kâyapaṭibaddham âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âma-

sati, apatti dukkatassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojānumandalam kāyena kāyam āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyena kāyapatibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkatassa. kāyapatibaddhena kāyam āmasati, āpatti dukkatassa. kāyapatibaddhena kāyapatibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkatassa. nissaggiyena kāyapatibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkatassa. nissaggiyena kāyapatibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkatassa. nissaggiyena nissaggiyam āmasati, āpatti dukkatassa.

ekato avassute adhakkhakam ubbhajānumandalam kāyena kāyam āmasati, āpatti thullaccayassa. kāyena kāyapatibaddham āmasati... nissaggiyena nissaggiyam āmasati,

apatti dukkatassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojānumandalam kāyena kāyam āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyam āmasati, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ubhato avassute yakkhassa vå petassa vå pandakassa vå tiracchånagatamanussaviggahassa vå adhakkhakam ubbhajånumandalam kåyena kåyam ämasati, åpatti thullaccayassa. kåyena kåyapatibaddham ämasati... nissaggiyena nissaggiyam ämasati, åpatti dukkatassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojânumandalam kâyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti dukkatassa. kâyena kâyapatibaddham âmasati...

nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute adhakkhakam ubbhajanumandalam kayena kayam amasati, apatti dukkatassa. kayena kayapatibaddham amasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyam amasati, apatti dukkatassa.

ubbhakkhakam adhojânumandalam kâyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti dukkatassa. kâyena kâpapatibaddham âmasati . . . nissaggiyena nissaggiyam âmasati, âpatti dukkatassa. ||2||

anāpatti asancieca, asatiyā, ajānantiyā, asādiyantiyā, ummattikāya, khittacittāya, vedanattāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

bhikkhunivibhange pathamaparajikam nitthitam.

PARAJIKA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Sundarinanda bhikkhuni Salhena Migaranattunā gabbhinī hoti, yāva gabbho taruņo ahosi tāva echādesi, paripakke gabbhe vibbhamitvā vijāyi, bhikkhuniyo Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avocum: Sundarinandá kho ayye aciravibbhantá víjátá. kacci no sá bhikkhanî yeva samana gabbhinîti, evam ayye 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye janam parajikam dhammam ajjhapannam bhikkhunim n' ev' attanà paticodesi na ganassa arocesiti. yo etisså avanno mnyh' eso avanno, yå etisså akitti mnyh' eså akitti, yo etissä ayaso mayh' eso ayaso, yo etissä alabho mayh' eso alâbho. ky âham ayye attano avannam attano akittim attano ayasam attano alabham paresam arocessamiti. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiechā tā ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti: katham hi nama ayya Thullananda janam parajikam dhammam ajjbåpannam bhikkhunim n' ev' attanà paticodessati na ganassa årocessatiti. atha kho tå bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunam etam attham årocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham ârocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarane blikkhusamgham sannipätäpetvä dhammim katham katvå bhikkhû patipucchi: saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī jāmm pārājikam . . . patieodesi . . . ārocesîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî jânam pârājikam . . . paticodessati . . . årocessati n'etam bbikkhave appasannânam và pasâdâya pasannânam và . . . aññathattâyâ 'ti - pa - evañ ea pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadam uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhunî janam parajikam dhammam ajihapannam bhikkhunîm n' ev' attana paticodeyya na ganassa aroceyya yada ca sa thita va assa cuta va nasita va avasata va sa paccha evam vadeyya: pubbevaham ayye annasim etam bhikkhunim evarapa ca evarapa ca sa bhaginîti, no ca kho attanâ paţicodeyyam na gaṇassa âroceyyan ti, ayam pi pârâjîkâ hoti asamvâsâ vajjapaţicehâdikâ 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti yā yādisā — pa —. bhikkhunīti — pa — ayam imasmim atthe adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

jânâti nâma sâmam vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassâ ârocenti sâ vă âroceti.

pārājikam dhammam ajjhāpannan ti atthannam pārājikānam añnataram pārājikam ajjhāpannam.

n' ev' attanà paticodeyyà 'ti na sayam codeyya. na ganassa

åroceyyà 'ti na aññāsam bhikkhanimum åroceyya.

yada ca sa thita va assa cuta va 'ti: thita nama salinge thita vuccati. cuta nama kalamkata vuccati. nasita nama sayam va vibbhanta boti annehi va nasita. avasata nama titthayatanam samkanta vuccati.

så pacchå evam vadeyya: pubbevåham ayye aññåsim etam bhikkhunim evarûpå ca evarûpå ca så bhaginîti no ca kho attanå paţicodeyyan ti sayam vå na codeyyam, na gamassa âroceyyan ti na aññåsam bhikkhunînam âroceyyam.

ayam pîti purimâyo upâdâya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti: seyyathāpi nāma paņdupalāso bandhanā pamutto ahhabbo haritattāya, evam eva bhikkhunī jānam pārājikam dhammam ajjhāpannam bhikkhunīm n' ev' attanā paṭicodessāmi na gaṇassa ārocessāmīti dhuram nikkhittamatte assamanī hoti asakyadhītā, tena vuocati pārājikā hotīti.

asamvāsā 'ti samvāso nāma . . . tena vuccati asamvāsā 'ti. ||1||

anāpatti saṃghassa bhaṇḍanaṃ vā kalaho vā viggaho vā vivādo vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, saṃghabhedo vā saṃgharāji vā bhavissatīti nāroceti, ayaṃ kakkhaļā pharusā jīvitantarā-yaṃ vā brahmacariyantarāyaṃ vā karissatīti nāroceti, aññā patirūpā bhikkhuniyo apassantī nāroceti, na cchādetukāmā nāroceti, paññāyissati sakena kammenā 'ti nāroceti, ummatti-kāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. [242]

PÁRÁJIKA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Såvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî samaggena samghena ukkhittam Arittham bhikkhun gaddhabâdhipubbam anuvattati, yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ samaggena . . . anuvattissatîtî — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî samaggena . . . anuvattatîti, saccam bhagavâ vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî samaggena . . . anuvattissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam vâ pasâdâya — pa — evan ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhâpadam uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni samaggena samghena ukkhittam bhikkhum dhammena vinayena satthusasanena anadaram upatikaram akatasahayam tam anuvatteyya, sa bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi evam assa vacaniya: eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena samghena ukkhitto dhammena vinayena satthusasanena anadaro apatikaro akatasahayo, mayye etam bhikkhum anuvattiti. evan ca sa bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi vuccamana tath' eva pagganheyya, sa bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi yavatatiyam samanubhasitabba tassa patinissaggaya. yavatatiyam ce samanubhasiyamana tam patinissagjeyya, icc etam kusalam, no ce patinissajjeyya, ayam pi parajika hoti asamvasa ukkhittanuvattika 'ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

samaggo nāma saṃgho samānasaṃvāsako samānasīmāyaṃ thito.

ukkhitto nāma āpattiyā adassanena vā appatikammena vā appatinissaggena vā ukkhitto.

dhammena vinayenà 'ti yena dhammena yena vinayena. satthusåsanenà 'ti jinasåsanena buddhasåsanena.

anādaro nāma saṃghaṃ vā gaņaṃ vā puggalaṃ vā kummaṃ vā nādiyati. apaṭikāro nāma ukkhitto anosārīto. akatasahayo nama, samanasamvasaka bhikkhu vuocanti sabāyā, so tehi saddhim n' atthi, tena vuccati akatasahâyo 'ti.

tam anuvatteyyâ 'ti yamditthiko so hoti yamkhantiko vamruciko sapi tamditthika hoti tamkhantika tamrucika.

så bhikkhuniti vå så ukkhittånuvattikå bhikkhuni. bhikkhunîhîti annahî bhikkhunîhi ya passanti ya sunanti tahi vattabbå: eso kho nyye bhikkhu samaggena samghena ukkhitto dhammena . . . anuvattiti. dutiyam pi vattabba -pa - tatiyam pi vattabba - pa -. sace paţinissajjati, ice etam kusalam. no ce paținissajjati, apatti dukkatassa. sutvå na vadanti, åpatti dukkatassa. så bhikkhuni samghamaijham pi akaddhitva vattabba : eso kho ayye bhikkhu samaggena samghena ukkhitto dhammena . . . anuvattiti. dutiyam pi vattabbā — pa — tatiyam pi vattabbā — pa —. sace patinissajjati, ice etam kusalam. no ce patinissajjati, åpatti dukkutassa. så bhikkhuni samanubhåsitabbå. evan ca pana bhikkhave samanubhāsitabbā, byattāya bhikkhuniya patibalaya samgho napetabbo: sunatu me ayye samgho. ayam itthannama bhikkhuni samaggena samghena ukkhittam bhikkhum dhammena vinayena satthusâsanena anâdaram apatikāram akatasahāyam tam anuvattati. sā tam vatthum na patinissajjati, yadi samghassa pattakallam, samgho itthannamam bhikkhunim samanubhaseyya tassa vatthussa patinissaggāva. esā natti. suņātu me ayye samgho. ayam itthannama . . . na patinissajjati. samgho itthannamam bhikkhunim samanubhasati tassa vatthussa patinissaggaya, yasså syyäya khamati itthannämäya bhikkhuniya samanubhāsanā tassa vatthussa patinissaggāya sā tuņh' assa. yassā na kkhamati, så bhåseyya. dutiyam pi etam attham vadāmi - pa - tatiyam pi etam attham vadāmi - pa -. samanubhattha samghena itthannama bhikkhuni tassa vatthussa patinissaggāya. khamati samghassa . . . dhārayāmīti.

ňattivá dakkatam, dvíhi kammavácáhi thullaccayá, kammavācāpariyosāne āpatti pārājikassa.

ayam pîti purimâyo upâdâya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti: seyyathāpi nāma puthusilā dvedhā bhinnā appatisandhikâ hoti, evam eva bhikkhuni yavatatiyam

samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantī assamaṇī hoti asakyadhītā. tena vuccati pārājikā hotīti,

asamvāsā 'ti samvāso nāma . . . tena vuccati asamvāsā

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ na paţinissajjati, âpatti pârâjikassa. dhammakamme vematikâ na paţinissajjati, âpatti pârâjikassa. dhammakamme adhammakamme saññâ na paţinissajjati, âpatti pârâjikassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaţassa. adhammakamme vematikâ, âpatti dukkaţassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññā, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantiyā, paṭinissajjantiyā, ummatti-

kāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

tatiyaparajikam nitthitam.

PARAJIKA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyà bhikkhuniyo avassutà avassutassa parisapuggalassa hatthagahanam pi sadiyanti samghatikannagahanam pi sadiyanti santitthanti pi sallapanti pi samketam pi gaechanti purisassa pi abbhāgamanam sādiyanti channam pi anupavisanti kayam pi tadatthaya upasamharanti etassa asaddhammassa patisevanatthâya. yà tā bhikkhuniyo appiechâ . . . vipšcenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo . . . sådiyissanti . . . santitthissanti pi sallapissanti pi . . . gacchissanti . . . anupavisissanti . . . upasamharissanti . . . patisevanatthaya 'ti - pa - . saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo . . . upasamharanti . . . patisevanatthâyâ 'ti. saceam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nama bhikkhave chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo . . . upasamharissanti . . . patisevanatthaya. n' etam bhikkhaye appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni avassuta avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthagahanam va sadiyeyya samghatikannagahanam va sadiyeyya santittheyya va sallapeyya va samketam vå gaccheyya purisassa vå abbhågamanam sådiyeyya channam vå anupaviseyya käyam vå tadatthåya upasamhareyya etassa asaddhammassa patisevanatthåya, ayam pi påråjikå hoti asamvåså atthavatthukå 'ti. ||1||

vå pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

avassutā nāma sārattā apekkhavā patibaddhacittā, avassuto nāma sāratto apekkhavā patibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tirnechānagato viñnū patibalo kāyasamsaggam samāpajjitum.

hatthagahanam vä sädiyeyyä 'ti : hattho näma kapparam upädäya yäva agganakhä. etassa asaddhammassa patisevanatthäya ubbhakkhakam adhojänumandalam gahanam sädiyati, äpatti thullaccayassa.

samghāṭikaṇṇagahaṇaṃ vā sādiyeyyā 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paṭisevanatthāya nivatthaṃ vā pārutaṃ vā gahaṇaṃ

sådiyati, åpatti thullaccayassa.

santittheyya vä 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa patisevanatthäya purisassa hatthapäse titthati, äputti thullaceavassa.

sallapeyya vå 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa patisevanatthäya purisassa hatthapäse thitä sallapati, äpatti thullaecayassa.

samketam vå gaccheyyå 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa patisevanatthäya purisena itthannämam ekäsam ägacchä 'ti vuttä gacchati, pade pade äpatti dukkatassa. purisassa hatthapäsam ekkantamatte äpatti thullaccayassa.

purisassa vå abbhågamanam sådiyoyyå 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa patisevanatthäya purisassa abbhågamanam sådiyati, åpatti dukkatassa. hatthapäsam okkantamatte åpatti thulla-

ccayassa.

channam vå anupaviseyyä 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa paţisevanatthāya yena kenaci paţicehannam okāsam paviṭṭhamatte āpatti thullaccayassa.

käyam va tadatthäya upasamhareyya 'ti, etassa asaddhammassa patisevanatthäya purisassa hatthapäse thitä käyam upasamharati, apatti thullaccayassa.

ayam piti purimâyo upâdâya vuccati.

pārājikā hotīti: seyyathāpi nāma tālo matthakacchinno abhabbo punavīrūļhiyā, evam eva bhikkhunī atthamam vatthum paripûrentî assamanî hoti asakyadhîtâ, tena vuccati pârâjikâ hotîti.

asamvāsā ti samvāso nāma . . . tena vuccati asamvāsā ti. || 1 ||

anāpatti asaūcieca, asatiyā, ajānantiyā, asādiyantiyā, ummattikāya, khittacittāya, vedanaṭṭāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

catutthapåråjikam nitthitam.

udditha kho ayyayo attha parajika dhamma yesam bhikkhuni aññataram va aññataram va apajjitva na labhati bhikkhunihi saddhim samvasam, yatha pure tatha paccha parajika hoti asamvasa. tatth' ayyayo pucchami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. dutiyam pi pucchami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. tatiyam pi pucchami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. parisuddh' etth' ayyayo, tasma tuuhî, evam etam dharayamîti.

parajikakandam nitthitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyâyo sattarasa saṃghâdisesâ dhammâ uddesaṃ âgacchanti.

SAMGHÂDISESA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena aññataro upâsako bhikkhunîsamghassa uddositam datvå kålamkato hoti, tassa dve puttå honti, eko ussaddho appasanno eko saddho pasanno, te pettikam sapateyyam vibhajimsu. atha kho so assaddho appasanno tam saddham pasannam etad avoca : amhākam uddosito, tam bhājāmā 'ti. evam vutte so saddho pasanno tam assaddham appasannam etad avoca: máyyo evam avaca, amhákam pituná bhikkhunisamghassa dinno 'ti. dutiyam pi kho so assaddho appasanno tam saddham pasannam etad avoca: amhākam uddosito, tam bhâjāmā 'ti. atha kho so saddho pasanno tam assaddham appasannam etad avoca: mäyyo evam avaca, amhākam pitunā bhikkhunisamghassa dinno 'ti. tatiyam pi kho so assaddho tam bhajama 'ti, atha kho so saddho pusanno sace mayham bhavissati aham pi bhikkhunisumghassa dassamiti tam assaddham appasannam etad avoca: bhajama 'ti. atha kho so uddosito tehi bhajiyamano tassa assaddhassa uppasannassa påpunåti, atha kho so assaddho appasanno bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvå etad avoca: nikkhamath' avve. amhākam uddosito 'ti. evam vutte Thullananda bhikkhunî tam purisam etad avoca: mâyyo evam avaca, tumhâkam pituna bhikkhunisamghassa dinno 'ti. [dinno] na dinuo 'ti vohârike mahâmatte pucchimsu. mahâmattâ evam åhamsu: ko ayye jänäti bhikkhunisamghassa dinno 'ti. evam vutte Thullananda bhikkhuni te mahamatte etad

avoca : api n' ayyo tumbehi dittham và sutam và sakkhim thapayitya danam diyyamanan ti. atha kho te mahamatta saccam kho ayya aha 'ti tam uddositam bhikkhunisamghassa akamsu, atha kho so puriso parajito ujjhavati khiyati vipáceti : assamaniyo imá mundá bandhakiniyo. katham hi nama amhakam uddositam acchindapessantiti, nandå bhikkhuni mahamattanam etam attham årocesi. mahamattà tam purisum dandâpesum. atha kho so puriso dandiko bhikkhunupassayassa avidure ajivikaseyyam karapetya ajivike uvvojesi; etä bhikkhuniyo accavadatha 'ti. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî mahâmattânam etam attham ârocesi. mahâmattâ tam purisam bandhâpesum, manussâ ujjhâyanti khîyantî vipâcentî : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo uddositsm acchindapesum, dutiyam pi dandapesum, tatiyam pi bandhapesum. idani ghatapessantiti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchà . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandā ussayavādikā viharissatīti, atha kho tā bhikkhunivo bhikkhûnam etam attham årocesum - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni ussayayadika viharatiti, saccam bhagavā, vigurahi buddho bhagavā, katham hi nama bhikkhaye Thullananda bhikkhuni ussayavådikå viharissati, n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni ussayavadika vihareyya gahapatina va gahapatiputtena va dasena va kammakarena va antamaso samanaparibbajakenapi, ayam bhikkhuni pathamapattikam dhammam apanna nissaraniyam samghadisesan ti. [1]

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti. ussayavādikā nāma attakārikā vuocati.

gahapati nāma yo koci agāram ajjhāvasati. gahapatiputto nāma yo koci puttabhātaro.

dåso nåma antojäto dhanakkito karamaranîto.

kammakāro nāma bhatako āhatako.

samanaparibbājako nāma bhikkhuñ ca bhikkhuniñ ca sikkhamānañ ca sāmanerañ ca sāmaneriñ ca thapetvà yo koci paribbājakasamāpanno. attam karissâmîti dutiyam vâ pariyesati gacchati vâ, âpatti dukkatassa. ekassa âroceti, âpatti dukkatassa. dutiyassa âroceti, âpatti thullaccayassa. attapariyosâne âpatti samghâdisesassa.

paṭhamāpattīkan ti, saha vatthujjhācārā āpajjati asamanubhāsanāya.

nissåraniyan ti, samghamhå nissåriyati.

saṃghādisesan ti, saṃgho 'va tassā āpattiyā mānattaṃ deti mūlāya paṭikassati abbheti, na sambahulā na ekā bhikkhunī, tena vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. tass' eva āpattinikāyassa nāma kammaṃ adhivacanaṃ, tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. [1]

anāpatti manussehi ākaḍḍhiyamānā gacchati, ārakkhaṃ yācati, anodissa ācikkhati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

SAMGHÂDISESA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Vesäliyam addatarassa Licchavissa pajapati aticarin'i hoti. atha kho so Licchavi tam itthim etad avoca: sådhu viramåhi, anattham kho te karissamå 'ti. evam pi vuccamānā nādiyi. tena kho pana samayena Vesāliyā Licehavigano sannipatito hoti kemacid eva karaniyena. atha kho so Licehavi te Licehavino etad avoca: ekam me ayyo itthim anujanatha 'ti. ka nama sa 'ti. mayham pajapati aticarati, tam ghâtessâmîti. jânâhîti. assosi kho sâ itthi samiko kira mam ghatetukamo 'ti varabhandam adaya Såvatthim gantvå titthiye upasamkamitvå pabbajjam yåci. titthiya na icchimsu pabbajetum. bhikkhuniyo upasumkamitvå pabbajjam yåci. bhikkhuniyo pi na icchimsu pabbajetum. Thullanandam bhikkhunim upasamkamitvå bhandakam dassetvá pabbajjam yáci. Thullanandá bhikkhunl bhandakam gahetvá pabbajesi, atha kho so Licchavi tam itthim gavesanto Sávatthim gantvá bhikkhunisu pabbajitam disvâna yena raja Pasenadi Kosalo ten' upasamkami,

upasamkamitvā rājānam Pasenadikosalam etad avoca; pajāpati me deva varabhandam adaya Savatthim anuppatta, tam devo anujánátú 'ti. tena hi bhane vicinitvá ácikkhá 'ti. ditthå deva bhikkhunîsu pabbajitâ 'ti. sace bhane bhikkhunîsu pabbajitâ na sâ labbhâ kiñci kâtum. svâkkhâto bhagavatâ dhammo, caratu brahmacariyam sammâ dukkhassa antakiriyâyâ 'ti. atha kho so Liechavî ujjhâyatî khîyatî vipaceti : katham hi nama bhikkhuniyo corim pabbajessantiti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa Licehavissa . . . vipåcentassa, vå tå bhikkbuniyo appicchå . . . vipåcenti: katham hi nama ayya Thuliananda corim pabbajessatiti, atha kho ta bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunam etam attham årocesum - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandå bhikkhunî corim pabbajesîti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni corim pabbajessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhunî janam corim vajjham viditam anapaloketva rajanam va samgham va ganam va pugam va senim va annatra kappa vuţţhapeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunî pathamapattikam dhammam apanna nissaranîyam samghadi-

sesun ti, ||1||

yâ panâ 'tî . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîtî. jânâti nâma sâmam vâ jânâti aññe vâ tassâ ârocenti sâ vâ ârocetî.

corî nâma yê pancamêsakam vê atirekapancamêsakam vê agghanakam adinnam theyyasamkhêtam êdiyati, esê corî nêma.

vajjhā nāma yam katvā vajjhappattā hoti. vidītā nāma annehi manussehi nātā hoti vajjhā esā 'ti.

anapaleketvå 'ti anapuccha.

rājā nāma, yattha rājā anusāsatī rājā apaloketabbo. saṃgho nāma bliikkhunisaṃgho vuccatī, bhikkhunisaṃgho apaloketabbo.

gaņo nāms, yattha gaņo anusāsati gaņo apaloketabbo. pūgo nāms, yattha pūgo anusāsati pūgo apaloketabbo. seņi nāms, yattha seņi anusāsati, seņi apaloketabbo. aññatra kappå 'ti thapetvå kappam. kappan nåma dve kappàni titthiyesu vå pabbajitå hoti aññåsu vå bhikkhunisu pabbajitå.

aññatra kappâ vuṭṭhāpessāmīti gaṇam vā ācarinim vā pattam vā cīvaram vā pariyesati sîmam vā sammannatī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. nattiyā dukkaṭam, dvlhi kammavācā-hi thullaccayā. kammavācāpariyosāne upajjhāyāya āpatti saṃghādisesassa, gaṇassa ca ācariniyā ca āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ayam pîti purimam upâdâya vuccati.

pathamāpattikan ti . . . tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. || || || ||

coriyà corîsaññă aññatra kappă vuțțhâpeti, âpatti saṃghâdisesassa. coriyà vematikă . . . âpatti dukkațassa. coriyà acorîsaññă . . . anăpatti. acoriyà corîsaññă, âpatti dukkațassa. acoriyà vematikă, âpatti dukkațassa. acoriyà acorîsaññă, anăpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ajānantī vuṭṭhāpeti, apaloketvā vuṭṭhāpeti, kappakatam vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

SAMGHADISESA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Ānāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsikā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīhi saddhim bhanditvā gāmakam ñātikulam agamāsi. Bhaddā Kāpilāni tam bhikkhunim apassantī bhikkhuniniyo pucchi: kaham itthannāmā, na dissatīti, bhikkhunihi saddhim ayye bhanditvā na dissatīti, amma amukasmim gāmake etissā ñātikulam, tattha gantvā vicinathā 'ti, bhikkhuniyo tattha gantvā tam bhikkhunim passitvā etad avocum: kissa tvam ayye ekikā āgatā, kaccī 'sī appadhamsitā 'ti, appadhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā, , vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuni ekā gāmantaram gacchissatīti — pa —, saccam kira bhikkhuve bhikkhunī ekā gāmantaram gacchatīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā, katham hī nāma bhi-

kkhave bhikkhunî ekâ gâmantaram gacchissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni eka gamantaram gaccheyya, ayam pi bhikkhuni pathamapattikam dhammam apanna nissaraniyam samghadisesan ti.

evañ e' idam bhagavatê bhikkhunînam sikkhâpadam pañ-

nattam hoti. |1 1

tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhuniyo Sâketâ Sâvatthim addhanamaggapatipanna honti, antara magge nadî taritabbâ hoti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo navike upasamkamitvå etad avocum : sådhu no ävuso tårethå 'ti. näyye sakkā ubho sakim tāretun ti eko ekam uttāresi, uttinno uttinnam důsesi, anuttinno anuttinnam důsesi. tá pacchá samāgantvā pucchimsu: kacci 'si ayye appadhamsitā 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye. tvam pana ayye appadhamsita 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayve 'ti, atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo Såvatthim gantvå bhikkhuninam etam attham årocesum. yå tå bhikkhuniyo appicchà . . . vipåcenti : katham hi nama . bhikkhunî ekâ nadîpâram gacchissatîti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnam etam attham arocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato etam attham årocesam, saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî ekâ nadîpâram gacchatîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama bhikkhave bhikkhunî eka nadîparam gucchissati. n' etam bhikkhaye appasannanam . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni eka va gamantaram guccheyya eka va nadiparam guccheyya, ayam pi bhikkhuni pathamapattikam dhammam apanna nissaraniyam samghadisesan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavată bhikkliunînam sikkhāpadam pañ-nattam boti. $\|\mathbf{2}\|$

tena kho pana samayena sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo Kosalesu janapadesu Sâvatthim gantvâ sâyam aññataram
gâmam upagacchimsu. tattha aññatarâ bhikkhuni abhirûpâ
hoti dassaniyê pâsâdikâ. aññataro puriso tassâ bhikkhuniyâ
saha dassanena paṭibaddhacitto hoti. atha kho so puriso
tâsam bhikkhuninam seyyam paññâpento tassâ bhikkhuniyâ

sevyam ekamantam paññapesi. atha kho sa bhikkhunî sallakkhetvå pariyutthito ayam puriso, sace rattim agacchissati vissaro me bhavissatîtî bhikkhuniyo anapuccha annataram kulam gantvå seyyam kappesi, atha kho so puriso rattim ågantvå tam bhikkhunim gavesanto bhikkhuniyo ghattesi. bhikkhuniyo tam bhikkhunim apassantiyo evam ahamsu: nissamsayam kho så bhikkhuni purisena saddhim nikkhantå 'ti. atha kho så bhikkhuni tasså rattiyå accayena yena tå bhikkhuniyo ten' upasamkami. bhikkhuniyo tam bhikkhunim etad avocum: kissa tvam ayye purisena saddhim nikkhanta 'ti. naham ayye purisena saddhim nikkhanta 'ti bhikkhuninam etam attham arocesi, ya ta bhikkhuniyo appicchá . . . vipácenti : katham hi náma bhikkhuní eká rattim vippavasissatiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî ekû rattim vippavasati . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhunî ekâ va gamantaram gaccheyya ekâ vå nadipåram gaccheyya ekå vå rattim vippavasevya, ayam pi bhikkhuni pathamapattikam dhammam apanna nissåraniyam samghådisesan ti.

evañ c' idam bhagavată bhikkhunînam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. 3

tena kho pana samayena sambahula bhikkhuniyo Kosalesu janapadesu Sāvatthim addhānamaggapatipannā honti. tattha aññatarà bhikkhunî vaccena pilità ekikâ ohiyitvâ pacchâ agamâsi. manussâ tam bhikkhunim passitvâ dûsesum. atha kho sa bhikkhuni yena ta bhikkhuniyo ten' upasamkami. bhikkhuniyo tam bhikkhunim etad avocum: kissa tvam ayye ekikâ ohînâ. kacci 'si appadhamsitâ 'ti. padhamsita 'mhi ayye 'ti. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiccha . . . vipåcenti: katham hi nama bhikkhuni eka ganamha ohiyissatiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuni eka ganamha ohiviti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhunî ekâ gaņamhâ ohiyissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni eka ya gamantaram gaceheyya eka vá nadíparam gaccheyya ekā vá rattim víppavaseyya ekā vā ganamhā ohīyevya, ayam pi bhikkhunī pathamāpattikam dhammam apanna nissaraniyam samghadisesan ti. ||4||

yå pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

ckâ và gâmantaram gaccheyyà 'ti, parikkhittassa gâmassa parikkhepam pathamam pâdam atikkâmentiyâ âpatti thullaccayassa. dutiyam pâdam atikkâmentiyâ âpatti samghādisesassa. aparikkhittassa gâmassa upacâram pathamam pâdam atikkâmentiyâ âpatti thullaccayassa. dutiyam pâdam atikkâmentiyâ âpatti samghādisesassa.

ekā vā nadīpāram gaccheyyā 'ti, nadī nāma timandalam paṭicchādetvā yattha katthaci uttarantiyā bhikkhuniyā antaravāsako temiyati. paṭhamam pādam uttarantiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. dutiyam pādam uttarantiyā āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ekâ vâ rattim vippavaseyyā 'ti, saha aruņuggamanā dutiyikāya bhikkhuniyā hatthapāsam vijahantiyā āpatti thullaccayassa. vijahite āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ekâ vâ gaṇamhā ohîyeyyâ 'ti, agāmake araññe dutiyikâya bhikkhuniyâ dassanupacāram vā savanupacāram vā vijahantiyā āpatti thullaccayassa, vijahite āpatti samghādisesassa,

ayam pîtî purîmâyo upâdâya vuccati.

pathamāpattikan ti... tena pi vuecati samghādiseso 'ti. ||1|| anāpatti dutiyikā bhikkhunī pakkantā vā hoti vibbhantā vā kālamkatā vā pakkhasamkantā vā, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||5||

SAMGHÂDISESA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme, tena kho pana samayena Candakâlî bhikkhunî bhandanakârikâ hoti kalahakârikâ vivâdakârikâ bhassakârikâ samghe adhikaranakârikâ. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî tassâ kamme kariyamâne paţikkosati, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî gâmakam agamâsi kenacid eva karanîyena, atha kho bhikkhunîsamgho Thullanandâ bhikkhunî pakkantâ

'ti Candakalim bhikkhunim apattiya adassanena ukkhipi. Thullananda bhikkhuni gamake tam karaniyam tiretva punad eva Savatthim paccagacchi. Candakali bhikkhuni Thullanandaya bhikkhuniya agacchantiya n' eva asanam paññâpesi, na pådodakam pådapítham pådakathalikam upanikkhipi, na paccuggantvå pattacivaram patiggahesi, na påniyena åpuechi. Thullananda bhikkhuni Candakalim bhikkhunim etad avoca : kissa tvam avye mayi agacehantiya n' eva åsanam paññåpesi, na pådodakam pådapitham pådakathalikam upanikkhipi, na paceuggantvå pattacivaram patiggahesi, na pâniyena âpucchîti. evam h' etam avve hoti yathâ tam anàthavà 'ti. kissa pana tvam avye anàthà 'ti. imà mam ayye bhikkhuniyo ayam anatha appaññata n' atthi imisså kåci pativattå 'ti åpattiyå adassanena ukkhipimsû 'ti. Thullanandâ bhikkhuni bâlâ etâ abyattâ etâ n' eva jânanti kammam vå kammadosam vå kammavipattim vå kammasampattim vå, mayam kho jänäma kammam pi kammadosam pi kammavipattim pi kammasampattim pi, mayam kho akatam vå kammam kårevyåma katam vå kammam kopevyåmå 'ti lahum lahum bhikkhunîsamgham sannipatotva Candakalim bhikkhunim osåresi. yå tå bhikkhuniyo appicchå . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ samaggena samghena ukkhittam bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthusåsanena anapaloketvå kårakasamgham anaññåya ganassa ehandam osåressatiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni samaggena . . . osaresiti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama bhikkhavo Thullananda bhikkhuni samaggena . . . osaressati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannauam . . . uddisantu :

yå pana bhikkhunî samaggena samghena ukkhittam bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthusâsanena anapaloketvå kārakasamgham anaññâya ganassa chandam osāreyya, ayam pi bhikkhunî pathamāpattikam dhammam āpannā nissāraniyam samghādisesan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunîti. samaggo nāma saṃgho samānasaṃvāsako samānasīmāyaṃ

thito.

ukkhittä näma äpattiyä adassanena vä appaţikammena vä appaţinissaggena vä ukkhittä.

dhammena vinayena 'ti yena dhammena yena vinayena. satthusâsanena 'ti jinusâsanena buddhasâsanena.

anapaloketvä kärakasamghan ti kammakärakasamgham anäpucehä, anaññäya guņassa chandan ti gaņassa chandam ajānitvā.

osåressämîti gaņam vå pariyesati sîmam vå sammannati, åpatti dukkaṭassa. ñattiyâ dukkaṭam, dvîhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayā. kammavācāpariyosāne āpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ayam pîti purimâyo upâdâya vuccati.

pathamàpattikan ti , . . tena pi vuccati samghàdiseso 'ti. $\|1\|$

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ osâreti, âpatti samghâdisesassa. dhammakamme vematikâ . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ osâreti, âpatti samghâdisesassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkatassa. adhammakamme vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti kammakārakasaṃghaṃ apaloketvā osāreti, gaņassa chandaṃ jānitvā osāreti, vatte vattantiṃ osāreti, asante kammakārakasaṃghe osāreti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

SAMGHADISESA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Ānāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī abhirūpā hoti dassanīyā pāsādikā, manussā bhattagge Sundarīnandam bhikkhunim passitvā avassutā avassutāya Sundarīnandāya bhikkhuniyā aggamaggāni bhojanāni denti. Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī yāvadattham bhuūjatī, aūūā bhikkhunīyo na cittarūpam labhanti, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicehā vipācenti; katham hī nāma ayyā Sundarīnandā avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khādaniyam bhojani-

yam sahattha patiggahetva khadissati bhunjissatti — pa —, saccam kira bhikkhave Sundarinanda bhikkhuni avassuta . . . khadati bhunjatiti saccam bhagava vigarahi buddho bhagava : katham hi nama bhikkhave Sundarinanda bhikkhuni avassuta . . . khadaniyam va bhojaniyam va sahattha patiggahetva khadissati bhunjissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisanta :

ya pana bhikkhunî avassuta avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khadaniyam va bhojaniyam va sahattha patiggahetva khadoyya va bhunjeyya va, ayam pi bhikkhunî pathamapattikam dhammam apanna nissaraniyam

samghadisesan ti. 11

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

avassutā nāma sārattā apekkhavā paṭibaddhacittā. avassuto nāma sāratto apekkhavā paṭibaddhacitto.

purisapuggalo nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na

tiracchânagato viñāû paţibalo sârajjitum.

khâdaniyam năma pañca bhojanâni udakadantapoṇam thapetvă avasesam khâdaniyam nâma. bhojaniyam năma pañca bhojanâni odano kummâso sattu maccho maṃsaṃ.

khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmīti paṭigaṇhâti, āpatti thullaccayassa.

ajjhohåre ajjhohåre åpatti samghådisesussa.

avam piti purimāyo upādāya vuccati.

pathamapattikan ti . . . tena pi vuocati samghadiseso 'ti. || || || ||

udakadantaponam patiganhâti, âpatti dukkațassa.

ekato avassute khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti patīganhāti, āpatti dukkatassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti thullaccayassa. uda-

kadantaponam patiganhāti, āpatti dukkatassa.

ubhato avassuto yakkhassa vä petassa vä paṇḍakassa vä tiracehānagatamanussaviggahassa vä hatthato khādissāmi bhuñjissāmiti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti thullaccayassa. udakadantapoṇaṃ paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa.

ekato avassute khādissāmi bhuājissāmīti paţiganhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti dukkaṭassa. udaka-

dantaponam patiganhāti, āpatti dukkatassa. ||2||

anāpatti ubhato anavassutā honti, anavassuto 'ti jānantī paṭigaṇhāti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

SAMGHADISESA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Sundarinandâ bhikkhuni abhirûpâ hoti dassaniya pasadika. manussa bhattagge Sundarinandam bhikkhunim passitvå avassutå Sundarinandåya bhikkhuniya aggamaggani bhojanani denti. Sundarinanda bhikkhuni kukkuccayanti na patiganhâti. anantarikâ bhikkhunî Sundarînandam bhikkhunim etad avoca: kissa tvam ayye na patiganhāsiti. avassuto ayye 'ti. tvam pana ayye avassutà 'ti. naham avassutā 'ti. kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vå anavassuto vå, yato tvam anavassutå. iñgh' ayye yam te eso purisapuggalo deti khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ tam tvam sahattha patiggahetva khada va bhunja va 'ti. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appicehā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhunî evam vakkhati: kin te ayye . . . khâda vâ bhuñja vå 'ti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhaye bhikkhunî evam vadeti: kin te ayye . . . khāda vā bhunja vā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuni evam vakkhati: kin te ayye . . . bhuñja vå 'ti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhunî evam vadeyya: kin te ayye eso purîsapuggalo karissatî avassuto vâ anavassuto vâ yato tvam anavassutâ, iñgh' ayye yan te eso purîsapuggalo deti khâdaniyan vâ bhojaniyam vâ tam tvam sahatthâ paţiggahetvâ khâda vâ bhuñja vâ 'ti, ayam pi bhikkhunî paţhamāpattikam dhammam āpannā nissâranîyam saṃghādisesan ti. [1]

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

evam vadeyyā 'ti: kin te ayye . . . khāda vā bhuñja vā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. njjhohāre ajjhohâre åpatti thullaccayassa. bhojanapariyosâne âpatti saṃghādisesassa.

ayam pîti purimâyo upâdâya vuccati.

pathamapattikan ti . . , tena pi vuccati samghadiseso 'ti. ||1||

udakadantapoņam patīgaņhā 'ti uyyojeti, āpatti dukkatassa. tassā vacanena khādissāmi bhuñjissāmīti patīgaņhāti, āpatti

dukkatussa.

ekato avassute yakkhassa vå petassa vå pandakassa vå tiracchånagatamanussaviggahassa vå hatthato khådaniyam vå bhojaniyam vå khåda vå bhuñja vå 'ti uyyojeti, åpatti dukkatassa. tasså vacanena khådissåmi bhunjissåmiti patiganhåti, åpatti dukkatassa. ajjhohåre ajjhohåre åpatti dukkatassa. bhojanapariyosåne åpatti thullaccayassa. udakadantaponam patiganhå 'ti uyyojeti, åpatti dukkatassa. tasså vacanena khådissåmi bhuñjissåmiti patiganhåti, åpatti dukkatassa. |2|

anāpatti anavassuto 'ti jānantī uyyojeti, kupitā na paţigaņhātīti uyyojeti, kulānuddayatāya na paṭīgaṇhātīti uyyojeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

SAMGHÂDISESA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Candakāli bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi saddhim bhanditvā kupitā anattamanā evam vadeti: buddham paccācikkhāmi — pa — sikkham paccācikkhāmi, kim nu 'mā'va samaniyo yā samaniyo Sakyadhītaro, sant' añāāpi samaniyo lajjiniyo kukkuccikā sikkhākāmā, tās' āham santike brahmacariyam carissāmīti, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā, vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Candakālī bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā evam vakkhati; buddham . . . carissāmīti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave Candakālī bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā evam vadeti; buddham . . . carissāmīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave Candakālī bhikkhunī kupitā anattamanā

evam vakkhati: buddham . . . carissâmiti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni kupitā anattamanā evam vadeyya: buddham paccācikkhāmi — pa — sikkham paccācikkhāmi; kim nu 'mā 'va samaniyo yā samaniyo Sakyadhītaro; sant' anūāpi samaniyo lajjiniyo kukkuccikā sikkhākāmā, tas' āham santike brahmacariyam carissāmīti: sā bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi evam assa vacanīyā: māyye kupitā anattamanā evam avaca: buddham . . . carissāmīti. abhiram' ayye, svākkhāto dhammo, cara brahmacariyam sammā dukkhassa antakiriyāyā 'ti. evan ca sā bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi vuccamānā tath' eva paggaņheyya, sā bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi yāvatatiyam samanubhāsitabbā tassa paţinissaggāya. yāvatatiyan ce samanubhāsiyamānā tam paṭinissagjēyya, ice etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhuni yāvatatiyakam dhammam āpannā nissāranīyam samghādisesan ti. ||1||

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti. kupitå anattamanå 'ti anabhiraddhå åhatacittå khilajåtå, evam vadeyyå 'ti: buddham . . . carissamiti. så bhikkhuniti yå så evamvädini bhikkhuni.

bhikkhunihîti annâhi bhikkhunîhi ya passanti ya sunanti tâhi vattabbā: māyye kupitā . . . antakiriyāyā 'ti. dutivam pi vattabbā, tatiyam pi vattabbā, sace paţinissajjati, icc etam kusalam, no ce paținissajjati, âpatti dukkațassa, sutvâ na vadanti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sā bhikkhuni saṃghamajjham pi åkaddhitvå vattabbå: måyye kupitå anattamanå evam avaca : buddham paccācikkhāmi dhammam paccācikkhāmi samgham paccácikkhámi sikkham paccácikkhámi . . . antakiriyâyâ 'ti. dutiyam pi vattabbâ, tatiyam pi vattabbâ. sace patinissajjati, ice etam kusalam. no ce patinissajjati, åpatti dukkatassa. så bhikkhuni samanubhäsitabbå, evañ ca pana bhikkhave samanubhāsitabbā. byattāya bhikkhuniyā patibalāya samgho fiāpetabbo: sunātu me nyve samgho. ayam itthannâmâ bhikkhuni kupitâ anattamanâ evam vadeti: buddham . . . carissamiti. sa tam vatthum na paţinissajjati. yadi samghassa pattakallam, samgho itthannamam bhikkhunim samanubhäseyya tassa vatthussa patinissaggâya. esä ñatti. sunātu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannāmā . . . na patinissajjati. saṃgho itthannāmaṃ bhikkhuniṃ samanubhāsati tassa vatthussa patinissaggāya. yassā ayyâya khamati itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā samanubhāsanā tassa vatthussa patinissaggāya sā tuṇh' assa. yassā na kkhamati sā bhāseyya. dutiyam pi etam atthaṃ vadāmi — pa — tatiyam pi etam atthaṃ vadāmi — pa — tatiyam pi etam atthaṃ vadāmi — pa —, samanubhaṭṭhā saṃghena itthannāmā bhikkhuni tassa vatthussa paṭinissaggāya, khamati . . . dhārayāmīti.

nattiya dukkatam, dvihi kammavacahi thullaccaya. kammavacapariyosane apatti samghadisesassa. samghadisesam ajjhapajjantiya nattiya dukkatam dvihi kammavacahi thullaccaya patippassambhanti.

nyam pîti purimâyo upâdâya vuccati.

yavatatiyakan ti yavatatiyam samanubhasanaya apajjati na saha vatthujjhacara.

nissåraniyan ti samghamhå nissåriyati.

samghådiseso 'ti — pa — tena pi vuccati samghådiseso 'ti, ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññà na paṭinissajjati, àpatti saṃghâdisesassa, dhammakamme vematikà . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññà na paṭinissajjati, àpatti saṃghâdisesassa, adhammakamme dhammakammasaññà, àpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikà, àpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññà, àpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantiyā, paṭinissajjantiyā, ummattikāya, ādikammīkāyā 'tī. ||3||2||

SAMGHADISESA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharatī Jetavane Ānāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Candakāli bhikkhuni kismincid eva adhikaraņe paccākatā kupitā anattamanā evam vadeti; chandagāminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo dosagaminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo mohagaminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo bhayagaminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiceba . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama ayya Candakali bhikkhuni kismincid eva . . . evam vakkhati . . . ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave Candakali bhikkhuni kismincid eva . . . evam vadeti . . . ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. saccam bhagava . vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama bhikkhave Candakali bhikkhuni kismincid eva . . . evam vakkhati . . . ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni kismincid eva adhikarane paccakata kupita amattamana evam vadeyya: chandagaminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo — pa — bhayagaminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo iti, sa bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi evam assa vacaniya: mayye kismincid eva adhikarane paccakata kupita anattamana evam avaca: chandagaminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo — pa — bhayagaminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo iti, ayya kho chandapi gaccheyya dosapi gaccheyya mohapi gaccheyya bhayapi gaccheyya iti, evan ca sa bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi vuccamana tathi eva pagganheyya, sa bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi yavatatiyam samanubhasitabba tassa patinissaggaya. yavatatiyan ce samanubhasiyamana tam patinissajjeyya, ice etam kusalam, no ce patinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhuni yavatatiyakam dhammam apanna nissaraniyam samghadisesan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

kismiñcid eva adhikarane 'ti, adhikaranan nama cattari adhikaranani vivadadhikaranam anuvadadhikaranam apattadhikaranam kiccadhikaranam.

paccākatā nāma parājitā vuccati.

kupitâ anattamanâ 'ti anabhiraddhâ âhatacittâ khilâjâtā.
evam vadeyyâ 'ti: chandagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo
— pa — bhayagâminiyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti.

så bhikkhuniti yå så evamvådinî bhikkhunî.

bhikkhunîhîti annâhî bhikkhunîhî ya passantî ya sunantî tâhî vattabba: mâyye kîsmincid eva . . . bhayapî gaccheyya 'tî. dutiyam pi vattabba. tatiyam pi vattabba . . . (see VII. 2. I-3. Instead of mâyye kupita etc. read mâyye kismiñeid eva etc.; instead of nyam itthannâmâ bhikkhunî kupitâ etc., ayam itthannâmâ bhikkhunî kismiñeid eva etc.) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

SAMGHADISESA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyo samsaṭṭhā viharanti pāpācārā pāpasaddā pāpasilokā bhikkhunisamghassa vihesikā añāmamānissā vajjapaṭicchādikā, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā... vipācenti: katham hī nāma bhikkhuniyo saṃsaṭṭhā viharissanti... vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo saṃsaṭṭhā viharanti... vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hī nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo saṃsaṭṭhā viharissanti... vajjapaṭicchādikā 'ti. n' etaṃ bhikkhave appasannānam... uddisantu:

bhikkhuniyo pan' eva samsatthà viharanti papacara papasadda papasiloka bhikkhunisanghassa vihesika annamananasa vacaniya: ta bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunihi evam assu vacaniya: bhaginiyo kho samsattha viharanti ... vajjapaticchadika. viviccath' ayye, vivekan neva bhagininam samgho vannetiti. evan ca ta bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunihi vuccamana tath' eva pagganbeyyum, ta bhikkhuniyo bhikkhunihi yavatatiyam samanubhasiyamana tam patinissajjeyyum, icc etam kusalam. no ce patinissajjeyyum, imapi bhikkhuniyo yavatatiyakam dhammam apanna nissaraniyam samghadisesan ti. ||1||

bhikkhuniyo pan' evà 'ti upasampannayo vuccanti.

samsatthā viharantīti, samsatthā nāma ananulomikena kāyikavācasikena samsatthā viharanti. pāpācārā 'ti pāpakena ācārena samannāgatā. pāpasaddā 'ti pāpakena kittisaddena abbhuggatā. pāpasilokā 'ti pāpakena micchājīvena jīvitam kappenti. bhikkhunīsamghassa vihesikā 'ti añāamañāissā

[IX. 2. I-X. I.

kamme kariyamāne paţikkosanti. aññamaññissā vajjapațicchādikā 'ti aññamaññam vajjam paţicchādenti.

tā bhikkhuniyo 'ti yā tā samsatthā bhikkhuniyo.

dve tisso ekato samanubhāsitabbā. tat' uttari na samanubhāsitabbā.

imápi bhíkkhuniyo 'ti purimáyo upádáya vuccanti.

yavatatiyakan ti yavatatiyam samanubhasanaya apajjanti na saha vatthujjhacara.

nissâraņīyan ti saṃghamhā nissāriyati.

saṃghādiseso 'ti — pa — tena pi vuccati saṃghādiseso 'ti. || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ na paţinissajjanti
. . . (see Samgh, VII. 2. 2) . . . adhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anāpatti asamanubhāsantīnam, paţinissajjantīnam, ummattikānam, ādikammikānan ti. ||3||2||

SAMGHADISESA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhuni samghena samanu-bhaṭṭhā bhikkhuniyo evam vadeti: samsaṭṭhā 'va ayye tumbe viharatha, mā tumbe nānā viharittha, santi samghe annāpi bhikkhuniyo evācārā evamsaddā evamsilokā bhikkhu-

nîsamghassa vihesikâ añōamaññissâ vajjapaticchâdikâ, tâ samgho na kiñci àha, tumhañ ñeva samgho uññàya paribhavena akkhantiyâ vebhassiyâ dubbalyâ evam âha: bhaginiyo kho samsatthå viharanti påpåcårå påpasaddå påpasilokå bhikkhunisamghassa vihesikä aññamaññissä vajjapaticchädikä. viviccath' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhagininam samgho vannetiti. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiccha . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama ayvå Thullanandå samghena samanubhatthå bhikkhuniyo evam vakkhati: samsattha 'va . . . vannetîti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni samghena samanubhattha bhikkhuniyo evam vadeti: samsattha 'va . . . vannetiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavå; katham hi nama bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni samghena samanubhattha bhikkhuniyo eyam yakkhati; samsatthå 'va . . . vannetíti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam vå . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni evam vadeyya: samsattha 'va avve tumbe viharatha, må tumbe nånå viharittha; santi samghe aññàpi bhikkhuniyo evâcârâ evamsaddâ evamsilokâ bhikkhunîsamghassa vihesikâ aññamaññissâ vajjapaticebâdikâ, tâ samgho na kiñci âha; tumhañ ñeva samgho uññâya paribhavena akkhantiyâ vebhassiyâ dubbalyâ evam âha: bhaginiyo kho samsatthà viharanti pâpâcârâ pâpasaddâ pāpasilokā bhikkhunisamghassa vihesikā aññamaññissā vajjapaticchâdikâ; viviceath' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhagininam samgho vannetîti : så bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi evam assa vacaniya: mayye evam avaca: samsattha 'va . . . vannetiti. evañ ca så bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi vuccamânâ tath' eva pagganheyya, så bhikkhuni bhikkhunihi yavatatiyam samanubhāsitabbā tassa paţinissaggāya, yāvatatiyañ ce samanubhāsiyamānā tam patinissajjeyya, icc etam kusalam, no ce patinissajjeyya, ayam pi bhikkhunî yavatatiyakam dhammam apanna nissaraniyam samghadisesan ti. |1|

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti.

evam vadeyyá 'ti : samsatthá 'va . . . tumhañ ñeva samgho uññâyâ 'ti avaññâya. paribhavenâ 'ti pâribhavyatâ. akkhantiya 'ti kopena, vebhassiya 'ti vibhassikata, dubbalya 'ti appakkhatā. evam āha : bhaginiyo kho saṃsatthā vannotīti.

så bhikkhuniti yå så evamvådini bhikkhuni.

bhikkhunîhîti aññâhi bhikkhunîhi yâ passanti yâ suṇanti tâhi vattabbâ: mâyye evam avaca: saṃsaṭṭhâ 'va . . . vaṇṇetîti. dutiyam pi vattabbâ. tatiyam pi vattabbâ . . . (see VII. 2. 1-3. Instead of mâyye kupitâ etc. read mâyye evam avaca etc. Read: suṇâtu me ayye saṃgho. ayam itthannâmâ bhikkhunî saṃghena samanubhaṭṭhâ bhikkhuniyo evam vadeti: saṃsaṭṭhâ 'va etc.) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

udditthå kho ayyåyo sattarasa samghädiseså dhammå, nava pathamåpattikå, attha yåvatatiyakå, yesam bhikkhuni aññataram vå åpajjitvå täya bhikkhuniya ubhatosamghe pakkhamånattam caritabbam. cinnamånattå bhikkhuni yattha siyå visatigano bhikkhunisamgho, tattha så bhikkhuni abbhetabbå. ekäya pi ce ûnavisatigano bhikkhunisamgho tam bhikkhunim abbheyya, så ca bhikkhuni anabbhitå tå ca bhikkhuniyo gårayhå, ayam tattha såmici, tatth' ayyåyo puechâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhå. dutiyam pi puechâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhå. tatiyam pi puechâmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhå. parisuddh etth' ayyåyo, tasmå tunhi, evam etam dhårayâmiti.

sattarasakam nitthitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyâyo timsa nissaggiyâ pâcittiyâ dhammâ uddesam âgacchanti.

NISSAGGIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo bahupatte sannicayam karonti, manussā vihāracārikam āhindantā passitvā ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo bahupatte sannicayam karissanti, pattavaņijjam vā bhikkhuniyo karissanti āmattikāpanam vā pasāressantīti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam, vipācentānam, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā, vipācenti; katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo pattasannicayam karissantīti—pa—, saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo pattasannicayam karontīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave ... karissanti, n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam ... uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni pattasannicayam kareyya, nissaggiyam pacittiyan ti. ∥1∥

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

patto nāma dve pattā ayopatto mattikāpatto, tayo pattassa vaņņā, ukkattho patto majjhimo patto omako patto. ukkattho nāma patto aḍḍhāļhakodanam gaṇhāti catubhāgam khādanam vā tadūpiyam vā byanjanam. majjhimo nāma patto nāļikodanam gaṇhāti catubhāgam khādanam tadūpiyam byanjanam. omako nāma patto patthodanam gaņhāti catubhāgam khādanam tadūpiyam byanjanam, tato ukkaṭṭho apatto, omako apatto,

sannicayam kareyyâ 'ti anadhitthito avikappito.

nissaggiyo hotiti, saha arunuggamanā nissaggiyo hoti nissajjitabbo samghassa vā gaņassa vā ekabhikhhuniyā vā, evan ea pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbo, tāya bhikkhuniyā samgham upasamkamitvā ekamsam uttarāsangam karitvā vudāhānam bhikkhuninam pāde vanditvā ukkuṭikam nisāditvā anjalim paggahetvā evam assa vacaniyo; ayam me ayye patto rattātikkanto nissaggiyo, imāham samghassa nissajjāmīti, nissajjitvā āpatti desetabbā, byattāya bhikkhuniyā paṭibalāya āpatti paṭiggahetabbā, nissaṭṭhapatto dātabbo; sunātu me ayye saṃgho, ayam patto itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā nissaggiyo saṃghassa nissaṭṭho, yadī saṃghassa pattakallam, saṃgho imam pattam itthannāmāya bhikkhuniyā dadevyā 'ti.

tâya bhikkhuniyâ sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvâ ekamsam uttarâsangam karitvâ vuddhânam bhikkhunînam pâde vanditvâ ukkuţikam nisîditvâ anjalim paggahetvâ evam assu vacanîyâ; ayam me ayyâyo patto rattâtikkanto nissaggiyo, imâham ayyânam nissajjâmîti. nissajjîtvâ âpattî desetabbâ, byattâya bhikkhuniyâ paţibalâya âpattî paţiggahetabbâ, nissatthapatto dâtabbo; sunantu me ayyâyo, ayam patto itthaunâmâya bhikkhuniyâ nissaggiyo ayyânam nissattho, yadi ayyânam pattakallam, ayyâyo imam pattam itthaunâmâya bhikkhuniyâ dadeyyun ti.

táya bhikkhuniyá ekam bhikkhunim upasamkamitvá ekamsam uttarásangam karitvá ukkutikam nisiditvá añjalim paggahetvá evam assa vacaniyá: ayam me ayye patto rattátikkanto nissaggiyo, imáham ayyáya nissajjámíti. nissajjítvá ápatti desetabbá. táya bhikkhuniyá ápatti patiggahetabbá. nissatthapatto dátabbo: imam pattam ayyáya dammiti. ||1||

rattātikkante atikkantasañūā, nissaggiyam pācittiyam, rattātikkante vematikā, nissaggiyam pācittiyam, rattātikkante anatikkantasañūā, nissaggiyam pācittiyam, anadhitthita adhitthitasañūā, nissaggiyam pācittiyam, avikappite vikappitasañūā, nissaggiyam pācittiyam, avissajjite

vissajjitasaññå, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. anatthe natthasaññå, avinatthe vinatthasaññå, abhinne bhinnasaññå, avilutte viluttasaññå, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. nissaggiyam pattam anissajjitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rattānatikkante atikkantasaññå, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rattānatikkante vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. rattānatikkante anatikkantasaññå, anāpatti. ||2||

anapatti anto arunum adhittheti vikappeti vissajjeti nassati vinassati bhijjati acchinditva ganhanti vissasam ganhanti, ummattikava, adikammikava 'ti. ||3||2||

tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo nissatthapattam na denti. bhagavato . . . arocesum. na bhikkhave nissatthapatto na databbo. ya na dadeyya, apatti dukkatassa 'ti. ||3||

NISSAGGIYA, II.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tenakho pana samavena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo gamakāvāse vassam vutthā Såvatthim agumamsu vattasampanna iriyapathasampanna duccolā lūkhacīvarā, upāsakā tā bhikkhuniyo passitvā imā bhikkhuniyo vattasampannā . . . lûkhacîvarā, imā bhikkhuniyo acchinnâ bhavissantîti bhikkhunisamghassa akalacîvaram adamsu. Thullanandâ bhikkhuni amhâkam kathinam atthatam, kâlacivaran ti adhitthahitvâ bhâjāpesi. upāsakā tâ bhikkhuniyo passitvâ etad avocum: ap' ayyāhi cîvaram laddhan ti. na mayam avuso cîvaram labhama, ayya Thullananda nmhakam kathinam atthatam, kalacivaran ti adhitthahitvā bhājāpesīti. upāsakā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti : katham hi nama ayya Thullananda akalaciyaram kalacivaran ti adhitthahitva bhajapessatiti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam upasakanam . . . vipacentanam. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandå . . . bhájápessatíti. atha kho tá bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnam etam attham årocesum, bhikkhû bhagavato

... årocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandå bhikkhunî ... bhajapesîti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhunî ... bhajapessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam ... uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī akālacīvaram kālacīvaran ti adhitthahitvā bhājāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

akâlacîvaram nâma anatthate kathine ekâdasa mâse uppannam, atthate kathine satta mâse uppannam. kâle pi âdissa
diunam, etam akâlacîvaram nâma. kâlacîvaran ti adhitthahitvâ bhâjâpeti, payoge dukkatam, paţilâbhena nissaggiyam
hoti nissajjîtabbam samghassa vā gaṇassa vā ekabhikkhuniyā
vā evan ca pana bhikkhave nissajjîtabbam: idam me ayye
akâlacîvaram kâlacîvaran ti adhitthahitvā bhâjâpitam nissaggiyam. imâham samghassa nissajjâmîti — pa — dadeyyā
'ti — pa — dadeyyum — pa — ayyāya dammîti. || 1 ||

akâlacîvare akâlacîvarasaññā kâlacîvaran ti adhitthahitvâ bhājāpeti, nissaggiyam pācittiyam. akâlacîvare vematikā åpatti dukkaṭassa. akâlacîvare kâlacîvarasaññā anāpatti. kālacīvare akâlacīvarasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kālacīvare vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. kālacīvare kālacīvarasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti akālacīvaram akālacīvarasannā bhājāpeti, kālacīvaram kālacīvarasannā bhājāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunî aññatarissā bhikkhuniyā saddhim civaram parivattetvā paribhuñjati, atha kho sā bhikkhunî tam cîvaram samharitvā nikkhipi. Thullanandā bhikkhuni tam bhikkhunim etad avoca: yan te ayye

maya saddhim civaram parivattitam kahan tam civaran ti. atha kho sā bhikkhuni tam civaram niharitvā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyâ dassesi. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî tam bhikkhunim etad avoca: hand ayye tuyham civaram, ahara metam cîvaram ; yam tuyham tuyham ev etam, yam mayham mayham ev' etam; ahara metam, sakam paccahara 'ti atha kho sa bhikkhuni bhikkhuninam etam ncchindi. attham årocesi. yå tå bhikkhuniyo appicchå . . . vipåcenti: katham hi nama ayya Thullananda bhikkhuniya saddhim cîvaram parivattetvă acchindissatăti. atha kho tâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnam . . . ârocesam. bhikkhû bhagavato . . . årocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhunî . . . acchindatîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavå : katham hi nama bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhunî . . . acchindissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni bhikkhuniya saddhim civaram parivattetvå så pacchå evam vadeyya: hand' ayye tuyham civaram, ahara metam civaram; yam tuyham tuyham ev' etam, yam mayham mayham ev' etam; ahara metam, sakam paccahara 'ti acchindeyya va acchindapeyya vå, nissaggiyam påcittiyan ti. |1|

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti, bhikkhuniya saddhin ti aññaya bhikkhuniya saddhim. civaram nama channam civaranam annataram civaram

vikappanupagapacchimam.

parivattetvå 'ti parittena vå vipulam vipulena vå parittam. acchindayya 'ti sayam acchindati, nissaggiyam pacittiyam. acchindapeyya 'ti aññam anapeti, apatti dukkatassa. sakim ânattă bahukam pi acchindati, nissaggiyam hoti nissajjitabbam samghassa vå ganassa vå ekabhikkhuniya vå. evan ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam: idam me ayye cîvaram bhikkhuniya saddhin parivattetva acchinnam nissaggiyam. imāham samghassa nissajjāmīti — pa — dadeyyā 'ti — pa dadeyyum - pa - ayyâya dammîti. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā cîvaram parivattetvā acchindati và acchindapeti và, nissaggiyam pacittiyam. upasampannäya vematikä . . . upasampannäya anupasampannasaññå . . . nissaggiyam päcittiyam. aññam parikkhåram parivattetvå acchindati vå acchindapeti vå, åpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannäya saddhim cîvaram vå aññam vå parikkhåram parivattetvå acchindati vå acchindapeti vå, åpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannäya upasampannasaññå, åpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannäya vematikå, åpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannäya anupasampannasaññå, åpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannäya anupasampannasaññå, åpatti dukkatassa. ||2||

anâpatti sâ vâ deti tassâ vâ vissâsentî gaṇhâti, ummattikâya, âdikamnikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, IV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena Thullanan dâ bhikkhunî gilânâ hoti. atha kho aññataro upâsako yena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avoca : kin te ayye aphâsu, kim âhariyatû 'ti. sappinâ me āvuso attho 'ti. atha kho so upāsako añūatarassa āpanikassa gharā kahāpaņassa sappim āharitvā Thullanandāya bhikkhuniyâ adâsî. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî na me âvuso sappinâ attho, telena me attho 'ti. atha kho so upasako yena so āpaņiko ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā tam āpaņikam eind avoca: na kir' ayyo ayyaya sappina attho, telena attho. handa te sappim, telam me dehîti. sace mayam ayyo vikkîtam bhandam puna aharissama, kada amhakam bhandam vikkāyissati. sappissa kayena sappi hatam, telassa kayam āhara, telam harissasīti. atha kho so upāsako ujjhāyati khiyati vipâceti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā aññam viññāpetvā aññam viññāpessatīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa upāsakussa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiccha . . . vipacenti . . . atha kho ta bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnam . . . årocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato . . . årocesum. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni aññam viññapetvå annam vinnapesiti, saccam bhagavå, vigarahi buddho

bhagavå: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunī . . . viññāpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī añāam viñāāpetvā añāam viñāāpeyya, nissagggiyam pācittiyan ti. [1]

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

aññam viññâpetvà 'ti yam kiñei viññâpetvâ. aññam viññâpeyyâ 'ti tam thapetvâ aññam viññâpeti, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilâbhena nissaggiyam hoti nissajjitabbam samghassa và gaṇassa và ekabhikkhuniyâ vâ. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam: idam me ayye aññam viññâpetvâ aññam viññâpitam nissaggiyam, imâham samghassa nissajjâmîti — pa — dadeyya 'ti — pa — dadeyyum — pa — ayyâya dammîti. || 1 ||

aññe aññasaññá aññam viññapeti, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam.

aññe vematikâ . . . aññe anaññasaññâ . . . nissaggiyam
pâcittiyam. anaññe aññasaññâ anaññam viññapeti, âpatti
dukkatassa. anaññe vematikâ anaññam viññapeti, âpatti
dukkatassa. anaññe anaññasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anāpatti tan c' eva vinnāpeti annan ca vinnāpeti, anisaṃsaṃ dassetvā vinnāpeti, ummattikāya, adikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam vibarati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī gilānā hoti, atha kho añāataro upāsako yena Thullanandā bhikkhunī ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvā Thullanandam bhikkhunīm etad avoca: kaccī ayye khamanīyam kaccī yāpanīyan ti, na me āvuso khamanīyam na yāpanīyan ti, amukassa ayye āpanīkassa ghare kahāpanam nikkhipissāmi, tato yam iccheyyāsi tam āharāpeyyāsīti. Thullanandā bhikkhunī añāataram sikkhamānam ānāpesi: gaccha sikkhamāne amukassa āpanīkassa gharā kahāpanassa telam āharā 'ti, atha kho sā sikkhamānā

tassa âpanikassa gharâ kahâpanassa telam âharitvâ Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ adâsi. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî na me sikkhamane telena attho, sappina me attho 'ti. atha kho sa sikkhamana yena so apaniko ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå tam åpanikam etad avoca; na kira åvuso avvåva telena attho, sappina attho, handa te telam, sappim me dehîti. sace mayam avve vikkîtam bhandam puna âdivissâma . . . telassa kayena telam hatam, sappissa kayam ahara, sappim harissasîti. atha kho sâ sikkhamana rodantî atthâsi. bhikkhuniyo tam sikkhamanam etad avocum: kissa tvam sikkhamane rodasiti, atha kho sa sikkhamana bhikkhuninam etam attham årocesi. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiecha . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ aññam cetâpetvå aññam cetápessatíti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . (see IV. 1. Instead of viññapetva etc. read cetapetva) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunî aññam cetāpetvā aññam cetāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhunîti. aññam cetâpetvå 'ti yam kiñci cetâpetvå . . . (see IV. 2. Instead of viññâp° read cetâp°) . . . ådikammikâyå 'ti, ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Ānāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena upāsakā bhikkhunisamghassa cīvaratthāya chandakam samharitvā aññatarassa pāvārikassa ghare parikkhāram nikkhipitvā bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvā etad avocum: amukassa ayye pāvārikassa ghare cīvaratthāya parikkhāro nikkhitto, tato cīvaram āharāpetvā bhājethā 'ti, bhikkhuniyo tena parikkhārena bhesajjam cetāpetvā paribhunijimsu upāsakā jānitvā ujjhāyanti — pa —, katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena samghikena aññam cetāpessantīti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam upāsakānam... vipācentānam, yā tā bhikkhuniyo

appiechâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo . . . cetâpessantîti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetâpentîti. saccam bhagavâ . vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetâpessanti, n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yå pana bhikkhuni aññadatthikena parikkhårena aññuddisikena saṃghikena aññaṃ cetāpeyya,

nissaggiyam pâcittiyan ti. |11

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti.

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikenâ 'ti aññass' atthäva dinnena.

samghikenā 'ti samghassa na ganassa na ekabhikkhuniyā.

annam cetapeyya 'ti yamatthaya dinnam tam thapetva annam cetapeti. payoge dukkatam, patilabhena nissaggiyam hoti nissajjitabbam samghassa va ganassa va ekabhikkhuniya va. evan ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam: idam me ayye annadatthikena parikkharena annaddisikena samghikena annam cetapitam nissaggiyam, imaham samghassa nissajjamiti — pa — dadeyya 'ti — pa — dadeyyum — pa — ayyaya dammiti. ||1||

aññadatthike aññadatthikasañña aññam cetapeti, nissaggiyam pacittiyam. aññadatthike vematika... aññadatthike anaññadatthikasañña... nissaggiyam pacittiyam. nissattham patilabhitva yathadane upanetabbam. anaññadatthike aññadatthikasañña, apatti dukkaṭassa. anaññadatthike vematika, apatti dukkaṭassa. anaññadatthike anaññadatthi-

kasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti sesakam upaneti, sāmike apaloketvā upaneti, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, VII.

Tena samnyena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam vibarati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena upāsakā bhikkhunisamghassa civaratthāya chandakam samharitvā añāatarassa pāvārikassa ghare parikkhāram nikkhipitvā bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvā etad avocum: amukassa uyye pāvārikassa ghare cīvaratthāya parikkhāro nikkhitto. tato cīvaram āharāpetvā bhājethā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena ca parikkhārena sayam pi yācitvā bhesajjam cetāpetvā paribhunjimsu. upāsakā jānitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo añāadatthikena parikkhārena añāuddisikena samghikena samyācikena añāam cetāpessantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . uddisantu: vā pana bhikkhuni apāāadatthikasa parikhkhuniya sana bhikkhava appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yå pana bhikkhunî aññadatthikena parikkhårena aññuddisikena samghikena samyācikena aññam cetāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhunîti.

aññadatthikena parikkhårena aññuddisikenå 'ti . . . saṃyâcikenâ 'ti sayaṃ yâcitvâ, aññaṃ cetâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1–3. After saṃghikena insert saṃyâcikena) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. || 2 ||

NISSAGGIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa pūgassa pariveņavāsikā bhikkhuniyo yāguyā kilamanti, atha kho so pūgo bhikkhuninam yāguatthāya chandakam samharitvā aññatarassa āpaņikassa ghare parikkhāram nikkhipitvā bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvā etad avoca: amukassa ayye āpaņikassa ghare yāguatthāya parikkhāro nikkhitto, tato tandulam āharāpetvā yāgum pacāpetvā paribhuñjathā 'ti, bhikkhuniyo tena parikkhārena bhesajjam cetāpetvā paribhuñjimsu, atha kho so pūgo jānitvā ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena mahājanikena aññam cetāpessantīti —pa—, saccam kīra bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo , cetāpentīti, saccam bha-

gavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . cetāpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunî aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena mahājanikena aññam cetāpeyya,

nissaggiyam pacittiyan ti. |1|

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunîti.

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikenâ 'ti aññass' atthâya dinnena.

mahājanikenā 'ti gaņassa na saṃghassa na ekabhikkhu-

niva.

aññam cetâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. Instead of saṃghikena read mahājanikens) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. || 2 ||

NISSAGGIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho paua samayena aññatarassa pūgassa pariveņavāsikā bhikkhuniyo... (see VIII. 1) ... paribhunjathā 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tena ca parikkhārena sayam pi yācitvā bhesajjam cetāpetvā paribhunjimsu. atha kho so pūgo jānitvā ... (see VIII. 1. After mahājanikena insert samyācikena) ... uddisantu:

yå pana bhikkhuni aññadatthikena parikkhårena aññuddisikena mahåjanikena saṃyācikena aññaṃ cetāpeyya, nissaggiyaṃ pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti.

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikenâ 'ti . . . mahâjanikenâ 'ti . . . saṃyâcikenâ 'ti sayaṃ yâcitvâ. aññaṃ cetâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (see VI. 2. 1-3. Instead of saṃghikena read mahājanikena saṃyâcikena) . . . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. || 2 ||

NISSAGGIYA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena Thullananda bhikkhuni bahussuta hoti bhanikâ visâradâ patthâ dhammim katham kâtum. bahû manusså Thullanandam bhikkhunim payirupasanti. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandaya bhikkhuniya pariyenam udriyati. manussa Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avocum: kiss' idam vo ayye pariyenam udriyatîtî. n' atth' ayuso dâyakā n' atthi kârakâ 'ti. atha kho te manussâ Thullanandáya bhikkhuniyá parivenattháya chandakam samharitvá Thullanandaya bhikkhuniya parikkharam adamsu. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî tena ca parikkhârena sayam pi yâcitvâ bhesajjam cetápetvá paribhuňji. manussá jánitvá ujjháyanti khîyanti vîpâcenti: katham hi nama ayya Thullananda aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena puggalikena samyācikena aññam cetāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . cetapetiti. saccam bhagavå, vigarahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi nama bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . cetapessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni annadatthikena parikkharena annuddisikena puggalikena samyacikena annam cetapeyya, nissaggiyam pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhunîti.

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikenâ 'ti . . . puggalikenâ 'ti ekâya bhikkhuniyâ na saṃghassa na gaṇassa.

samyacikená 'ti sayam yácitvá.

aññam cetâpeyyâ'ti . . . (as abore; read constantly puggalikena saṃyācikena) . . . âdikammikāyâ'ti. ||2||

NISSAGGIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bahussutâ hoti bhânikâ visåradå patthå dhammim katham kåtum, atha kho råjå Pasenadi Kosalo sîtakâle mahaggham kambalam pârupitvå yena Thullanandå bhikkhuni ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå Thullanandam bhikkhunim abhivådetvå ekamantam nisîdi. ekamantam nisinnam kho râjânam Pasenadim Kosalam Thullananda bhikkhuni dhammiya kathaya . . . sampahamsesi. atha kho raja Pasenadi Kosalo Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahamsito Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avoca: vadeyyasi ayye yena attho 'ti. sace me tvam mahārāja dātukāmo 'si, imam kambalam dehîti. atha kho raja Pasenadi Kosalo Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ kambalam datvâ utthâyâsanâ Thullanandam bhikkhunim abhiyadetya padakkhinam katya pakkami. manusså ujjhåyanti khîyanti vipåcenti: mahicehå imå bhikkhuniyo asantutthā. katham hi nāma rājānam kambalam viññâpessantîti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussånam . . . vipåcentånam. yå tå bhikkhuniyo appicchå . . . vipåcenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā rājānam kambalam viññâpessatlti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî râjânam kambalam viññâpesîti. saccam bhagavà. vigarahi buddho bhagavà. katham hi nama bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni rajanam kambalam viññapessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

garupāvuraņam pana bhikkhuniyā cetāpentiyā catukkamsaparamam cetāpetabbam. tato ce uttari cetāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyan ti. ||1||

garupāvuraņam nāma yam kiūci sītakāle pāvuraņam. cetāpentiyā 'ti viñūāpentiyā. catukkaṃsaparamaṃ cetâpetabban ti soļasakahāpaṇagghanakaṃ cetâpetabbaṃ.

tato ce uttari cetápeyyá 'ti, tat' uttari viññápeti, payoge dukkatam, patilábhena nissaggiyam hoti nissajjitabbam samghassa vá ganassa vá ekabhikkhuniyá vá. evañ ca pana bhikkhave nissajjitabbam: idam me ayye garupávuranam atirekacatukkamsaparamam cetápítam nissaggiyam. imáham samghassa nissajjámíti — pa — dadeyyá 'ti — pa — dadeyyum — pa — ayyáya dammíti. ||1||

atirekacatukkamse atirekasaññâ cetâpeti, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. atirekacatukkamse vematikâ . . . atirekacatukkamse ûnakasaññâ cetâpeti, nissaggiyam pâcittiyam. ûnakacatukkamse atirekasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûnakacatukkamse vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ûnakacatukkamse ûnakasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anāpatti catukkaṃsaparamaṃ cetāpeti, ûnakacatukkaṃsaparamaṃ cetāpeti, ñātakānaṃ, pavāritānaṃ, aūñass' atthāya, attano dhanena, mahagghaṃ cetāpetukāmassa appagghaṃ cetāpeti, ummattikāya, âdikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

NISSAGGIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī bahussutā hoti . . . (see XI. 1. Instead of sītakāle read unhakāle; instead of kambalam read khomam) . . . uddisantu:

lahupāvuraņam pana bhikkhuniyā cetāpentiyā addhateyyakamsaparamam cetāpetabbam, tato ce uttari cetāpeyya, nissaggiyam pācittiyan ti. ||1||

lahupāvuraņam nāma yam kiñei uņhakāle pāvuraņam, cetāpentiyā 'ti viññāpentiyā.

addhateyyakamsaparaman cetapetabban ti dasakahapanagghanakam cetapetabbam, tato ce uttari . . . (see XI. 2. Read lahupavuranam atirekaaddhateyyakamsaparamam; atireknaddhateyyakamse, ûnakaaddhateyyakamse) . . . anâpatti. || 1 ||

anāpatti addhateyyakamsaparamam cetāpeti, ûnakaaddhateyyakamsaparamam cetāpeti . . . âdikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

uddittha kho ayyayo timsa nissaggiya pacittiya dhamma. tatth' ayyayo pucchami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. dutiyam pi pucchami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. tatiyam pi pucchami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. parisuddh' etth' ayyayo, tasma tunhi, evam etam dharayamiti.

timsanissaggiyam nitthitam.

YOC 17:

Ime kho pan' ayyâyo chasatthisatâ pâcittiyâ dhammâ uddesam âgacchanti.

PÂCITTIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena aññatarena upasakena bhikkhunisamgho lasunena pavárito hoti yásam ayyánam lasunena attho aham lasunena 'ti. khettapâlo ca ânatto hoti sace bhikkhuniyo âgacchanti ekamekaya bhikkhuniya dve tayo bhandike dehiti. tena kho pana samayena Savatthiyam ussavo hoti, yathabhatam lasuņam parikkhayam agamāsi. bhikkhuniyo tam upāsakam upasamkamitvå etad avocum: lasunena avuso attho 'ti. n' atth' ayye, yathabhatam lasunam parikkhinam, khettam gacchatha 'ti. Thullananda bhikkhuni khettam gantva na mattam jânitvâ bahum lasuņam harāpesi. khettapālo ujjhāyati khîyati vipāceti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo na mattam jänitvä bahum lasunam harapessuntiti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa khettapälassa ujjhäyantassa khiyantassa vipâcentassa, yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicehâ . . . vipacenti; katham hi nama ayya Thullananda na mattam jānitvā bahum lasuņam harāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni na mattam janitva lasunam harapesiti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî na mattam jânitvâ lasuņam harāpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — dhammim katham katvå bhikkhû âmantesi: bhûtapubbam bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññatarassa brāhmaņassa pajāpati ahosi

tisso ca dhîtaro Nandâ Nandavatî Sundarînandâ. atha kho bhikkhave so brâhmano kâlam kutvâ aññataram hamsayonim upapujji, tassa sabbasovannamayâ pattâ ahesum. so tâsam ekekam pattam deti. atha kho bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî ayam hamso amhâkam ekokam pattam detitî tam hamsarâjam gahetvâ nippattam akâsi. tassa puna jâyamânâ pattâ setâ sampajjimsu. tadâpi bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî atilobhena suvannâ parihînâ, idâni lasunâ parihâyissatîti.

yam laddham tena tuṭṭhabbam, atilobho hi pāpako; haṃsarājam gahetvāna suvaṇṇā parihāyathā 'ti.

atha kho bhagavā Thullanandam bhikkhunim anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadam uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni lasuņam khādeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti. lasuņam nāma māgadhakam vuccati.

khādissāmīti patigaņhāti, āpatti dukkatassa. ajjhohāre

ajjhohåre åpatti påcittiyassa. || 1 ||

lasuņe lasuņasunnā khādati, āpatti pācittiyassa. lasuņe vematikā . . . lasuņe alasuņasannā khādati, āpatti pācittiyassa. alasuņe lasuņasannā khādati, āpatti dukkatassa. alasuņe vematikā khādati, āpatti dukkatassa. alasuņe alasuņasannā khādati, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti palaņduke, bhañjanake, barītake, cāpalasuņe, sûpasampāke, maṃsasampāke, telasampāke, sāļave, uttari-

bhange, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. | 3 | 2 |

PACITTIYA, IL.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sambādhe lomam samharāpetvā Aciravatiyā nadiyā vesiyāhi saddhim naggā ekatithe nhâyanti. vesiyâ ujjhâyanti — pa —: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo sambâdhe lomam samharâpessanti seyyathâpi gihiniyo kâmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tâsam vesiyânam ujjhâyantînam — pa —. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicehâ tâ ujjhâyanti — pa —; katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo sambâdhe lomam samharâpessantîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo . . . samharâpentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahî buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo . . . samharâpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni sambādhe lomam samharāpeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti. sambadho nama ubho upakacchaka muttakaranam.

samharāpeyyā 'ti ekam pi lomam samharāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa, bahuke pi lome samharāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 2 ||

PACITTIYA, III.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena dve bhikkhuniyo anabhiratiyā pîlitā ovarakam pavisitvā talaghātakam karonti. bhikkhuniyo tena saddena upadhāvitā tā bhikkhuniyo etad avocum; kissa tumhe ayye purisena saddhim sampadussāmā 'ti bhikkhuninam etam attham ārocesum, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā tā ujjhāyanti —pa—; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo talaghātakam karissautīti —pa—, saccam kira bhikkhuniyo talaghātakam karontīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo talaghātakam karissanti, n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam, ... uddisantu; talaghātake pācittiyan ti. ||1||

talaghātakam nāma samphassam sādiyantī antamaso uppalapattena pi muttakarane pahāram deti, āpatti pācittiyassa.

anāpatti âbādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammīkāyā 'ti. ||2||

PACITTIYA, IV.

Tena samnyena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena aññatara puranarajorodha bhikkhunisu pabbajita hoti. aññatarâ bhikkhunî anabhiratiyâ pllitâ yena så bhikkhuni ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitva tam bhikkhunim etad avoca : râjâ kho avye tumbe cirâciram gacchati, katham tumbe dhârethâ 'ti. jatumatthakena ayye 'ti. kim etam ayye jatumatthakan ti. atha kho sa bhikkhun? tassa bhikkhuniya jatumatthakam acikkhi, atha kho sa bhikkhuni jatumatthakam adiyitva dhovitum vissaritva ekamantam chaddesi. bhikkhuniyo makkhikähi samparikinnam passitva evam åhamsu : kass' idam kamman ti. så evam åha : mayh' idam kamman ti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicehā tā ujjhāyanti -pa-: katham hi nama bhikkhuni jatumatthakam Adiyissatiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuni jatumatthakaın adiyiti, saccam bhagava, vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama bhikkhave bhikkhuni jatumatthakam adiyissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu :

jatumatthake pacittiyan ti. |1|

jatumatthakam nāma jatumayam katthamayam pitthamayam mattikāmayam.

ådiyeyyå 'ti, samphassam sådiyanti antamaso uppalapattam

pi muttakaranam paveseti, apatti pacittiyassa.

anāpatti ābādhapavenyā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā

PÂCITTIYA, V.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmim Nigrodhârâme. atha kho Mahâpajâpati Gotami yena bhagavâ ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ adhovâte aṭṭhâsi duggandho
bhagavâ mâtugâmo 'ti. atha kho bhagavâ âdiyantu kho
bhikkhuniyo udakasuddhikan ti Mahâpajâpatim Gotamim
dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahamsesi. atha kho Mahâpajâpati Gotamî bhagavatâ dhammiyâ kathâya . . . sampahamsitâ bhagavantam abhivâdetvâ padakkhimam katvâ
pakkâmi, atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave bhikkhunînam udakasuddhikan ti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena añōatarā bhikkhunî bhagavatā udakasuddhikā anuñūātā 'ti atigambhīram udakasuddhikam ādiyantī muttakaraņe vaņam akāsi, atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhikkhunīnam etam attham ārocesi, yā tā bhikkhunīyo appiechā tā ujjhāyantī — pa — ; katham hi nāma bhikkhunī atigambhīram udakasuddhikam ādiyissatītī — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunī . . . âdiyītī, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunī ådiyissatī, n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisanta :

u da kasu ddh i kam pana bhikkhuniya adiyamanaya dvangulapabbaparamam adatabbam, tam atikkamentiya pacittiyan ti. ||2|||1||

udakasuddhikam nāma muttakaraņassa dhovanā vuccati.

ådiyantiyå 'ti dhovantiyà. dvangulapabbaparamam ådåtabban ti dvisu angulesu dve pabbaparama ådåtabbå. tam atikkåmentiyå 'ti, samphassam sådiyanti antamaso kesaggamattam pi atikkåmeti, åpatti påcittiyassa. ||1||

atirekadvangulapabbe atirekasannā ādiyati, āpatti pācittiyassa, atirekadvangulapabbe vematikā ādiyati, āpatti pācittiyassa, atirekadvangulapabbe ûnakasannā ādiyati, āpatti pācittiyassa. ûnakadvangulapabbe atirekasannā, apatti dukkatassa. ûnakadvangulapabbe vematikā, apatti dukkatassa. ûnakadvangulapabbe ûnakasannā, anapatti. ||2||

anāpatti dvangulapabbaparamam ādiyati, ûnakadvangulapabbaparamam ādiyati, ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādi-

kammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PACITTIYA, VI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Archanto nâma mahâmatto bhikkhûsu pabbajito hoti, tassa purānadutivikā bhikkhunisu pabbajitā hoti. tena kho pana samayena so bhikkhu tassa bhikkhuniya santike bhattavissaggam karoti, atha kho så bhikkhuni tassa bhikkhuno bhuñjantassa påniyena ca vidhûpanena ca upatitthitvå accavadati, atha kho so bhikkhu tam bhikkhunim apasādesi; mā bhagini evarūpam akāsi, n' etam kappatîtî. pubbe mam tvam evañ ca evañ ca karosi, idâni ettakam na sahasiti pâniyathâlakam matthake âsumbhitvâ vidhûpanena pahāram adāsi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipåcenti: katham bi nama bhikkhuni bhikkhussa paharam dassatlti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî . . . adâsîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nama bhikkhave bhikkhunî . . . dassati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni bhikkhussa bhuñjantassa paniyena va vidhupanena va upatittheyya, pacittiyan

ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

bhikkhusså 'ti upasampannassa.

bhuñjantasså 'ti pañcannam bhojananam aññataram bhojanam bhuñjantassa.

pâniyam nâma yam kiñci pâniyam. vidhûpanan nâma yâ

kāci vijani.

upatittheyyå 'ti hatthapåse titthati, åpatti påcittiyassa. ||1 ||

upasampanne upasampannasaññà pâniyena và vidhûpanena vå npatitthati, åpatti päcittiyassa. upusampanne vematikå . . . upasampanne anupasampannasaññà . . . åpatti påcittiyassa. batthapäsam vijahitvä upatitthati, äpatti dukkatassa. khâdaniyam khâdantassa upatitthati, âpatti dukkatussa, anupasampannassa upatitthati, apatti dukkatassa, anupasampanne upasampannasaññà, âpatti dukkatassa. anupasampanne vematikā, āpatti dukkatassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññå, åpatti dukkatassa. ||2||

anapatti deti, dapeti, anupasampannam anapeti, ummatti-

kâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, VII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo sassakâle âmakadhaññam viññâpetvâ nagaram atiharanti. dvåratthåne deth' avve bhågan ti palibuddhitvå muñeimsu. atha kho tå bhikkhuniyo upassayam gantvå bhikkhuninam etam attham årocesum. yå tå bhikkhuniyo appiechā tā ujjhāyanti - pa -: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo âmakadhaññam viññâpessantlti -- pa -- , saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo amakadhaññam viññapentîti. saccam bhagavá. vigarahi buddho bhagavá: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo āmakadhaññam viññāpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhunî amakadhaññam viññitva va viññapetvá vá bhajjitvá vá bhajjápetvá vá kottitvá vá kottápetvá vå pacitvå vå pacapetvå vå bhuñjevya, pacittivan ti. 11

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti.

âmakadhaññam nâma sali vîhi yavo godhûmo kañgu varako kudrûsako.

viññitvà 'ti sayam viññitvà. viññapetvà 'ti aññam viññapetvå. bhajjitvå 'ti sayam bhajjitvå. bhajjäpetvå 'ti aññam bhajjāpetvā. kottitvā 'ti . . . kottāpetvā 'ti . . . pacitvā 'ti . . . pacâpetvâ 'ti aññam pacâpetvâ. bhuñjissâmîti patigaņhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa, | 1 ||

anapatti abadhapaccaya, aparannam viññapeti, ummatti-

kâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2 ||2 ||

PACITTIYA, VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena aññataro brâhmano nibbittharâjabhato tañ ñeva bhatapatham yacissamiti sisam nhayitva bhikkhunupassayam nissava rajakulam gacchati. nnnatara bhikkhuni katáhe vaccam katvá tírokudde chaddentí tassa bráhmanassa matthake asumbhi. atha kho so brahmano . . . vipaceti: assamaniyo ima munda bandhakiniyo. katham hi nama gûthakatâbam matthake âsumbhissanti. imâsam upassayam jhāpessāmīti ummukam gahetvā upassayam pavisati. aññataro upåsako upassayå nikkhamanto addasa tam bråhmanam ummukam gahetvā upassayam pavisantam. disvāna tam brâhmanam etad avoca : kissa tvam bho ummukam gahetvâ upassayam pavisasiti. ima mam bho munda bandhakiniyo güthakatáham matthake ásumbhimsu, imásam upassayam jhāpessāmīti, gaceha bho brāhmaņa, mangalam etam, sahassam lacehasi tañ ca bhatapathan ti, atha kho so bráhmano eîsam nhâyitvâ rajakulam gantvâ sahassam alattha tañ ca bhatapatham, atha kho so upassayam pavisitva bhikkhuninam etam attham arocetva paribhasi. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiceha ta ujihayanti - pa -: katham hi nama bhikkhuniyo uccaram tirokudda chaddessantiti - pa --. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaddentiti, saccam bhagavà. vigarahi buddho bhagavà: katham hi nama bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . chaddessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni uccaram va passavam va samkaram va vighasam va tirokudde va tiropakare va chaddeyya

vå chaddåpeyya vå, påcittiyan ti. |1|

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhunîti.

uccâro nâma gûtho vuccati. passâvo năma muttam vuccati. saṃkâraṃ nâma kacavaraṃ vuccati. vighâsaṃ nāma calakāni vā aṭṭhikāni vā ucchiṭṭhodakaṃ vā.

kuddo nāma tayo kuddā, itthakākuddo silākuddo dārukuddo. pākāro nāma tayo pākārā, itthakāpākāro silāpākāro dārupākāro. tirokuddo 'ti kuddassa parato. tiropākāro 'ti pākārassa parato.

chaddeyyā 'ti sayam chaddeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. chaddāpeyyā 'ti aññam āṇāpeti, āpatti dukkatassa. sakim āṇattā bahukam pi chaddeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti oloketvā chaddeti, avalaūje chaddeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PACITTIYA, IX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena añūatarassa brāhmaņassa bhikkhunūpassayam nissāya yavakhettam hoti, bhikkhuniyo uccāram pi passāvam pi samkāram pi vighāsam pi khette chaddenti, atha kho so brāhmaņo ujjhāyati khīyati vipāceti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo amhākam yavakhettam dūsessantīti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa brāhmaṇassa... vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā tā ujjhāyanti — pa —; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo uccāram pi ... vighāsam pi harite chaddessantīti — pa —, saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo... chaddentīti, saccam bhagavā, vīgarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo... chaddessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam ... uddisantu;

ya pana bhikkhunî uccaram va passavam va samkaram va vighasam va harite chaddeyya va chaddapeyya va, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti. necâro . . . (see VIII. 2. 1) . . . ucchitthodakam vă. haritam nāma pubbanņam aparaņņam yam manussānam upabhogaparibhogam ropimam.

harite haritasaññâ chaddeti và chaddapeti và, âpatti pâcittiyassa. harite vematikà . . . harite aharitasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. aharite haritasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aharite vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aharite aharitasaññâ, anāpatti. ||2||

anapatti oloketva chaddeti, khettamariyade chaddeti, samike apucchitva apaloketva chaddeti, ummattikaya, adikammikava 'ti. ||3||2||

PACITTIYA, X.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe, tena kho pana samayena Rājagahe giraggasamajjo hoti, chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo giraggasamajjam dassanāya agamamsu, manussā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo naccam pi gitam pi vāditam pi dassanāya āgacchissanti seyyathāpi gihiniyo kāmabhoginiyo 'ti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam... vipācentānam, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā... vipācenti; katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi ... gacchissantīti—pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi ... gacchissantīti buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi ... gacchissantīt. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam ... uddisantu;

yā pana bhikkhunī naccam vā gitam vā vādītam vā dassanāya gaccheyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti. naccam nâma yam kiñci naccam. gîtam nâma yam kiñci gîtam. vâditam nâma yam kiñci vâditam. dassanāya gacebati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha thitā passati vā suņāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāram vijahitvā punappunam passati vā suņāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ekamekam dassanāya gacebati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. yattha thitā passati vā suņāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāram vijahitvā punappunam passati vā suņāti vā, āpatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti ārāme thitā passatī vā suņāti vā, bhikkhuniyā thitokāsam vā nisinnokāsam vā nipannokāsam vā āgantvā naccanti vā gāyanti vā vādenti vā, patipatham gacchantī passati vā suņāti vā, sati karaņīye gantvā passatī vā suņāti vā, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. [2] 2]

lasunavaggo pathamo.

PACITTIYA, XI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikussa ârâme, tena kho pana samayena Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ antevâsibhikhuniyâ natako puriso gâmakâ Sâvatthim ngamâsi kenacid eva karanîyena, atha kho sâ bhikhunî tena purisena saddhim rattandhakâre appadîpe eken ekâ santitthati pi sallapati pi, yâ tâ bhikhuniyo appicehâ . . . vipācenti : katham hi nama bhikhunî rattandhakâre appadîpe purisena saddhim eken ekâ santitthissati pi sallapissati pîti — pa — . saccam kira bhikhave bhikhunî . . . santitthati pi sallapati pîti, saccam bhagavâ . vigarahi buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikhave bhikhunî . . . santitthissanti pi sallapissati pi. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni rattandhakare appadipe purisena saddhim eken' eka santittheyya va sallapeyya va, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunîti. rattandhakāre 'ti oggate suriye. appadîpe 'ti anāloke. puriso nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchânagato viññû paţibalo santiṭṭhituṃ sallapituṃ.

saddhin ti ekato.

eken' ekå 'ti puriso c' eva hoti bhikkhunî ca.

santittheyya vå 'ti purisassa hatthapåse titthati, åpatti päcittivassa. sallapeyya vå 'ti purisassa hatthapåse thitä sallapati, åpatti päcittivassa. hatthapåsam vijahitvå santithati vå sallapati vå, åpatti dukkatassa. yakkhena vå petena vå pandakena vå tiracchånagatamanussaviggahena vå saddhim santitthati vå sallapati vå, åpatti dukkatassa. ||1||

anāpatti yo koci vinnū dutiyo hoti, arahopekkhā añnāvihitā santitthati vā sallapati vā, ummattikāya, ādikammi-

kâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyā nātako puriso gāmakā Sāvatthim agamāsi kenacid eva karanīvena, atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhagavatā paţikkhittam rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhim eken' ekā santitthitum sallapītun ti ten' eva purisena saddhim paţicchanne okāse eken' ekā santitthati pi sallapati pi, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā... (XI. 1. Instead of rattandhakāre appadīpe read paţicchanne okāse)... uddisantu;

ya pana bhikkhunî paţicchanne okase purisena saddhim eken' eka santiţtheyya va sallapeyya va, pa-

cittiyan ti. |1|

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhuniti.

paticehanno nāma okāso kuḍḍena vā kavāṭena vā kilañjena vā sāṇipākārena vā rukkhena vā thambhena vā kotthaļiyā vā yena kenaci paticehanno hoti.

puriso nâma manussapuriso . . . (XI. 2) . . . ådikammi-

kāyā 'ti. ||2||

PACITTIYA, XIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Bhaddāya Kāpilāniyā antevāsibhikkhuniyā nātako puriso gāmakā Sāvatthim agamāsi kenacid eva karaniyena, atha kho sā bhikkhunī bhagavatā patikkhittam paticchanne okāse purisena saddhim eken ekā santiṭṭhitum sallapitun ti ten eva purisena saddhim ajjhokāse eken ekā santiṭṭhati pi sallapati pi, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā... (XI. 1. Instead of rattandhakāre appadipe read ajjhokāse), uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī ajjhokāse purisena saddhim eken' ekā santittheyya vā sallapeyya vā, pācittiyan ti. [1]

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti.

ajjhokâso năma appațicehanno hoti kuddena vâ . . . kotthaliyâ vâ yena kenaci appațicehanno hoti,

puriso nāma manussapuriso . . . (XI. 2) . . . ādikammikāyā 'ti, ||2||

PACITTIYA, XIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Auāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī rathiyāya pi byūhe pi singhātake pi purisena saddhim eken' ekā santitthati pi sallapati pi nikannīkam pi jappeti dutiyikam pi bhikkhunim uyyojeti, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā rathiyāya pi . . . santitthissati pi sallapissati pi nikannīkam pi jappissati dutiyikam pi bhikkhunim uyyojessatīti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī rathiyāya pi . . . uyyojetīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī rathiyāya pi . . . uyyojessatī. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhunî rathiyaya va byûhe va singhatake va purisena saddhim eken'eka santittheyya va sallapeyya va nikannikam va jappeyya dutiyikam va bhikkhunim uyyojeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

rathiyā nāma racchā vuccati. byūhan nāma yen' eva pavisanti ten' eva nikkhamanti. singhāṭako nāma caccaram vuccati.

puriso nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchānagato viñnū paṭibalo santiṭṭhituṃ sallapituṃ.

saddhin ti ekato.

eken' ekâ 'ti puriso e' eva hoti bhikkhunî ca. santiţţheyya vâ 'ti . . . åpatti păcittiyassa. sallapeyya vâ 'ti . . . åpatti pâcittiyassa. nikannikam vâ jappeyyâ 'ti purisassa upakannake åroceti, åpatti pâcittiyassa. dutiyikam vâ bhikkhunim uyyojeyyâ 'ti anăcâram âcaritukâmâ dutiyikam pi bhikkhunim uyyojeti, åpatti dukkaţassa. dassanupacâram vâ savanupacâram vâ vijahantiyâ āpatti dukkaṭassa. vijahite āpatti pâcittiyassa. hatthapâsam vijahitvâ santiţţhati vâ sallapati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. yakkhena vâ petena vâ panḍakena vâ tiracchânagatamanussaviggahena vā saddhim santiţţhati vā sallapati vâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anapatti yo koci viiiiû dutiyo hoti, arahopekkha niiiavihita santitthati va sallapati va, na anacaram acaritukama sati karaniye dutiyikam bhikkhunim uyyojeti, ummattikaya,

adikammikaya 'ti. ||2||2||

PACITTIYA, XV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena aññatarā bhikkhuni aññatarassa kulassa kulupikā hoti niccabhattikā, atha kho sā bhikkhuni pubbanhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacīvaram ādāva yena tam kulam ten upasamkami, upasamkamitvā āsane nisīditvā sāmike anāpucchā pakkāmi, tassa kulassa dāsī gharam sammajjantī

tam åsanam bhåjanantarikåya pakkhipi. manusså tam åsanam apassantå tam bhikkhunim etad avocum: kaham tam ayye åsanan ti. näham tam åvuso åsanam passåmiti. deth' ayye tam åsanan ti paribhåsitvå niccabhattikam pacchindimsuatha kho te manusså gharam sodhentå tam åsanam bhåjanantarikåya passitvå tam bhikkhunim khamåpetvå niccabhattikam patthapesum, atha kho så bhikkhuni bhikkhuninam etam attham årocesi, yå tå bhikkhuniyo appicchå..., vipåcenti: katham hi näma bhikkhuni purebhattam kuläni upasamkamitvå åsane nisiditvå såmike anapucchå pakkamissatiti —pa —. saccam bhagavå, vigarahi buddho bhagavå; katham hi näma bhikkhave bhikkhuni... pakkamissati, n' etam bhikkhave appasannånam ... uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni purebhattam kulāni upasamkamitvā āsane nisiditvā sāmike anāpucchā pakkameyya, pā-

cittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.

purebhattam nāma aruņuggam upādāya yāva majjhantikā. kulan nāma cattāri kulāni khattiyakulam brāhmaņakulam vessakulam suddakulam.

upasamkamitvå 'ti tattha gantvå.

āsanam nāma pallankassa okāso vuccati.

nisîditvâ 'ti tasmîm nisîditvâ.

sâmike anâpucchâ pakkameyyâ 'ti yo tasmim kule manusso viññû tam anâpucchâ anovassakam atikkâmentiyâ âpatti pâcittiyassa. ajjhokâse upacâram atikkâmentiyâ âpatti pâcitti-

yassa. ||1||

anāpucchite anāpucchitasanīnā pakkamati, āpatti pācittiyassa. anāpucchite vematikā . . . anāpucchite āpucchitasanīnā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. pallankassa anokāse, āpatti dukkatassa. āpucchite anāpucchitasanīnā, āpatti dukkatassa. āpucchite vematikā, āpatti dukkatassa. āpucchite āpucchitasanīnā, anāpatti. [[2]]

anapatti apuccha gacchati, asambarime, gilanaya, apadasu,

ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. |3|2|

PACITTIYA, XVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena Thullananda bhikkhani pacehabhattam kulani upasanıkamityâ sâmike anâpucchâ âsane abhinisîdati pi abhinipajjati pi. manusså Thullanandam bhikkhunim hiriyamānā āsane n' eva abhinisidanti na abhinipajjanti. manussa ujihavanti khivanti vipacenti; katham hi nama ayya Thullananda pacchabhattam kulani upasamkamitva samike anapuccha asane abhinisldissati pi abhinipajjissati piti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussanam . . . vipacentânam. và tả bhikkhuniyo appicehà . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nama avya Thullananda . . . abhinipajjissati piti -pa-, saccam kira bhikkhayo Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . abhinipajjati piti, saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi nama bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhunî . . . abhinipajjissati pi. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhunî pacchabhattam kulani upasamkamitva samike anapuccha asane abhinisideyya va abhinipajjeyya va, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

vå pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

pacchâbhattam nâma majjhantike vitivatte yava atthamgate surive.

kulan nāma . . . upasamkamitvā 'ti tattha gantvā.

sâmike anāpucehā 'ti yo tasmim kule manusso sâmiko dâtum tam anāpucehā.

Asanam nâma . . . vuccati.

abhinisideyyä 'ti tasmim abhinisidati, apatti pacittiyassa. abhinipajjeyyä 'ti tasmim abhinipajjati, apatti pacittiyassa. || I ||

anapucchite anapucchitasanna asane abhinisidati va abhinipajjati va, apatti pacittiyassa, anapucchite vematika...

(see XV. 2) . . . anâpatti. ||2||

anāpatti āpucehā āsane abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, dhuvapañnatte, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo Kosalesu janapadesu Såvatthim gacchanta såyam aññataram gåmam upagantvå aññataram bráhmanakulam upasamkamitvá okásam yácimsu. atha kho så bråhmanî tå bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: ågametha avye váva bráhmano agacchatíti. bhikkhuniyo yáva bráhmano agacchatîti sevyam santharitvâ ekaccâ nisîdimsu ekaccâ atha kho so brâhmano rattim agantvâ tam nipaijimsu. bråhmanim etad avoca: kå imå 'ti. bhikkhuniyo ayvå 'ti. nikkaddhatha ima munda bandhakiniyo 'ti gharato nikkaddhāpesi, atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo Savatthim gantvā bhikkhuninam etam attham årocesum, vå tå bhikkhuniyo appiechå . . . vipåcenti : katham hi nama bhikkhuniyo vikâle kulâni upasamkamitvā sāmike anāpucchā seyyam santharitvā abhinisīdissanti pi abhinipajjissanti piti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . abhinipajjanti piti. saccam bhagavà. vigarahi buddho bhagavà: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . abhinipajjissanti pi. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni vikale kulani upasamkamitva samike anapuccha seyyam santharitva va santharapetva va abhinisideyya va abhinipajjeyya va, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti. vikālo nāma atthaṃgate suriye yāva aruņuggamanā.

kulam nama . . . upasamkamitva 'ti . . . samike anapuecha 'ti . . . (XVI. 2. 2) . . . sayyam nama antamaso pannasantharo pi. santharitva 'ti sayam santharitva santharâpetvâ 'ti aññam santharâpetvâ, abhinisîdeyyâ 'ti . . . abhinipajjeyyà 'ti . . . ||1||

anapucchite anapucchitasañña seyyam santharitva va santharāpetvā vā abhinisīdati vā abhinipajjati vā, āpatti påcittiyassa. anapucchite vematika . . . anapucchite åpucchitasaññà . . . åpatti pâcittiyassa. åpucchite anåpucchitasañña, apatti dukkatassa. apucchite vematika, apatti dukkatassa. åpucchite åpucchitasaññå, anåpatti. | 2 ||

anápatti ápucchá seyyam santharitvá vá santharápetvá vá abhinisidati vā abhinipajjati vā, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummatti-

kâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Bhaddaya Kapilaniya antevasibhikkhunî Bhaddam Kāpilānim sakkaccam upattheti. Bhaddā Kāpilânî bhikkhuniyo etad avoca; ayam mam ayye bhikkhunî sakkaceam upattheti, imissaham civaram dassamiti. atha kho sa bhikkhuni duggahitena dapadharitena param ujjhapesi: aham kir ayye ayyam na sakkaccam upatthemi, na kira me ayyā cîvaram dassatīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipåcenti : katham hi nama bhikkhuni duggahitena dapadharitena param ujjhapessatiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî . . . ujihapesîti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagavà: katham hi nama bhikkhave bhikkhuni . . . ujjhapessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni duggahitena dupadharitena param ujjhapeyya, pacittiyan ti. |1|

vå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti.

duggahitena 'ti aññatha uggahitena. dûpadharitena 'ti annatha upadharitena.

paran ti upasampannam. ujihapeti, apatti pacittiyassa | 1 |

upasampannāya upasampannasañāā ujjhāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasañūā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannam ujjhāpeti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasañāā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasañāā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anâpatti ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3 ||2 ||

PACITTIYA, XIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo attano bhandakam apassantiyo Candakalim bhikkhunim etad avocum: ap' ayye amhakam bhandakam passeyyasiti. Candakali bhikkhuni njihayati khiyati vipâceti: aham eva nûna corî aham eva nûnâlajjinî, yê ayyê attano bhandakam apassantiyo tê mam evam åhamsu: ap' nyye . . . passeyyåsiti. sacā h' nyye tumhākam bhandakam ganhāmi, assamanī homi brahmacariyā cavâmi nirayam upapajjâmi. yā pana mam abhūtena evam āha, sāpi assamaņī hotu brahmacariyā cavatu nirayam upapajjatů 'ti. và tá bhikkhuniyo appiechă . . . vipăcenti : katham hi nâma ayyâ Candakâlî attânam pi param pi nirayena pi brahmacariyena pi abhisapissatiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Candakâlî bhikkhuni . . . abhisapatîti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nama bhikkhave Candakali bhikkhuni . . . abhisapissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni attanam va param va nirayena va brahmacariyena va abhisapeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ pană 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti. attânan ti paccattam. paran ti upasampannam. nirayena vâ brahmacariyena vâ abhisapati, āpatti păcittiyassa. ||1||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā nirayena vā brahmacariyena vå abhisapati, åpatti påcittivassa. upasampannaya vematikā . . . upasampannāva anupasampannasannā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa, tiracchānayoniyā vā pettivisayena vā manussadobbhaggena vå abhisapati, åpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannam abhisapati, apatti dukkatassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannava upasampannasaññå, åpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anapatti atthapurekkharaya, dhammapurekkharaya, anusasanîpurekkhârâya, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. | 3 | 2 |

PACITTIYA, XX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena Candakâlî bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi saddhim bhanditvå attånam vadhitvå vadhitvå rodati. yå tå bhikkhuniyo appiecha . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama ayya Candakáli attánam vadhitvá vadhitvá rodissatíti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Candakâlî bhikkhunî . . . rodatîti. succam bhagavå, vigarahi buddho bhagavå; katham hi nāma bhikkhave Candakāli bhikkhuni . . . rodissatlti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhunî attanam vadhitva vadhitva rodeyya, pâcittiyan ti. |1|

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti. attânan ti paccattam.

vadhitvá vadhitvá rodatí, ápatti pácittiyassa. vadhatí na rodati, apatti dukkatassa. rodati na vadhati, apatti dukkatassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti ñātibyasanena vā bhogabyasanena vā rogabyasanena vå phutthå rodati na vadhati, ummattikåya, ådikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

andhakāravaggo dutiyo.

PACITTIYA, XXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena sambabulâ bhikkhuniyo Aciravatiyâ nadiyâ vosiyāhi saddhim naggā ekatitthe nhāyanti. vesiyā tā bhikkhuniyo uppandesum : kim nu kho nama ayye tumhakam daharánam brahmacariyam cinnena. nanu nāma kāmā paribhuñjitabba. yada jinna bhavissatha tada brahmacariyam carissatha, evam tumhākam ubho antā pariggahitā bhavissantîti. bhikkhuniyo vesiyâhi uppandiyamânâ majikû ahesum, atha kho ta bhikkhuniyo upassayam gantva bhikkhunînam etam attham årocesum. bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnam . . . årocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato . . . årocesum. atha kho bhagavâ etasmim nidâne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katva bhikkhû amantesi: tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhunînam sikkhāpadam paññāpessāmi dasa atthavase paticea samghasutthutāya — pa — vinayānuggahaya. evañ ea pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhapadam uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī naggā nhāyeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti.

naggå nhäyeyyä 'ti anivatthä vä apärutä vä nhäyati, payoge dukkatam, nhänapariyosäne äpatti päcittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti acchinnacīvarikāya vā natthacīvarikāya vā, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PACITTIYA, XXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhagavatā bhikkhunînam udakasāţikā anuññātā hoti. ohabbaggiyâ bhikhuniyo bhagavatâ udakasaţikâ anuññâtâ 'ti appamânikâyo udakasaţikâyo dhâresum, purato pi pacchato pi akaddhantâ âhindanti. yâ tâ bhikhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikhuniyo appamânikâyo udakasaţikâyo dhâressantîti —pa—. saccam kira bhikhave chabbaggiyâ bhikhuniyo . . . dhârentîti. saccam bhagavâ . vigarahî buddho bhagavâ : katham hi nâma bhikhave chabbaggiyâ bhikhuniyo . . . dhâressanti. n' etam bhikhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

udakasātikam pana bhikkhuniyā kārayamānāya pāmānikā kāretabbā, tatr' idam pamānam: dīghaso catasso vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā, tiriyam dve vidatthiyo. tam atikkāmentiyā chedanakam pācittiyan ti. ||1||

udakasâţikâ nâma yâya nivatthâ nhâyati. kârayamānāyā 'ti karontiyā vā kārāpentiyā vā. pamāuikā kāretabbā tatr' idam . . . tiriyam dve vidatthi-

yo: tam atikkâmetvâ karoti vâ kârâpeti vâ, payoge dukka-

tam, patilábhena chinditvá pácittiyam desetabbum.

attanā vippakatam attanā pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa, attanā vippakatam parehi pariyosāpeti . . . parehi vippakatam attanā pariyosāpeti . . . parehi vippakatam parehi pariyosāpeti, āpatti pācittiyassa. añāass' atthāya karoti vā kārāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. añāena katam paṭilabhitvā paribhuñjati, āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

auapatti pamanikam karoti, ünakam karoti, aññena katam pamanatikkantam patilabhitva chinditva paribhuñjati, vitanam va bhummattharanam va sanipakaram va bhisim va bimbohanam va karoti, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. ||2||2||

PACITTIYA, XXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena añūatarissā bhikkhuniyā mahagghe cīvaradusse cīvaram dukkaṭam hoti dussibbitam. Thullanandā bhikkhunî tam bhikkhunim etad avoca : sundaram kho idam te ayye cîvaradussam civarañ ca kho dukkatam dussibbitan ti. visibbemi ayye sibbessasiti. Am' ayye sibbessamiti. atha kho så bhikkhuni tam civaram visibbetvå Thullanandåva bhikkhuniya adasi. Thullananda bhikkhuni sibbessami sibbessâmîti n' eva sibbeti na sibbapanâya ussukkam karoti. atha kho så bhikkhunî bhikkhunînam etam attham årocesi. vå tå bhikkhuniyo appiccha . . . vipacenti. katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā bhikkhuniyā cîvaram visibbāpetvā n' oya sibbessati na sibbapanaya ussukkam karissatiti -pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhunt bhikkhuniya civaram visibbapetva n' eva sibbeti na sibbapanáya ussukkam karotiti. saccam bhagavá. vigarahi buddho bhagavà : katham hi nàma bhikkhave Thullanandà bhikkhunî . . . ussukkam karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yå pana bhikkhunî bhikkhuniya cîvaram vîsibbetva vâ vîsibbapetva vâ sa paccha anantarayikinî n' eva sibbeyya na sibbapanaya ussukkam kareyya annatra catûhapancaha, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti. bhikkhuniya 'ti aññaya bhikkhuniya.

civaran nāma channam civarānam aññataram civaram.

visibbetvå 'ti sayam visibbetvå, visibbåpetvå 'ti aññam visibbåpetvå,

så paccha anantarayikiniti asati antaraye.

n' eva sibbeyya 'ti na sayam sibbeyya. na sibbapanâya ussukkam kareyya 'ti na aññam anapeyya.

aññatra catûhapañcâhâ 'ti thapetvâ catûhapañcâham.

n' eva sibbessåmi na sibbåpanåya ussukkam karissåmiti dhuram nikkhittamatte äpatti päcittiyassa. || I ||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā cîvaram visibbetvā vā visibbāpetvā vā sā pacchā anantarāyikinī n' eva sibbeti na sibbāpanāya ussukkam karoti aññatra eatūhapañcāhā, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. aññam parikkhāram visibbetvā vā . . . aññatra catūhapañcāhā, āpatti

dukkatassa. anupasampannāya cīvaram vā aūñam vā parikkhāram visibbetvā vā . . aññatra catūhapañcāhā, āpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasañāā, āpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasañāā, āpatti dukkatassa. ||2||

anāpatti sati antarāye pariyesitvā na labhati karontam, catūhapañcāham atikkāmeti, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya,

âdikammikāyā 'ti. | 5 | 2 |

PACITTIYA, XXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuninam hatthe civaram nikkhipitvā santaruttarena janapadacārikam pakkamanti, tāni civarāni ciram nikkhittāni kannakitāni honti, tāni bhikkhuniyo otāpenti, bhikkhuniyo tā bhikkhuniyo etad avocum; kass' imāni ayyo civarāni kannakitānīti, atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuninam etam attham ārocesum, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā... vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuninam hatthe civaram nikkhipitvā santaruttarena janapadacārikam pakkamissantīti — pa — saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo ... pakkamantīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo ... pakkamissanti, n' etam bhikkhave appasamānam ... uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni pancāhikam samghāticāram atikkāmeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunîti.

pancahikam samghaticaram atikkameyya 'ti pancamam divasam panca civarani n' eva nivaseti na parupati na otapeti pancamam divasam atikkameti, apatti pacittiyassa. ||1||

pancābātikkaute atikkantasannā, āpatti pācittīyassa. pancābātikkaute vematikā, āpatti pācittiyassa. pancābātikkaute

anatikkantasaññå, åpatti påcittiyassa. pañcâhânatikkante atikkantasaññå, åpatti dukkatassa. pañcâhânatikkante anatikkantasaññå, anâpatti. ||2||

anāpatti paācamam divasam paāca cīvarāni nivāseti vā pārupati vā otāpeti vā, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PACITTIYA, XXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî pindâya caritvâ allacivaram pattharitvá viháram pávisi, añňatará bhikkhuni tam cívaram pårupitvå gåmam pindåya påvisi. så nikkhamitvå bhikkhuniyo puechi : ap' ayye mayham elvaram passeyyatha 'ti. bhikkhuniyo tassā bhikkhuniyā etam attham ārocesum, atha kho så bhikkhunî ujjhayati khîyati vipaceti : katham hi nāma bhikkhunî mayham cîvaram anāpucchā pārupissatīti. atha kho så bhikkhuni bhikkhuninam etam attham årocesi. vá tá bhikkhuniyo appiechá . . . vipäcenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuni bhikkhuniya civaram anapuccha parupissatiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuni . . . parupiti. saccam bhagavà. vigarahi buddho bhagavà: katham hi nama bhikkhave bhikkhuni . . . parupissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannånam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni civarasamkamaniyam dhareyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

cîvarasamkamanîyam nâma upasampannâya pañcannam cîvarânam aññataram cîvaram tassâ vâ adinnam tam vâ anâpucchâ nivâseti vâ pârupati vâ, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anupasampannâya eîvarasamkamanîyam dhâreti, Vassa. apatti dukkatassa. anupasampannaya upasampannasañña, âpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannâya vematikâ, âpatti dukkatassa, anupasampannāya anupasampannasañña, apatti dukkatassa. ||2||

anapatti sa va deti tam va apuccha nivaseti va parupati va, acchinnacivarikāya, natthacivarikāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandaya bhikkhuniya upatthakakulam Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avoca: bhikkhunisamghassa ayye ciyaram dassama 'ti. Thullananda bhikkhuni tamhe bahukicca bahukaraniya 'ti antarayam akasi, tena kho pana samayena tassa kulassa gharam dayhati. te ujjhâyanti khîyanti vipåcenti : katham bi nama ayya Thullananda amhakam deyyadhammam antarâyam karissati, ubhayen' amhâ paribāhirā bhogehi ca puññena câ 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhunivo tesam manussånam . . . vipåcentånam. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandâ gaņassa cîvaralâbham antarâyam karissatîti -pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhunt ganassa cîvaralâbham antarayâm akasîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni ganassa civaralabham antarayam karevya, påcittiyan ti. |1|

yà panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti. gano nama bhikkhunisamgho vuccati. civaram nāma channam civarānam añhataram civaram

vikappanupagapaechimam.

antarâyam kareyyâ 'ti katham îmam cîvaram dadeyyun ti antarâyam kareti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. aññam parikkhâram antarâyam kareti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. sambahulânam bhikkhunînam và ekabhikkhuniyâ vâ anupasampannâya vâ cîvaram và aññam và parikkhâram antarâyam kareti, âpatti dukkaṭassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti ānisamsam dassetvā nivāreti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PACITTIYA, XXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhunisamghassa akalacivaram uppannam hoti. atha kho bhikkhunîsamgho tam cîvaram bhâjetukàmo sannipati, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandaya bhikkhuniya antevasibhikkhuniyo pakkanta honti. Thullananda bhikkhuni ta bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: ayye bhikkhuniyo pakkantā, na tāva civaram bhājiyissatīti civaravibhangam patibahati. bhikkhuniyo na tava civaram bhajiyissatiti vippakkamimsu. Thullananda bhikkhuni antevasibhikkhunîsu âgatâsu tam cîvaram bhājāpesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchá . . . vipácenti : katham hi nâma ayyā Thullanandā dhammikam elvaravibhangam patibahissatiti —pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanaudâ bhikkhunî . . . patibâhîti. saccam bhagavå, vigarahi buddho bhagavå; katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhunî dhammikam cîvaravibhangam patibahissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni dhammikam civaravibhangam patibaheyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

dhammiko nāma civaravibhango, samaggo bhikkhunisamgho sannipatitvā bhājeti. patibâheyya 'ti katham imam cîvaram bhâjeyya 'ti patibâ-

hati, apatti pacittiyassa. | 1 ||

dhammike dhammikasaññâ paţibâhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammike vematikâ . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa. dhammike adhammikasaññâ . . . anâpatti. adhammike dhammikasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammike vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammike adhammikasaññâ, anâpatti. [2]

anāpatti ānisamsam dassetvā patibāhati, ummattikāya,

ådikammikåyå 'ti. ||3||2||

PACITTIYA, XXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapiṇḍikassa ârâme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî natânam pi natakânam pi langhikânam pi sokajjhâyikânam pi kumbhathûnikânam pi samaṇacîvaram deti mayham parisati vaṇṇam bhâsathâ 'ti, natâpi natakâpi langhikâpi sokajjhâyikâpi kumbhathûnikâpi Thullanandâya bhikkhuniyâ parisati vaṇṇam bhâsanti: ayyâ Thullanandâ bahussutâ bhâṇikâ visâradâ paṭṭhâ dhammakatham kâtum, detha ayyâya karotha ayyâyâ 'ti, yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ agârikassa samaṇacîvaram dassatîti—pi—, saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhuni . . . detiti, saccam bhagavâ, vigarahi buddho bhagavâ; katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhuni . . . dessati, n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu;

yā pana bhikkhunī agārikassa vā parībbājakassa vā parībbājikāya vā samaņacīvaram dadeyya, pācittiyan ti. | 1 | 1 |

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

agāriko nāma yo koci agāram ajjhāvasati, paribbājako nāma bhikkhuñ ca sāmaņerañ ca thapetvā yo koci paribbājakasamāpanno, paribbājikā nāma bhikkhuniñ ca sikkhamānañ ca sāmaņeriñ ca thapetvā yā kāci paribbājikasamāpannā, samaņacīvaram nāma kappakatam vuccati, deti, āpatti pācittiyassa. | 1 ||

anāpatti mātāpitunnam deti, tāvakālikam deti, ummattikāva, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XXIX.

Tena samayena baddho bhagaya Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa aramo, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandaya bhikkhuniya upatthakakulam Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avoca: sace mayam ayye sakkoma bhikkhunisamghassa civaram dassama 'ti. tena kho pana samayena vassam vutthâ bhikkhuniyo cîvaram bhajetukama sannipatimsu. Thullananda bhikkhuni ta bhikkhuniyo etad avoca: agametha avye, atthi bhikkhunisamghassa civarapaccâsâ 'ti. bhikkhuniyo Thullanandam bhikkhunim etad avocum: gacch' avye tam civarum janahiti. Thullananda bhikkhuni yena tam kulam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå te manusse etad avoca : dethåvuso bhikkhunisamghassa civaran ti. na mayam ayye sakkoma bhikkhunisamghassa civaram datun ti. Thullananda bhikkhuni bhikkhuninam etam atthum årocesi. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiecha . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama ayya Thullananda dubbalacivarapaccāsāya civarakālasamayam atikkāmessatīti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni . . atikkâmesîti. saccam bhagavâ, vigarahi buddho bhagava : katham hi nama bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhunî . . . atikkâmessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī dubbalacīvarapaccāsāya cīvarakālasamayam atikkāmeyya, pācittīyan tī. [[1]]

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

dubbalacivarapaccāsā nāma, sace mayam sakkoma dassāma karissāmā 'ti vācā bhinnā hoti.

civarakālasamayo nāma anatthate kathine vassānassa

pacehimo måso, atthate kathine pañca måså. eivarakålasamayam atikkåmeyyå 'ti anatthate kathine vassånassa pacchimam divasam atikkåmeti, åpatti päcittiyassa. atthate kathine kathinuddbäradivasam atikkåmeti, åpatti päcittiyassa. || 1 ||

dubbalacîvare dubbalacîvarasaññâ cîvarakâlasamayam atikkâmeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dubbalacîvare vematikâ . . . âpatti dukkatassa. dubbalacîvare adubbalacîvarasaññâ . . . anâpatti. adubbalacîvare dubbalacîvarasaññâ, âpatti dukkatassa. adubbalacîvare vematikâ, âpatti dukkatassa. adubbalacîvare adubbalacîvarasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ānisamsam dassetvā nivāreti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PACITTIYA, XXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagaya Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena aññatarena upâsakena samgham uddissa vihâro kārāpito hoti, so tassa vihārassa mahe ubhatosamghassa akālacīvaram dātukāmo hoti, tena kho pana samayena ubhatosamghassa kathinam atthatam hoti. atha kho so upasako samgham upasamkamitva kathinuddharam yaci. bhagavato . . . Arocesum. atha kho bhagava etasmim nidåne etasmim pakarane dhammim katham katvå bhikkhû åmantesi: anujanami bhikkhave kathinam uddharitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhaye kathinam uddharitabbam : byattena bhikkhuna patibalem samgho napetabbo: supatu me bhante samgho. yadi samghassa pattakallam, samgho kathinam sunâtu me bhante samgho. esă fiatti. uddhareyva. samgho kathinam uddharati. yassayasmato khamati kathinassa uddhåro so tunh' assa. yassa na kkhamati so bhåseyya. ubbhatam samghena kathinam, khamati . . . dhārayāmîti. | 1 |

atha kho so upåsako bhikkhunîsamgham upasamkamitvâ kathinuddhâram yêci. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî cîvaram amhākam bhavissatīti kathinuddhāram patibāhī, atha kho so upāsako . . . vipāceti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo amhākam kathinuddhāram na dassantīti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa upāsakassa . . . vipācentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicehā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā dhammikam kathinuddhāram patibāhissatīti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . patibāhīti, saccam bhagavā . . . (see XXVII. 1) . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni dhammikam kathinuddharam patibaheyya, pacittiyan ti. ||2||1||

vå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti.

dhammiko nama kathinuddharo, samaggo bhikkhunisamgho sannipatitva uddharati.

patibaheyya 'ti katham idam kathinam uddhareyya 'ti

patibahati, apatti pacittiyassa, | I |

dhammike dhammikasaññâ paţibâhati . . . (see XXVII. 2) . , . âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2 || 2 ||

naggavaggo tatiyo.

PÂCITTIYA, XXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvaṭṭenti, manussā vihāracārikam āhindantā passitvā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvaṭṭessanti seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam... vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvaṭṭessantīti—pa—, saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo... tuvaṭṭentīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo... tuvaṭṭessantī, n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam... uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuniyo dve ekamafice tuvatteyyum, pacittiyan ti. |1||

ya pana 'ti ya yadisa — pa —. bhikkhuniyo 'ti upasampannayo vuccanti.

dve ekamance tuvatteyyun ti, ekâya nipannâya aparâ nipajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ubho vâ nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. utthahitvâ punappunam nipajjanti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti ekāya nipannāya aparā nisīdati, ubho vā nisīdanti, ummattikānam, ādikammikānam ti. ||2||2||

PACITTIYA, XXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve ekattharanapāvuraņā tuvaţţenti. manussā vihāracārikam āhindantā . . . (XXXI. 1. Lustead of ekamaűce read ekattharanapāvuraņā) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuniyo dve ekattharaņapāvuraņā tuvaṭṭeyyum, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti yā yādisā — pa —. bhikkhuniyo 'ti upasampannāyo vuccanti.

dve ekattharanapāvuraņā tuvattevyun ti, tan neva attharitvā tan neva pārupanti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || I ||

anāpatti vavatthānam dassetvā nipajjanti, ummattikānam, ādikammikānan ti. ||3||2||

PACITTIYA, XXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bahussutâ hoti bhanika visarnda pattha dhammakatham katum. Bhaddapi Kapilà ní bahussutá hoti . . . kátum ulárasambhávitá. manussá avyā Bhaddā Kāpilānī bahussutā bhānikā visāradā patthā dhammakatham katum ularasambhavita 'ti Bhaddam Kapilânim pathamam payirupâsitvâ pacchā Thullanandam bhikkhunim payirupåsanti. Thullanandå bhikkhuni issåpakatå imā kira appiechā santutthā pavivittā asamsatthā yā imā sannattibahula vinnattibahula viharantiti Bhaddaya Kapilaniva purato cankamati pi titthati pi nisidati pi seyyam pi kappeti uddisati pi uddisapeti pi sajjhayam pi karoti. ya ta bhikkbuniyo appiccha . . . vipacenti : kathum hi nama ayyâ Thullanandâ ayyâya Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ sañeicea aphåsum karissatlti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ sañeicea aphâsum karotîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . nddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyā sañcicca aphāsum kareyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ p. nâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti. bhikkhuniyâ 'ti aññâya bhikkhuniyâ.

sañciccă 'ti jănantî sañjânantî cecca abhivitaritvă vîtikkamo.

aphāsum kareyyā 'ti iminā imissā aphāsu bhavissatītī anāpucchā purato carīkamatī vā titthatī vā nisīdatī vā seyyam vā kappeti uddisati vā uddisāpeti vā sajjhāyam vā karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || I ||

upasampannāya upasampannasañilā saficicea aphāsum karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . .

upasampannâya anupasampannasaññá sañcicea aphâsum karoti, apatti päeittiyassa. anupasampannaya sancicea aphäsum karoti, apatti dukkatassa. anupasampannaya upasampannasaññå, åpatti dukkatassa. anupasampannäya vematikå, åpatti dukkatassa, anupasampannaya anupasampannasañña, apatti dukkatassa, ||2||

anāpatti na aphāsum kattukāmā āpucehā purato cankamati vå . . . sajjhåyam vå karoti, ummattikåya, ådikammikåyå 'fi. ||3||2||

PACITTIYA, XXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena Thullananda bhikkhuni dukkhitam sahajivinim n' eva upattheti na upatthâpanâya ussukkam karoti. ya tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullanandâ dukkhitam sahajîvinim n' eva upaţthessati na upatthāpanāya ussukkam karissatīti — pa —. saecam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . karotiti. saecam bhagavå. vigarahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi nama bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

vå pana bhikkhuni dukkhitam sahajivinim n' eva upattheyya na upatthapanaya ussakkam kareyya, pacittiyan ti. |1|

ya pana 'ti . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti. dukkhità nâma gilânâ vuccati. sahajíviní náma saddhiviháriní vuccati.

n' eva upattheyyà 'ti na sayam upattheyya, na upatthapanâya ussukkam kareyyâ 'ti na aññam ânâpeyya. n' eya upatthessâmi na upatthâpanâya ussukkam karissâmîti dhuram nikkhittamatte apatti päcittiyassa, anteväsim vå anupasampannam vå n' eva upattheti na upatthapanaya ussukkam karoti, apatti dukkatassa. ||1 ||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PACITTIYA, XXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Bhadda Kapilani Sakete vassam upagata så kenacid eva karaniyena Thullanandaya bhihoti. kkhuniya santike dûtam pahesi: sace me ayya Thullananda upassayam dadeyya, agaccheyyam' aham Savatthin ti. Thullananda bhikkhuni evam aha: agocchatu dassamiti. atha kho Bhadda Kapilani Saketa Savatthim agamasi. Thullananda bhikkhuni Bhaddaya Kapilaniya upassayam adási, tena kho pana samayena Thullananda bhikkhuni bahussutá hoti bhânikâ . . . (see XXXIII.1) . . . viññattibahulâ viharantiti kupitâ anattamanâ Bhaddam Kâpilânim upassaya nikkaddhi. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiccha . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama ayya Thullananda ayyaya Bhaddaya Kāpilāniyā upassayam datvā kupitā anattamanā nikkaddhissatîti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhunî Bhaddâya Kâpilâniyâ . . . nikkaddbîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni Bhaddaya Kapilaniya . . . nikkaddhissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni bhikkhuniya upassayam datva kupita anattamana nikkaddheyya va nikkaddhapeyya

vå, påeittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti. bhikkhuniya 'ti annaya bhikkhuniya upassayo nama kavatabaddho vuccati. datva 'ti sayam datva.

kupitâ anattamanâ 'ti anabhiraddhâ âhatacittâ khilajâtâ. nikkaddheyyâ 'ti gabbhe gahetvâ pamukham nikkaddhati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. pamukhe gahetvâ bahi nikkaddhati, åpatti påcittiyassa. ekena payogena bahuke pi dvåre atikkåmeti, åpatti påcittiyassa. nikkaddhåpeyyå 'ti aññam ånåpeti, åpatti dukkatassa. sakim ånattä bahuke pi dvåre atikkåmeti, åpatti påcittiyassa. ||I||

upasampannāya upasampannasaññā upassayam datvā kupitā anattamanā nikkaddhati vā nikkaddhāpeti vā, āpatti
pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya
anupasampannasaññā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. tassā parikkhāram nikkaddhati vā nikkaddhāpeti vā, āpatti dukkaţassa. akavāṭabaddhā nikkaddhati vā nikkaddhāpeti vā,
āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā parikkhāram n° vā n° vā, āpatti
dukkaṭassa. anupasampannam kavāṭabaddhā vā akavāṭabaddbā vā n° vā n° vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. tassā parikkhāram n° vā n° vā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasaññā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. | |2 ||

anāpatti alajjīnim n° vā n° vā, tassā parikkhāram n° vā n° vā, ummattikam n° vā n° vā, tassā parikkhāram n° vā n° vā, bhandanakārikam — pa — kalahakārikam — pa — vivādakārikam — pa — bhassakārikam — pa — samghe adhikaranakārikam n° vā n° vā, tassā parikkhāram n° vā n° vā, antevāsinim vā saddhivihārinim vā na sammāvattantim n° vā n° va, tassā parikkhāram n° vā n° vā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PACITTIYA, XXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Candakālī bhikkhunī samsatthā viharati gahapatināpi gahapatiputtena pi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicehā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Candakālī samsatthā viharissatī... pīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Candakālī bhikkhunī samsatthā viharati... pīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhi-

kkhave Candakâlî bhikkhunî samsatthâ viharissatî . . . pi. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunî samsatthā vihareyya gahapatinā vā gahapatiputtena vā, sā bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi evam assa vacanîyâ: māyye samsatthā vihari gahapatināpi gahapatiputtena pi. vivice' ayye, vivekañ ñeva bhaginiyā samgho vannetīti. evan ca pana sā bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi vaccamānā tath' eva pagganheyya, sā bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi yāvatatiyan samanubhāsitabbā tassa paṭinissaggāya. yāvatatiyañ ce samanubhāsiyamānā tam paṭinissajjeyya, ice etam kusalam. no ce paṭinissajjeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

saṃsaṭṭhā nāma ananulomikena kāyikavācasikena saṃsaṭṭhā.

gahapati nāma yo koci agāram ajjhāvasati. gahapatiputto nāma yo koci puttabhātaro.

så bhikkhunîti ya sa samsattha bhikkhunî.

bhikkhunîhîti aññâhî bhikkhunîhî ya passanti ya suņanti tâhi vattabbā: māyye samsatthā . . . vannetīti, dutiyam pi vattabbă. tatiyam pi vattabbă, sace patinissajjati, ico etam kusalam. no ce patinissajjati, apatti dukkatassa. sutvā na vadanti, apatti dukkatassa. sa bhikkhuni samghamajjham pi akaddhitva vattabba: mayye samsattha . . . vannetiti. dutiyam pi vattabbā. tatiyam pi vattabbā. saco patinissajjati, ice etam kusalam. no ce paţinissajjati, apatti dukkatassa. så bhikkhuni samanubhäsitabbä. evan en pana bhikkhave samanubhāsitabbā: byattāya bhikkhuniyā paţibalâya samgho ñâpetabbo: suṇâtu me ayye samgho. itthannama bhikkhuni samsattha viharati gahapatinapi gahapatiputtena pi, så tam vatthum na patinissajjati, yadi samghassa pattakallam, samgho itthannamam bhikkhunim samanubhåseyya tassa vatthussa paţinissaggâya. esâ ñatti. suņātu me ayye samgho, ayam itthannāmā . . . dutiyam pi etam attham vadāmi — pa — tatiyam pi etam attham vadámi — pa —. samanubhatthā samghena itthannāmā bhikkhunî tassa vatthussa paţinissaggâya. khamati . . . dhâravâmiti.

ñattiya dukkatam, dvîhi kammavacahi dukkata. kamma-

väcapariyosane apatti pacittiyassa. ||1||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ na patinissajjati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematikâ . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anapatti asamanubhasantiya, patinissajjantiya, ummatti-

kâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. |3|2||

PACITTIYA, XXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo antoratthe sāsankasammate sappaṭibhaye asatthikā cārikam earanti, dhuttā dūsenti, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo... carissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo... carantīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahī buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo... earissanti, n'etam bhikkhave appasannānam... uddīsantu;

ya pana bhikkhuni antoratthe sasankasammate sappatibhaye asatthika carikam careyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti. antoratthe 'ti yassa vijite viharati tassa ratthe.

säsankam näma, tasmim magge corānam nivitthokāso dissati bhuttokāso dissati thitokāso dissati nisinnokāso dissati nipannokāso dissati. sappatibhayan nāma, tasmim magge corehi manussā hatā dissanti viluttā dissanti ākotitā dissanti.

asatthikā nāma vinā satthena.

cárikam careyyá 'ti, kukkutasampäte gáme gámantare gámantare ápatti pácittíyassa. agámake araññe addhayojane addhayojane ápatti pácittiyassa. || I ||

anāpatti satthens saha gacchati, kheme appatibhaye gacchati, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikummikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PACITTIYA, XXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo tiroratthe sâsankasammate sappatibhaye asatthikâ cârikam caranti. dhuttâ . . . (see XXXVII. 1. Instead of antoratthe read tiroratthe) . . . uddisantu:

yå pana bhikkhunî tiroratthe sasankasammate sappatibhaye asatthika carikam careyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

tiroratthe 'ti yassa vijite viharati tam thapetvå annassa ratthe.

såsankan nåma . . . (see XXXVII. 2) . . . ådikammikäyä 'ti. $\|\mathbf{2}\|$

PACITTIYA, XXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veļuvane Kalandakanivāpe, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo antovassam cārikam caranti, manussā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo... carissanti haritāni tināni sammaddantā ekindriyam jīvam vihethentā bahā khuddake pāņe saṃghātam āpādentā 'ti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam... vipācentānam, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo... carissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhuniyo... carissantīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo... carissantī, n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam... uddisanta:

yā pana bhikkhuni antovassam cārikam careyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti.

antovassan ti purimam vå temäsam pacchimam vå temäsam avasitva.

eârikam careyyâ 'ti, kukkuṭasampâte gâme . . . (XXXVII.

2. 1) . . . agâmake araññe . . . pâcittiyassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti sattābakaraņiyena gacchati, kenaci ubbāļhā gacchati, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PACITTIYA, XL.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo tatth' eva Rājagahe vassam vasanti tattha hemantam tattha gimham, manussā., vipācenti: āhuudarikā bhikkhuninam disā andhakārā, na imāsam disā pakkhāyantīti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam, vipācentānam, atha kho tā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhūnam etam attham ārocesum, bhikkhū bhagavato., ārocesum, atha kho bhagavā etasmim nidāne etasmim pakaraņe dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: tena hi bhikkhave bhikkhuninam sikkhāpadam pannāpessāmi dasa atthavase paņīcea., evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadam uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni vassam vuttha carikam na pakkameyya antamaso chappancayojanani pi, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

vassam vutthå näma purimam vå temäsam pacchimam vå temäsam vutthå.

cârikam na pakkamissâmi antamaso chappañcayojanâni

piti dhuram nikkhittamatte apatti pacittiyassa. || I ||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā dutiyikam bhikkhunim na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PACITTIYA, XLI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena rañño Pasenadikosalassa uyyâne cittâgâre patibhanacittam katam hoti. bahu manussa cittagaram dassanāya gacchanti. chabbaggiyāpi bhikkhuniyo cittāgāram dassanāya agamamsu. manussā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo cittâgâram dassanâya gacchissanti sevyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussånam . . . vipåcentånam. yå tå bhikkhuniyo appiecha . . . vipacenti : katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo cittagaram dassanaya gacchissantiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo . . . gacchantiti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama bhikkhave chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo . . . gacchissanti. n'etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantn .

yā pana bhikkhunî rājāgāram vā cittāgāram vā ārāmam vā uyyānam vā pokkharaņim vā dassanāya gaccheyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti.

rājāgāram nāma yattha katthaci rañño kilitum ramitum katam hoti, cittāgāram nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kilitum ramitum katam hoti, ārāmo nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kilitum ramitum kato hoti, uyyānam nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kilitum ramitum katam hoti, pokkharani nāma yattha katthaci manussānam kilitum ramitum katā hoti.

dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkatassa. yattha thitā passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. dassanupacāram vijahitvā punappunam passati, āpatti pācittiyassa, ekamekam dassanāya gacchati, āpatti dukkatassa, yattha thitā passati, āpatti pācittiyassa, dassanupacāram vijahitvā punappunam passati, āpatti pācittiyassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti ārāme thitā passati, gacchantī vā āgacchantī vā passati, sati karaņīye gantvā passati, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikummikāyā 'ti. $\|2\|2\|$

PACITTIYA, XLII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo āsandim pi pallaūkam pi paribhunjanti. manussā vihāracārikam āhindantā passitvā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo āsandim pi pallaūkam pi paribhunjissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam... vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā... vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo ... paribhunjissantīti—pa—. saccam kira bhikkhuniyo... paribhunjissantīti. pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo... paribhunjantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo... paribhunjissantīt. n'etam bhikkhave appasannānam... uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhunî asandim va pallankam va pari-

bhuñjeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

åsandi näma atikkantappamänä vuocati. pallanko näma åharimehi välehi kato hoti.

paribhuñjeyyâ 'ti, tasmim abhinisîdati vā abhinipajjati vâ,

åpatti påcittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti āsandiyā pāde chinditvā paribhuñjati, pallankassa vāle chinditvā paribhuñjati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PACITTIYA, XLIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo suttam kantanti. manussā vihāracārikam āhiņdantā passitvā . . . vipācentī: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissantī seyyathāpī gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācentī: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissantītī . . . — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo suttam kantantītī, saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo suttam kantissantī, n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni suttam kanteyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

suttam nāma cha suttāni, khomam kappāsikam koseyyam kambalam sāṇam bhangam.

kanteyya 'ti sayam kantati, payoge dukkatam, ujjavujjave âpatti pacittivassa. || I ||

anāpatti kantitasuttam kantati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyâvaccam karonti. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ... vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyâvaccam karissantîti — pa — saccam kira bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyâvaccam karontîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo ... karissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam vâ pasâdâya ... uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunī gihiveyyā vaccam kareyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhunîti. gihiveyyavaccam nama agarikassa yagum va bhattam va khâdaniyam và pacati, sâṭakam vâ veṭṭhanam vâ dhovati,

apatti pacittiyassa. |1 |

anāpatti yāgupāne, saṃghabhatte, cetiyapūjāya, attano veyyāvaccakarassa yāgum vā bhattam vā khādaniyam vā pacati sāṭakam vā veṭṭhanam vā dhovati, ummattikāya, ādi-kammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, XLV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena ninatara bhikkhuni Thullanandam bhikkhunim upasamkamitvå etad avoca : eh' ayye imam adhikaranam vůpasamehiti. Thullanandå bhikkhuni sådhů 'ti patisunitvà n' eva vûpasameti na vûpasamaya ussukkam karoti. atha kho så bhikkhuni bhikkhuninam etam attham årocesi. ya tå bhikkhuniyo appiechà . . . vipåcenti : katham hi nåma ayyâ Thullanandâ bhikkhuniyâ eh' ayye imam adhikaranam vůpasamehiti vuccamáná sádhů 'ti patisunitvá n' eva vůpasamessati na vūpasamāva ussukkam karissatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . vûpasameti . . . karotiti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhuni . . . vûpasamessati . . . karissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni bhikkhuniya ch'ayye imam adhikaranam vupasamehiti vuccamana sadhu 'ti patisunitva sa paccha anantarayikini n' eva vupasameyya na vupasa-

måya ussukkam kareyya, påcittiyan ti. |1|

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunîti. bhikkhuniyā 'ti aññāya bhikkhuniyā.

adhikaranam nama cattari adhikaranani vivadadhikaranam anuvadadhikaranam apattadhikaranam kiccadhikaranam.

eh' ayye imam adhikaranam vûpasamehîti eh' ayye imam adhikaranam vînicchehî.

så pacchå anantarayikiniti asati antaraye.

n' eva vûpasameyyâ 'ti na sayam vûpasameyya. na vûpasamâya ussukkam kareyyâ 'ti na aññam ânâpeyya. n' eva vûpasamessâmi na vûpasamâya ussukkam karissâmîti dhuram nikkhittamatte âpatti pâcittiyassa. || I ||

upasampannāya upasampannasañāā adhikaraṇam n' eva vūpasameti na vūpasamāya ussukkam karoti, āpatti pācittiyassa. upasampannāya vematikā . . . upasampannāya anupasampannasañāā . . . āpatti pācittiyassa. anupasampannāya adhikaraṇam n' eva vūpasameti na vūpasamāya ussukkam
karoti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya upasampannasañāā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya vematikā, āpatti
dukkaṭassa. anupasampannāya anupasampannasañāā, āpatti
dukkaṭassa. [2]

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PACITTIYA, XLVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhunî naţânam pi . . . (XXVIII. 1. Instead of samanacîvaram deti [dassati] read sahatthâ khâdaniyam bhojaniyam deti [dassati]) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunî agārikassa vā paribbājakassa vā paribbājikāya vā sahatthā khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā dadeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuni.

agāriko nāma . . . (XXVIII. 2) . . . paribbājikasamāpannā. khādaniyam nāma pañca bhojanāni udakadantaponam thapetvā avasesam khādaniyam nāma. bhojaniyam nāma pañca bhojanāni . . . mamsam.

dadeyyå 'ti kåyena vå kåyapatibaddhena vå nissaggiyena

vå deti, åpatti påcittiyassa. udakadantaponam deti, åpatti dukkatassa. ||1||

anapatti dapeti na deti, upanikkhipitva deti, bahiralepam deti, ummattikāya, adikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

PACITTIYA, XLVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Thullananda bhikkhuni avasathaciyaram anissajjitvå paribhunjati. anna utuniyo bhikkhuniyo na labhanti. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiceha . . . vipacenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā āvasathacīvaram anissajjitvā paribhuñjissatîti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhuni . . . paribhuñjatiti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā blikkhuni . . . paribhunjissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

vå pana bhikkhuni avasathacivaram anissajjitvå paribhuñjeyya, pacittiyan ti. |1|

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

avasathacivaran nama utuniyo bhikkhuniyo paribhuñjantû 'ti dinnum hoti.

anissajjitvå paribhunjevyå 'ti dve tisso rattivo paribhunjitvå catuthadiyase dhovitvá bhikkhuniyá vá sikkhamánáya vá sâmaņeriyā vā anissajjitvā paribhuñjati, apatti pācittiyassa. ||1||

anissajjite anissajjitesaññå paribhuñjati, apatti pacittiyassa. anissajjite vematikā . . . anissajjite nissajjitasaññā . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. nissajjite anissajjitasaññâ, âpatti dukkatassa, nissajjite vematikā, apatti dukkatassa, nissajjite nissajjitasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anāpatti nissajjitvā paribhunjati, punapariyayena paribhuñjati, añña utuniyo bhikkhuniyo na honti, acehinnacîvarikāya, natthacīvarikāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādīkammi-

kâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PACITTIYA, XLVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Thullananda bhikkhuni avasatham anissajjitva cârikam pakkâmi. tena kho pana samavena Thullanandâya bhikkhuniya avasatho dayhati, bhikkhuniyo evam ahamsu: hand' ayye bhandakam nîharâmâ 'ti. ekaccâ evam âhamsu: na mayam ayye niharissama. yam kiñci nattham sabbam amhe abhiyunjissatiti. Thullananda bhikkhuni punad eva tam ávasatham paccágantvá bhikkhuniyo pucchí: ayye bhandakam niharittha 'ti. na mayam ayye niharimha 'ti. Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . vipaceti : katham hi nama bhikkhuniyo avasathe dayhamane bhandakam na niharissantiti. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiecha . . . vipacenti : katham hi nâma ayyà Thullanandâ âyasutham anissajjitvâ cârikam pakkamissatiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . pakkamiti, saccam bhagava, vigarahi buddho bhagaya; katham hi nama bhikkhaye Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . pakkamissati. n' etam bhikkhaye appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunî āvasatham anissajjitvā cārikam pakkameyya, pācittiyan ti. [1]

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti. åvasatho näma kavätabaddho vuccati.

anissajjitvå cârikam pakkameyya 'ti bhikkhuniya va sikkhumanaya va samaneriya va anissajjitva parikkhittassa avasathassa parikkhepam atikkamentiya apatti pacittiyassa. aparikkhittassa avasathassa upacaram atikkamentiya apatti pacittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti nissajjitvā pakkamati, sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāyu, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PACITTIYA, XLIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavano Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena ehabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo tiracehānavijjam pariyāpuņauti, manussā ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo tiracehānavijjam pariyāpuņissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti; katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo tiracehānavijjam pariyāpuņissantīti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo tiracehānavijjam pariyāpuņantīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave pariyāpuņissanti, n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu;

yā pana bhikkhunî tiracch anavijjam pariyapuņeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yà pana 'ti . . . adhippetà bhikkhuniti.

tiracchânavijjà năma yam kiñci bâhirakam anatthasamhitam.

pariyāpuņēyyā 'ti padena pariyāpuņāti, pade pade āpatti pācittiyassa. akkharāya pariyāpuņāti, akkharaakkharāya āpatti pācittiyassa. || I ||

anapatti lekham pariyapunati, dharanam pariyapunati, guttatthaya parittam pariyapunati, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, L.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana vor. iv. samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tiracchânavijjam vâcenti. manussâ ujjhâyanti . . . (XLIX. 1. Instead of pariyâpuṇanti, pariyâpuṇissanti, read, vâcenti, vâcessanti) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhunî tiracchānavijjam vāceyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

tiracchânavijjâ năma . . . văceyyâ 'ti padena văceti . . . (XLIX. 2. Instead of pariyâpuņāti read vāceti) . . . âdi-kammikâyâ 'ti. || 2 ||

cittàgaravaggo pañcamo.

PACITTIYA, LI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiya m viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhû gāmakāvāse ekacīvarā civarakammam karonti, bhikkhuniyo anāpuechā ārāmam pavisitvā yena te bhikkhû ten' upasamkamimsu, bhikkhû ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo anāpuechā ārāmam pavisissantīti — pa — saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pavisantīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . pavisissantī, n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . , nddisantu;

ya pana bhikkhunî anapuecha aramam paviseyya, pacittiyan ti.

evan o' idam bhagavata bhikkhuninam sikkhapadam pannattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena te bhikkhû tamhâ âvâsâ pakkamimsu. bhikkhuniyo ayyâ pakkantâ 'tî ârâmam nâgamamsu. atha kho te bhikkhû punad eva tam âvâsam paccâgaechimsa. bhikkhuniyo ayyâ âgatâ 'tî âpuechâ ârâmam pavisitvâ yena te bhikkhû ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamka-

mitvå te bhikkhû abhivådetvå ekamantam atthamsu. ekamantam thitá kho tá bhikkhuniyo te bhikkhû etad avocum: kissa tumbe bhaginiyo aramam n' eva sammajjittha na paniyam paribhojaniyam upatthāpitthā 'ti. bhagavatā avyā sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti na anāpucehā ārāmo pavisitabbo 'ti, tena mayam na âgamimhâ 'ti. bhagavato etam attham åroessum. anujänämi bhikkhave santam bhikkhum åpuechå ārāmam pavisitum, evan ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhåpadam uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni santam bhikkhum anapuccha a ramam paviseyya, pâcittiyan ti.

evañ e' idam . . . paññattam hoti. |2|

tena kho pana samayena te bhikkhû tamba avasa pakkamitvå punad eva tam äväsam paccägacchimsu. bhikkhuniyo ayya pakkanta 'ti anapuccha aramam pavisimsu, tasam kukkuceam ahosi: bhagayatà bhikkhuninam sikkhapadam paññattam na santam bhikkhum anapuccha aramo pavisitubbo 'ti mayañ ca santam bhikkhum anâpucchâ ârâmam pavisimhā. kacci nu kho mayam pācittiyam āpattim āpannā 'ti. blagavato . . . årocesum, evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni janam sabhikkhukam aramam anapucchá pavíseyya, pácittiyan ti. |3|

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

jânâti nâma sâmam và jânâti aññe vâ tassă ârocenti te vâ arocenti.

sabhikkhuko nama aramo yattha bhikkhû rukkhamûle pi vasanti.

anápucchá árámam pavisevyá ti bhikkhum vá sámaneram vå åråmikam vå anåpucehå parikkhittassa åråmassa parikkhepam atikkâmentiyâ âpatti pâcittiyassa. aparikkhittassa ârâmassa upacaram okkamantiya apatti pacittiyassa. ||1||

sabhikkhuke sabhikkhukasaññå santam bhikkhum anapucchâ ârâmam pavisati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. sabhikkhuke vematika . . . apatti dukkatassa. sabhikkhuke abhikkhukasaññå . . . anâpatti. abhikkhuke sabhikkhukasaññå, åpatti dukkatassa. abhikkhuke vematikå, åpatti dukkatassa. abhikkhuke abhikkhukasaññå, anåpatti. ||2||

anapatti santam bhikkhum apuccha pavisati, asantam bhikkhum anapuccha pavisati, sisanulokika gacchati, yattha bhikkhuniyo sannipatita honti tattha gacchati, aramena maggo hoti, gilanaya, apadasu, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. [3]4]

PÂCITTIYA, LII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Vesâliyam viharati Mahavane kûtagarasalayam, tenakho pana samayena âyasmato Upālissa upajjhāyo āyasmā Kappitako susāne viharati, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyanam bhikkhuninam mahatara bhikkhuni kalamkata hoti. ehabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo tam bhikkhunim nîharitvâ âyasmato Kappitakassa vihârassa avidûre jhâpetvâ thûpam katvâ gantvå tasmim thūpe rodanti. atha kho ayasmā Kappitako tena saddena ubbájho tam thúpam bhinditvá pakiresi. chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo imina Kappitakena ambakam ayyaya thûpo bhinno, banda nam ghâtemâ 'ti mantesum. aññatara bhikkhunî âyasmato Upālissa etam attham arocesi. ayasma Upali ayasmato Kappitakassa etam attham arocesi. atha kho ayasmā Kappitako vihārā nikkhamitvā nilino aechi. atha kho chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo yenayasmato Kappitakassa viharo ten' upasamkamimsu, upasamkamitva ayasmato Kappitakassa vihāram pāsāņehi ca leddūbi ca ottharāpetvā mato Kappitako 'ti pakkamimsu, atha kho avasma Kappitako tasså rattiya accayena pubbanhasamayam nivasetva pattacivaram adaya Vesalim pindaya pavisi. addasamsu kho chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo ayasmantam Kappitakam pindaya carantam, disvåna evam åhamsu : ayam Kappitako jivati, ko nu kho amhâkam mantam samharatîti. assosum kho chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo: ayyena kira Upâlinâ amhâkam manto samhato 'ti, ta ayasmantam Upalim akkosunsu: katham hi nāma ayam kasāvato malamajjano nihînajaceo ambākam mantam samharissatiti. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiecha . . .

vipåcenti: katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo avyam Upālim akkosissantīti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo Upâlim akkosantîti. saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagava: katham hi nama bhikkhave chabbaggiya . . . akkosissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni bhikkhum akkoseyya va pari-

bháseyya vá, pácittiyan ti. |1|

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti. bhikkhun ti upasampannam.

akkosevya và 'ti dasahi và akkosavatthûhi akkosati etesam. vå aññatarena, åpatti påcittiyassa. paribhäseyya vå 'ti bha-

yam upadamseti, apatti pacittivassa. |1 ||

upasampanne upasampannasaññà akkosati vâ paribhâsati vå, åpatti påcittiyassa. upasampanne vematikå . . . upasampanne anupasampaunasaññà . . . àpatti pâcittiyassa. anupasampannam akkosati vå paribhåsati vå, åpatti dukkatassa. unupasampanne upasampannasañña, apatti dukkaṭassa. anupasampanne vematikā, apatti dukkatassa. anupasampanne anupasampannasaññá, apatti dukkatassa, #2#

anapatti atthapurekkharaya, dhammapurekkharaya, anusasanipurekkhârâya, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||3||2||

PACITTIYA, LIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikussa arame. tena kho pana samayena Candakalı bhikkhuni bhandanakarika hoti kalahakârikâ vivâdakârikâ bhassakârikâ samghe adhikaranakârikā. Thullanandā bhikkhuni tassā kamme kariyamāne patikkosati. tena kho pana samayena Thullanandâ bhikkhuni gamakam agamasi kenacid eya karaniyena. atha kho bhikkhunisamgho Thullananda bhikkhuni pakkanta 'ti Candakālim blikkhunim apattiyā adassane ukkhipi. Thullananda bhikkhuni gamake tam karaniyam tîretva punad eva

Såvatthim paccågacchi. Candakali bhikkhuni Thullanandava bhikkhuniyâ âgacchantiyâ n' eva âsanam paññâpesi na pâdodakam pådapitham pådakathalikam upanikkhipi na paccuggantvå pattacîvaram paţiggahesi na paniyena apucchi. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî Çandakâlim bhikkhunim etad avoca: kissa tvam ayye mayi agacchantiya n' eva asanam pannapesi na pådodakam . . . ápacchiti. evam h' etam avve hoti yathâ tam anâthâyâ 'ti. kissa pana tvam ayye anâthâ 'ti. imá mam ayye bhikkhuniyo ayam anáthá appaññátá n' atthi imisså koci pativattà 'ti apattiva adassane ukkhipimsů 'ti. Thullananda bhikkhunî bala eta abyatta eta n' eva jananti kammam vå kammadosam vå kammavipattim vå kammasampattim và 'ti candikatâ gaņam paribhāsi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchâ . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma ayyâ Thullananda candikata ganam paribhasissatiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni . . . paribhâsîti. saccam bhagavă. vigarahi buddho bhagavă: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî . . . paribhásissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannáman . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni candikata ganam paribhaseyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhunîti. candikatå näma kodhanå vuccati. gano näma bhikkhunîsamgho vuccati.

paribhāseyyā 'ti bālā etā abyattā etā n' eva jānanti . . . kammasampattim vā 'ti paribhāsati, āpatti pācittiyassa, sambahulā bhikkhuniyo vā ekabbikkhunim vā anupasampannam vā paribhāsati, āpatti dukkatassa.

anâpatti atthapurekkhârâya . . . (sce LII, 2- 3) âdikammikâyâ 'ti. || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, LIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena añāataro brāhmaņo bhikkhuniyo nimantetvā bhojesi. bhikkhuniyo bhuttāvî pavāritā nātikulāni gantvā ekacca bhuñjimsu, ekacca pindapatam adaya agamamsu. atha kho so brahmano pativissake etad avoca : bhikkhuniyo mavâ avvâ santappitâ, etha tumbe pi santappessâmîti. te evam Ahamsu: kim tvam ayyo amhe santappessasi, yapi tavå nimantità tâpi ambākam gharāni âgantvā ekaccā bhuñjimsu, ekacca pindapatam adaya agamamsû 'ti. atha kho so brâhmano ujjhâyati khiyati vipâceti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo amhākam ghare bhuñjitvā aññatra bhuñjissanti, na câham patibalo yâvadattham dâtun ti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tassa brahmanassa . . . vipacentassa. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti; katham hi nama bhikkhuniyo bhuttavî pavarita annatra bhunjissantiti - pa - saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo bhuttavî pavarita mnatra bhunjantîti, saccam bhagava. vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhaye . . . bhuñjissantîti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni nimantita va pavarita va khadaniyam vâ bhojaniyam và khâdeyya vâ bhuñjeyya vâ, pacittiyan ti. |1|

vå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti.

nimantità nama pancannam bhojananam annatarena bhojanena nimantită. pavârită nâma, asanam pañoâyati, bhojanam paññavati, hatthapase thità abhiharati, patikkhepo paññavati.

khādaniyam nāma pañca bhojanāni yāgum yāmakālikam sattāhakālikam vāvajīvikam thapetvā avasesam khādaniyam nāma, bhojaniyam nāma panca bhojanāni . . . mamsam. khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti puţigunhâti, apatti dukkaţassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pācittiyassa. yāmakālikam sattāhakâlikam yavajîvikam âhâratthâya paţiganhâti, âpatti dukkatassa. ajihohare ajihohare apatti dukkatassa. 11

anapatti nimantità appavarità yagum pivati, samike apaloketvá bhuñjati, yámakálikam sattáhakálikam yávajívikam sati paccave paribhuñjati, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PACITTIYA, LV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena aññatará bhikkhunî Savatthiyam aññatarissâ visikhâya piṇdâya caramânâ yena aññataram kulam ten' upasamkami, upasamkamitvå pannatte åsane nisidi, atha kho te manusså tam bhikkhunim bhojetvå etad avocum: aññåpi ayye bhikkhuniyo agaechantû 'ti, atha kho sa bhikkhunî katham hi nama bhikkhuniyo nagaceheyyun ti bhikkhuniyo upasamkamitvå etad avoca: amukasmim avye okase våla sunakhå cando balibaddo cikkhallo okaso, må kho tattha agamitthå 'ti. aññatarāpi bhikkhuni tussā visikhāya pindāya caramânâ yena tam kulam ten' upasamkamî, upasamka-mitvà pañnatte asane nisidi. atha kho te manussa tam bhikkhunim bhojetvå etad avocum: kissa ayye bhikkhuniyo na ågacchantiti. atha kho så bhikkhuni tesam manussånam etam attham firocesi. manussa . . . vipacenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhunî kulam maccharâyissatiti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhani kalam maccharayatiti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhunî kulam maccharayissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni kulamaccharini assa, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

kulam nāma . . . suddakulam.

maccharini asså 'ti katham bhikkhuniyo nagaccheyyun ti bhikkhuninam santike kulassa avannam bhasati, apatti pacittiyassa. kulassa va santike bhikkhuninam avannam bhasati, apatti pacittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti kulam na maccharāyantī santam yeva ādīnavam ācikkhati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PACITTIYA, LVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Ānāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena sambahulā bhikkhuniyo gāmakāvāse vassam vutthā Sāvatthim agamamsu, bhikkhuniyo tā bhikkhuniyo etad avocum; katth' ayyāyo vassam vutthā, kacci ovādo iddho abosīti, n' atth' ayye tattha bhikkhu, kuto ovādo iddho bhavissatīti, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo abhikkhuke āvāse vassam vasissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhuve bhikkhuniyo... vasantīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo... vasissanti, n' etam bhikkhave appasamaānam... uddisantu;

ya pana bhikkhuni abhikkhuke avase vassam vaseyya, pacittiyan ti | 1 |

yå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhunîti.

abhikkhuko nâma âvâso na sakkā hoti ovādāya vā samvāsāya vā gantum.

vassam vasissämiti senäsanam pannäpeti päniyam paribhojaniyam upatthäpeti parivenam sammajjati, apatti dukkatassa, saha arunuggamanä apatti päcittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti vassupagatā bhikkhû pakkantā vā honti vibbhantā vā kālaṃkatā vā pakkhasaṃkantā vā, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PACITTIYA, LVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikussa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena sambahalā bhikkhuniyo gāmakāvāse vassam vutthā Sāvatthim agamamsu, bhikkhuniyo tā bhikkhuniyo etad avocum: katth' ayyāyo vassam vutthā, bhikkhusamgho pavårito'ti. na mayam ayye bhikkhusamgham pavåremå'ti. yå tå bhikkhuniyo appicchå . . . vipåcenti: katham hi nama bhikkhuniyo vassam vutthå bhikkhusamgham na pavåressantiti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhusamgham na pavåressantiti . . . na pavårentiti. saccam bhagavå. vigarahi buddho bhagavå: katham hi nama bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . na pavåressanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhunî vassam vuttha ubhatosamghe tîhi thanehi na pavareyya ditthena va sutena va parisankaya va, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti,

vassam vutthå nåma purimam vå temäsam pacchimam vå

temāsam vutthā.

ubhatosamghe tîhi thânehî na pavāressāmi ditthena vā sutena vā parisankāya vā 'ti dhuram nikkhittamatte āpattī pācittiyassa. ||1||

anapatti sati antaraye, pariyesitva na labhati, gilanaya,

âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PACITTIYA, LVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmim Nigrodhārāme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhu bhikkhun ūpassayam upasamkamitvā chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ovadanti. bhikkhuniyo chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo etad avocum: eth' ayye ovādam gamissāmā 'ti. yam hi mayam ayye gaccheyyāma ovādassa kāranā, ayyā chabbaggiyā idh' eva āgantvā amhe ovadantīti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ovādam na gacchissantītī — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ovādam na gacchantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ovādam na gacchissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni ovadaya va samvasaya va na gaecheyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

ovado nama attha garudhamma, samvaso nama ekakammam ekuddeso samasikkhata.

ovádáya vá samvásáya vá na gacehissámíti dhuram

nikkhittamatte åpatti påcittiyassa. | I ||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā dutiyikam bhikkhunim na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti, ||2||2||

PACITTIYA, LIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo uposatham pi na puechanti ovādam pi na yācanti. bhikkhu ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo uposatham pi na puechissanti ovādam pi na yācissantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . na yācantīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . na yācissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

anvaddhamāsam bhikkhuniyā bhikkhusamghato dve dhammā paccāsimsitabbā uposathapucchakañ ca ovādūpasamkamanañ ca. tam atikkāmentiyā pācittiyan ti. [1]

anvaddhamâsan ti anuposathikam.

uposatho nama dve uposatha catuddasiko ca pannarasiko ca.

ovado nama attha garudhamma.

uposatham pi na pucchissāmi ovādam pi na yācissāmīti dhuram nikkhittamatte . . . (LVIII. 2. 1-2) . . . âdi-kammikāyā 'ti. || 2 ||

PACITTIYA, LX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavà Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme, tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî pasakhe jâtam gandam purisena saddhim eken' ekâ bhedâpesi, atha kho so puriso tam bhikkhunim dûsetam upakkamî, sâ vissaram akâsî, bhikkhuniyo upadhâvitvâ tam bhikkhunim etad avocum; kissa tvam ayye vissaram akâsîtî, atha kho sâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunînam etam attham ârocesî, yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appicchâ... vipâcentî; katham hi nâma bhikkhunî pasâkhe jâtam gandam purisena saddhim eken' ekâ bhedâpessatîtî —pa—, saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhunî... bhedâpesîtî, saccam bhagavâ, vigarahî buddho bhagavâ; katham hi nâma bhikkhave bhikkhunî... bhedâpessatî. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam , ... uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhunî pasakhe jatam gandam va rûhitam va anapaloketva samgham va ganam va purisena saddhim eken' eka bhedapoyya va phalapeyya va dhovapeyya va alimpapeyya va bandhapeyya va mocapeyya va, pacittiyan

ti. |1|

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti. pasākhan nāma adhonābhi ubbhajānumaņḍalam. jātan ti tattha jātam.

gando nâma yo koci gando. rûhitam nâma yam kiñci vano. anapaloketvâ 'ti anapucehâ.

samgho nāma bhikkhunisamgho vuecati. gaņo nāma sambahulā bhikkhuniyo vuccanti.

puriso nāma manussapuriso na yakkho na peto na tiracchānagato viñňů patibalo důsetum.

saddhin ti ekato.

eken' ekà 'ti puriso e' eva hoti bhikkhunl ea.

bhinda 'ti anapeti, apatti dukkatassa. bhinne apatti pacittiyassa. phalehiti anapeti, apatti dukkatassa. phalite apatti pacittiyassa. dhova 'ti (alimpa 'ti, bandhahiti, mocehîti) ânapeti, âpatti dukkațassa. dhote (litte, baddhe, mutte) âpatti păcittiyassa. || 1 ||

anapatti apaloketva bhedapeti va phalapeti va . . . mocapeti va, yo koci vinnu dutiyo hoti, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

Arâmavaggo chattho.

PÂCITTIYA, LXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vuṭṭhāpenti. sā pindāya carati, manussā evam āhamsu; deth' ayyāya bhikkham, garubhārā ayyā 'ti, manussā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vuṭṭhāpessantīti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam . . . vipācentānam yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vuṭṭhāpessantīti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vuṭṭhāpessantīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhāpessantīti, n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni gabbhinim vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyan ti. ∥1∥

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuniti. gubbhini nâma âpannasattâ vuccati.

vutthāpeyyā 'ti upasampādeyya, vutthāpessāmīti gaņam vā ācarinim vā pattam vā cīvaram vā pariyesati sīmam vā sammannati, āpatti dukkatassa. ñattiyā dukkatam, dvīhi kammavācāhi dukkatā, kammavācāpariyosāne upajjhāyāya āpatti pācittīyassa, gaņassa ca ācariniyā ca āpatti dukkatassa. ||1||

gabbhiniya gabbhinisañña vuṭṭhāpeti, apatti pācittiyassa. gabbhiniya vematika vuṭṭhāpeti, apatti dukkaṭassa. gabbhiniya agabbhinisañña vuṭṭhāpeti, anapatti. agabbhiniya gabbhinisaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. agabbhiniyâ vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. agabbhiniyâ agabbhinisaññâ, anāpatti. ||2||

anapatti gabbhinim agabbhinisañña vuttbapeti, agabbhinim agabbhinisañña vuttbapeti, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. ||3||2||

PACITTIYA, LXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo pāyantim vuṭṭhāpenti, sā piṇdāya carati, manussā evam āhamsu; deth' ayyāya bhikkham, sadutiyikā ayyā 'ti, manussā . . . vipācenti; katham hī nāma . . . (LXI. 1. Insteud of gabbhinim read pāyantim) . . . uddisantu;

ya pana bhikkhuni payantim vutthapeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti.
pāyantī nāma mātā vā hoti dhātī vā.
vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. Read pāyantiyā pāyantisaññā, apāyantisaññā, etc.) . . . âdikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikham sikkhamānam vuṭṭhāpenti, tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyam vā akappiyam vā, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicehā, . . vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham sikkhamānam vuṭṭhāpessantīti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpentīti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpessantī.

n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam va pasadaya — pa vigarahitvà dhammim katham katvà bhikkhû amantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave sikkhamānāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhasammutim datum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dåtabbå, tåya sikkhamånåya samgham upasamkamitvå ekamsam uttaråsangam karitvå bhikkhuninam påde vanditvá ukkutikam nisíditvá añjalim paggahetvá evam assa vacaniyo: aham ayye itthannâmâ itthannâmâya ayyâya sikkhamana samgham dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhasammutim yacamîti. dutiyam pi yacitabba — pa — tatiyam pi yacitabba. byattaya bhikkhuniya patibalaya samgho ñapetabbo: sunâtu me ayye samgho, ayam itthannâmâ itthannāmāya ayyāya sikkhamānā saṃghaṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhâsammutim yâcati, yadi samghassa pattakallam, samgho itthannâmâya sikkhamânâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhâsammutim dadeyya. esä ñatti. sunâtu me ayye saṃgho. ayaṃ itthannâmâ . . . yâcati. saṃgho itthannâmâya . . . deti. yassâ ayyâya khamati itthannamaya sikkhamanaya dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutiyā dānam sā tunh' assa. yassā na kkhamati, så bhåseyya. dinnå samghena itthannämäya sikkhamänäya dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhasammuti, khamati . . . dhāravāmīti.

så sikkhamånå evam vadehîti vattabbå: pånåtipåtä veramanim dve vassåni avîtikkammasamådånam samådiyåmi,
adinnådånå veramanim . . . samådiyåmi; abrahmacariyå
. . . musåvådå . . . surämerayamajjapamådatthånå . . .
vikålabhojanå veramanim dve vassåni avîtikkammasamådånam samådiyåmîti.

atha kho bhagavā tā bhikkhuniyo anekapariyāyena vigarahitvā dubbharatāya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadam uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni dve vassani chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham sikkhamanam vutthapeyya, pacittiyan ti. 11

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti. dve vassânîti dve samvaccharânî. asikkhitasikkhā nāma sikkhā vā na dinnā hoti dinnā vā sikkhā kupitā.

vuţţhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . âcariniyā ca âpatti dukkatassa, || 1 ||

dhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ vuṭṭhâpeti, âpatti pâcittiyassa. dhammakamme vematikâ . . . dhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ âpatti pâcittiyassa. adhammakamme dhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme vematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. adhammakamme adhammakammasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. ||2||

anapatti dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamanam vutthapeti, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. ||3||2||

PACITTIYA, LXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamanam samghena asammatam vutthapenti. bhikkhuniyo evam âhamsu : etha sikkhamana imam janatha imam detha imam aharatha imina attho imam kappiyam karothā 'ti. tā evam āhamsu: na mayam ayye sikkhamānā, bhikkhuniyo mayan ti. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiecha . . . vipacenti: katham hi nama bhikkhuniyo dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamanam samghena asammatam vutthapessantīti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vutthapentiti, saccam bhagaya. vigarahi buddho bhagaya: katham hi nama bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vutthåpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam vå pasâdâya — pa — vigarahitvâ dhammim katham katvâ bhikkhû âmantesi : anujânâmi bhikkhave dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaya sikkhamanaya vutthanasammutim dâtum, evañ ca pana bhikkhave dâtabbâ, tâya dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaya sikkhamanaya samgham upasamkamitva . . (LXIII. 1) . . . vacaniyo:

aham ayye itthannâmâ itthannâmâya ayyâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ sikkhamânâ saṃgham vuṭṭbânasammutin yâcâmìti. dutiyam pi . . . (LXIII. 1. Instead of sikkhamânâ read dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ sikkhamânâ; instead of dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhâsammuti read vuṭṭbânasammuti) . . . dhârayâmîti.

atha kho bhagavå tå bhikkhuniyo anekapariyayena vigarahitva . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamanam samghena asammatam vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

dve vassânîti dve samvaccharâni.

sikkhitasikkhå näma ehasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhå.

asammata nama nattidutiyena kammena vatthanasammuti na dinna hoti.

vutthåpeyyä 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anåpatti dve vassåni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamånam samghena sammatam vutthåpeti, ummattikåya, ådikammikåyå 'ti. ||2||

PACITTIYA, LXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ūnadvādasavassam gihigatam vuṭṭhāpenti, tā akkhamā honti sītassa uṇhassa jighacchāya pipāsāya damsamakasavātātapasirimsapasamphassānam duruttānam durāgatānam vacanapathānam uppannānam sārīrikānam vedanānam dukkhānam tibbānam kharānam kaṭukānam asātānam amanāpānam pāṇaharānam anadhivāsakajātikā honti. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo ūnadvādasavassam gihigatam vuṭṭhāpessantīti—pa— saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpentīti. saccam bhagavā, vigarabi buddho bhagavā: ka-

tham hi nama bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti. ûnadvādasavassā bhikkhave gihigatā akkhamā hoti sîtassa . . . anadhivāsakajātikā hoti. dvādasavassā ca kho bhikkhave gihigatā khamā hoti sîtassa . . . adhivāsakajātikā hoti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni unadvadasavassam gihigatam

vutthåpeyya, päcittiyan ti. |1|

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti. ûnadvādasavassā nāma appattadvādasavassā, gihigatā nāma purisantaragatā vuccati. vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . âcariniyā ca āpattī dukkatassa, || I ||

ûnadvådasavassåya ûnadvådasavassasaññå vuṭṭhâpeti, åpatti påcittiyassa. ûn° vematikā vuṭṭhāpeti, åpatti dukkaṭassa. ûn° paripuṇṇasaññå vuṭṭhâpeti, anàpatti. paripuṇṇadvådasavassasaññå, åpatti dukkaṭassa. par vematikå, åpatti dukkaṭassa. par paripuṇṇasaññå, anåpatti. ||2||

anāpatti ūnadvādasavassam paripuņņasañāā vuṭṭhāpeti, paripunṇadvādasavassam paripuṇṇasañāā vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PACITTIYA, LXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripunnadvādasavassam gihigatam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpenti. tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyam vā akappiyam vā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti : katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo paripunnadvādasavassam gihigatam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpessantīti — pa — . saccam kira . . . vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhāpessantī. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam vā pasādāya — pa — vigarahitvā

dhammim katham katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: anujānāmi bhi-kkhave paripunņadvādasavassāya gihigatāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhāsammutim dātum. evan ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā. tāya paripunņadvādasavassāya gihigatāya saṃgham upasaṃkamitvā . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . vacanīyo: aham ayye itthannāmā itthannāmāya ayyāya paripunņadvādasavassā gihigatā saṃgham . . . (LXIII. 1. Instead of sikkhamānā read paripunņadvādasavassā gihigatā) . . . dhārayāmīti.

så paripunnadvådasavasså gihigatå evam vadehiti vattabbå . . . (LXIII. 1) . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhunî paripunnadvadasavassam gihigatam dve vassani chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vatthapeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'tî . . . adhîppetâ bhikkhunîti. parîpuṇṇadvâdasavassâ nâma pattadvâdasavassâ. gihigatâ nâma purisantaragatâ vuccati.

dve vassânîtî . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti paripuṇṇadvâdasavassaṃ gihigataṃ dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ vuṭṭhâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

PACITTIYA, LXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripunnadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham samghena asammatam vuṭṭhāpenti, bhikkhuniyo evam âhamsu; etha sikkhamânâ...(LXIV.1)...katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo paripunnadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham samghena asammatam vuṭṭhāpessantîti...bhikkhû âmantesi; anujânâmi bhikkhave paripunnadvâdasavassâya gihigatâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâya vuṭṭhānasammutim dâtum, evañ ca pana bhikkhave dātabbâ, tâya paripunnadvâdasa-

vassâya gihigatâya dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâya saṃghaṃ upasaṃkamitvā . . . (LXIII. 1) . . .
vacanîyo: ahaṃ ayye itthannâmâ itthannâmâya ayyâya paripuṇṇadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ dve vassâni chasu dhammesu
sikkhitasikkhā saṃghaṃ vuṭṭhânasaṃmutiṃ yâcâmîti. dutiyam pi . . . (LXIII. 1 Instead of sikkhamânâ read paripuṇṇadvâdasavassâ gihigatâ dve vassâni chasu dhammesu
sikkhitasikkhâ; instead of dve vassâni chasu dhammesu
sikkhāsaṃmuti read vuṭṭbânasaṃmuti) . . . dhârayâmîti.

atha kho bhagavâ tâ bhikkhuniyo anekapariyâyena vigarahîtvâ . . . uddisantu :

yā pana bhikkhunī paripuņņadvādasavassam gihigatam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham samghena asammatam vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhunîti.
paripuṇṇadvadasavassa nama pattadvadasavassa.
gihigata nama purisantaragata vuccati.
dve vassanîti dve samvaccharani.
sikkhitasikkha nama chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkha.
asammata nama nattidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhānasammuti
na dinna hoti.

votthåpeyyå 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anåpatti paripuṇṇadvådasavassaṃ gihigataṃ dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṃ saṃghena sammataṃ votthåpeti, ummattikâya, ådikammikâyā 'ti. ||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī sahajīvinim vuṭṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n' eva anuggaņhāti na anuggaņhāpeti, tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyam vā akappiyam vā, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā sahajīvinim vuṭṭhāpetvā dve vassāni n' eva

anugganhissati na anugganhāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . na anugganhāpetīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanaudā bhikkhunī . . . na anugganhāpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu :

yá pana bhikkhuní sahajívíním vutthápetvá dve vassání n' eva anugganheyya na anugganhápeyya, pácittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhunîti. sahajîvinî nama saddhiviharinî vuccati. vuţthapetva 'ti upasampadetva. dve vassanîti dve samvaccharani.

n' eva anugganheyyâ 'ti na sayam anugganheyya uddesena paripucchâya ovâdena anusâsaniyâ, na anugganhâpeyyâ 'ti na aññam ânâpeyya.

dve vassåni n' eva anuggaņhissāmi na anuggaņhāpessāmīti dhuram nikkhittamatte āpatti pācittivassa. || I ||

anâpatti sati antarâye, pariyesitvâ na labhati, gilânâya, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PACITTIYA, LXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo vuṭṭhāpitam pavattinim dve vassāni nānubandhanti, tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyam vā akappiyam vā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo vuṭṭhāpitam pavattinim dve vassāni nānubandhissantīti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . nānubandhantīti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo . . . nānubandhissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yâ pana bhikkhunî vutthâpitam pavattinim dve vassâni nânubandheyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . , . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

vuţţhâpitan ti upasampāditam. pavattinī nāma upajjhā vuccati.

dve vassânîti dve samvaccharâni,

nânubandheyyâ 'tî na sayam upatthaheyya. dve vassânî nânubandhissâmîtî dhuram nikkhittamatte âpattî pâcittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti upajjhā bālā vā hoti alajjinī vā, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī sahajīvinim vuṭṭhāpetvā n' eva vūpakāsesi na vūpakāsāpesi, sāmiko aggabesi. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti: katham bi nāma ayyā Thullanandā sahajīvinim vuṭṭhāpetvā n' eva vūpakāsessati na vupakāsāpessati, sāmiko aggabesi. sac' āyam bhikkhunī pakkantā assa, na ca sāmiko gaṇheyyā 'ti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī sahajīvinim vuṭṭhāpetvā n' eva vūpakāsesi na vūpakāsāpesi, sāmiko aggabesīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave . . . n' eva vūpakāsessati na vūpakāsāpessati, sāmiko aggabesi. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhunî sahajîvinim vuţthapetva n' eva vapakaseyya na vapakasapeyya antamaso chappancayojanani pi, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . bhikkhunīti. sahajīvinī nāma saddhivihārinī vuccati. vuṭṭhāpetvā 'ti upasampādetvā. n' eva vûpakûseyyê 'ti na sayam vûpakûseyya. na vûpakûsêpeyyê 'ti na aññam ânûpeyya. n' eva vûpakûsessêmi na vûpakûsêpessêmi antamaso chappañcayojanêni pîti dhuram nikkhittamatte âpatti pêcittiyassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā dutiyikam bhikkhunim na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā

'ti. ||2||2||

gabbhinivaggo sattamo.

PACITTIYA, LXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ûnavîsativassam kumāribhūtam vuṭṭhāpenti, tā akkhamā honti sītassa . . . (LXV. Instead of ûnadvādasavassā gihigatā read ûnavîsativassā kumāribhūtā; instead of dvādasavassā read vīsativassā) . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni ûnavîsativassam kumaribhûtam vuţthāpeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti. ûnavīsativassā nāma appattavīsativassā. kumārībhūtā nāma sāmaņerī vuccati. vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXV. 2. Read ûnavīsativassā, paripuṇṇavīsativassā) . . . ādikammīkāyā 'ti. || 2 ||

PACITTIYA, LXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripunnavisativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuţthâpenti. tā bālā . . . (LXVI. 1. Instead of paripuņņadvādasavassam gihigatam read paripuņņavisatīvassam kumārībhūtam) . . . bhikkhū āmantesi : anujānāmi bhikkhave aṭṭhārasavassāya kumārībhūtāya dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhūsammutim dātum, evan ca pana bhikkhave dātabbā : tāya aṭṭhārasavassāya kumārībhūtāya saṃgham upasaṃkamitvā . . . (LXVI. 1. Instead of paripuṇṇadvād gihig read aṭṭhārasavassā kumārībhūtā) . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni paripunnavisativassam kumaribhûtam dve vassani chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vutthapeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti. paripuṇṇavîsativassâ nâma pattavîsativassâ. kumâribhûtâ nâma sâmaṇerî vuccati.

dve vassânîti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti paripuṇṇavîsativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 2 ||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripunnavisativassam kumāribhūtam dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṃghena asammatam vuṭṭhāpenti. bhikkhuniyo evam āhaṃsu: etha sikkhamānā imam jānātha imam detha imam āharatha iminā attho imam kappiyam karothā 'ti, tā evam āhaṃsu: na mayam ayye sikkhamānā, bhikkhuniyo mayan ti, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā . . . vipācenti: kathaṃ hi nāma bhikkhuniyo . . (LXVII. 1. Instead of paripunṇadvādasavo gihigō read paripunṇavīsativo kumāribho) . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni paripunnavisativassam kumaribhutam dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham samghena asammatam vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyan ti. |1| ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhunîti.
paripunnavîsativassa nama pattavîsativassa.
kumaribhûta nama samanerî vuccati.
dve vassanîti dve samvaccharani.
sikkhitasikkha nama chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkha.
asammata nama nattidutiyena kammena vuţtbanasammuti

na dinnâ hoti,
vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti paripuṇṇavīsatīvassam kumārībhūtum dve vassāni chasu dhammesu sīkkhitasīkkham saṃghena sammatam vuṭṭhāpeti,

ummattikāya, adikammikāya 'ti. |2|

PACITTIYA, LXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ûnadvādasavassā vuṭṭhāpenti, tā bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyam vā akappiyam vā, saddhivihāriniyo pi bālā honti abyattā na jānanti kappiyam vā akappiyam vā. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo ûnadvādasavassā vuṭṭhāpessantīti —pa—. saccam kira bhikkhave . . . vuṭṭhāpentīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma . . . vuṭṭhāpessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhunî ûnadvadasavassa vuţthapeyya,

pacittiyan ti. |1|

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti. ūnadvādasavassā nāma appattadvādasavassā.

vatthāpeyyā 'ti . . . (LXI. 2. 1) . . . âcariniyā ca āpatti dukkatassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti paripunņadvādasavassā vutthāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PACITTIYA, LXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo paripunnadvadasayassa samghena asammatā vutthāpenti, tā bālā honti . . . (LXXIV. 1. Instead of unadvådasavasså read paripunnadvådasavasså samghena asammata) . . . n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam vá pasádáya - pa - vigarahitvá dhammim katham katvá bhikkhû ámantesi : anujánámi bhikkhave paripunnadvådasavassåya bhikkhuniya vutthåpanasammutim dåtum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dâtabbâ. tâya paripuṇṇadvâdasavassāya bhikkhuniyā saṃgham upasaṃkamitvā ekaṃsaṃ uttaråsangam karitvå vuddhånam bhikkhuninam påde vanditvá ukkutikam nisíditvá añjalim paggahetvá evam assa vacaniyo: aham ayye itthannama paripunnadvadasavasså bhikkhunî samgham vutthâpanasammutim yâcâmîti. dutiyam pi yacitabba — pa — tatiyam pi yacitabba. sa bhikkhunî samghena paricchitabbâ byattâyam bhikkhunî lajjinîtî, sace bâlâ ca hoti alajjinî ca, na dâtabbâ. sace bålå hoti lajjinî, na dåtabbå. sace byattå hoti alajjinî, na dâtabbă. sace byattă ca hoti lajjinî ca, dâtabbă. evañ ca pana bhikkhave dåtabbå: byattåya bhikkhuniya patibalåya samgho napetabbo: sunatu me ayye samgho. ayam itthannamå paripunnadvådasavasså blikkhuni samgham vutthåpanasammutim yacati. yadi samghassa pattakallam . . . (comp. LXIII. 1, etc.) . . . dhârayâmîti.

atha kho bhagavâ tâ bhikkhuniyo anekapariyâyena vigarahitvâ dubbharatâya — pa — evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhâpadam uddisantu:

yå pana bhikkhunî paripunnadvådasavasså samghena asammatå vutthåpeyya, påcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti. paripunnadvâdasavassâ nâma pattadvâdasavassâ. asammatâ nâma ñattidutiyena kammena vuṭṭhâpanasammuti na dinnâ hoti. vuṭṭbâpeyyâ 'ti . . . (LXIII. 2) . . . anâpatti paripuṇṇadvâdasavassâ saṃghena sammatâ vuṭṭbâpeti, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||

PACITTIYA, LXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagaya Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame, tena kho pana samayena Candakali bhikkhuni bhikkhunisamgham upasamkamitvå vutthapanasammutim yacati. atha kho bhikkhunisamgho Candakâlim bhikkhunim paricehitvâ alam tāva te avve vutthāpitenā 'ti vutthāpanasammutim na adāsi, Candakâlî bhikkhunî sâdhû 'ti paţisuni, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhunisamgho aññasam bhikkhuninam vutthapanasammutim deti. Candakali bhikkhuni ujihayati khivati vipāceti: aham eva nūna bālā, aham eva nūna alajjini, yam samgho aññāsam bhikkhuninam vutthāpanasammutim deti, mayham eya na detîti. ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiccha . . . vipâcenti : katham hi nâma ayyâ Candakâlî alam tâva te avve vutthapitena 'ti vuccamana sadhû 'ti paţisunitva paccha khiyadhammam apajjissatiti - pa -. saccam kira bhikkhave Candakáli bhikkhuni alam táva . . . ápajjítí. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ; katham hi nāma bhikkhave Candakāli bhikkhuni alam tāva . . . āpajjissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni alam tava to ayye vuṭṭhāpitenā 'ti vuccamānā sādhū 'ti paṭisuṇitva pacchā khiyadhammam āpajjeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

vå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhunîti.

alam tâva te ayye vuṭṭhâpitenā 'ti alam tâva te ayye upasampāditena.

sådhû 'ti patisunitvå pacehå khîyadhammam âpajjati, âpatti

påcittiyassa. ||1||

anāpatti pakatiyā chandā dosā mobā bhayā karontam khiyati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PACITTIYA, LXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ sikkhamânâ Thullanandam bhikkhunim upasamkamitvâ upasampadam yâci. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî tam sikkhamânam sace me tvam ayye cîvaram dassasi evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmîti vatvâ n' eva vuṭṭhâpeti na vuṭṭhâpanâya ussukkam karoti, atha kho sâ sikkhamânâ bhikkhunînam etam attham ârocesi. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appiechâ... vipâcenti: katham hi nâma ayya Thullanandâ sikkhamânam sace me ... n' eva vuṭṭhâpessati na vuṭṭhâpanâya ussukkam karissatîti — pa —, saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî ... karotîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave Thullanandâ bhikkhunî ... karissatî. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam ... uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni sikkhamanam sace me tvam ayye civaram dassasi evahan tam vuṭṭhāpessāmīti vatvā sā pacehā anantarāyikini n' eva vuṭṭhāpeyya na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkam kareyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhunîti.

sikkhamânâ nâma dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkhâ.

sace me tvam . . . vuṭṭhāpessāmīti evāhan tam upasampādessāmi.

så pacehå anantaråyikinîti asati antaråye.

n' eva vutthåpeyyå 'ti na sayam vutthåpeyya. na vutthåpanäya ussukkam kareyyå 'ti na aññam ånåpeyya. n' eva vutthåpessämi na vutthåpanåya ussukkam karissämiti dhuram nikkhittamatte åpatti päcittiyassa. || I ||

anāpatti sati antarāye, pariyesitvā na labhati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PÂCITTIYA, LXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme, tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ sikkhamânâ Thullanandam bhikkhunim upasamkamitvâ upasampadam yâci. Thullanandâ bhikkhunî tam sikkhamânam etad avoca: sace mam tvam ayye dve vassâni anubandhissasi evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmiti vatvâ... (see LXXVII. 1)... uddisantu:

yå pana bhikkhunî sikkhamânam sace mam tvam ayye dve vassânî anubandhissasî evâhan tam vuţţhâpessâmîti vatvâ sâ pacchâ anantarâyikinî n' eva vuţţhâpeyya na vuţţhâpanâya ussukkam kareyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

sikkhamana nama dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkha.

sace mam tvam ayye dve vassāni anubandhissasīti dve samvaceharāni upaṭṭhahissasi, evāhan tam vuṭṭhāpessāmīti evāhan tam upasampādessāmi.

så pacchå . . . (LXXVII. 2) . . . ådikammikåyå 'ti. ||2||

PACITTIYA, LXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī purisasamsattham kumārakasamsattham candim sokāvāsam Candakālim sikhamānam vuṭthāpeti, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā, ... vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā purisasamsattham, ... vuṭthāpessatīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī purisasamsattham ... vuṭthāpesīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī purisasamsattham

. . . vuṭṭhāpessati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni purisasamsattham kumarakasamsattham candim sokavasam sikkhamanam vutthapeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yà panà 'ti . . . adhippetà bhikkhunîti.

puriso nāma pattavīsatīvasso. kumārako nāma appattavīsatīvasso. samsatthā nāma ananulomikena kāyikavācasīkena samsatthā.

candl nāma kodhanā vuccati. sokāvāsā nāma paresam

dukkham uppådeti sokam åvisati.

sikkhamana nama dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkha.

vutthåpeyyå 'ti . . . (LXI. 2) . . . åcariniyå ca åpatti dukkatassa, || I ||

anāpatti ajānantī vuļţhāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. $\|2\|\mathbf{2}\|$

PÂCITTIYA, LXXX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena Thullanandā bhikkhunī mātāpitāhi pi sāmikena pi ananuñāātam sikkhamānam vuṭṭhāpeti. mātāpitaro pi sāmiko pi ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā amhebi ananuñāātam sikkhamānam vuṭṭhāpessatīti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo mātāpitunnam pi sāmikassa pi . . . vipācentānam, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā . . . vipācenti: katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā mātāpitūhi pi sāmikena pi ananuñāātam sikkhamānam vuṭṭhāpessatīti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī mātāpitūhi . . . vuṭṭhāpetīti, saccam bhagavā . vigarahi baddho bhagavā : katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī mātāpitūhi . . . vuṭṭhāpessatī, n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam . . . uddisantu:

yå pana bhikkhunî mätäpitûhi vâ sâmikena vâ ananuññātam sikkhamānam vuṭṭhāpeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

mātāpitaro nāma janakā vuccanti. sāmiko nāma yena pariggahitā hoti.

ananuññata 'ti anapuccha.

sikkhamana nama dve vassani chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkha.

vatthåpeyyå 'ti . . . (LXI. 2) . . . åcariniyå ca åpatti dukkatussa. $\|1\|$

anapatti ajanantî vutthapeti, apaloketva vutthapeti, ummattikaya, adikammikaya 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

PACITTIYA, LXXXI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Rajagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivape. tena kho pana sumayena Thullananda bhikkhuni sikkhamanam vutthapessamiti there bhikkhû sannipâtetyå pahûtam khâdaniyam bhojaniyam passitvå na täväham ayya sikkhamanam vutthapessamîti there bhîkkhû uyyojetvâ Devadattam Kokalikam Katamorakatissakam Khandadeviya puttam Samsannipåtetvå sikkhamånam vutthåpesi. uddadattum ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiccha . . . vipacenti : katham hi nāma ayyā Thullanandā pārivāsikachandadānena sikkhamånam vutthåpessatiti - pa -, saccam kira bhikkhave Thullananda bhikkhuni parivasikachandadanena sikkhamanam vutthāpesīti. saceam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave Thullanandā bhikkhunī . . . vutthapessati. n' etam bhikkhaye appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni parivasikachandadanena sikkhamanam vutthapeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

pārivāsikachandadānenā 'ti vutthitāya parisāya. sikkhamānā nāma . . . (LXXX. 2. 1) . . . ācariniyā ca

åpatti dukkatassa. | I |

anāpatti avutthitāya parisāya vutthāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. $\|2\|2\|$

PÂCITTIYA, LXXXII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhāpenti, upassayo na sammati, manussā, vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhāpessanti, upassayo na sammatīti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam, vipācentānam, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā, vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhāpessantīti—pa—, saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhāpentīti, saceam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave, vuṭṭhāpessanti, n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam, uddisantu;

ya pana bhikkhuni anuvassam vutthapeyya, pacitti-

van ti. |1 |

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti. anuvassan ti anusamvaccharam. vuṭṭhāpeyya 'ti . . . acariniya ca apatti dukkaṭassa. ||1|| anapatti ekantarikam vuṭṭhāpeti, ummattikāya, adikammikāya 'ti. ||2||2||

PACITTIYA, LXXXIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo ekavassam dve vuṭṭhāpenti, upassayo tath' eva na sammati, manussā tath' eva ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipåcenti; katham hi nåma bhikkhuniyo ekavassam dve vuṭṭhâpessanti, upassayo tath' eva na sammatiti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussanam ujjhåyantānam khiyantānam vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicehā . . . vipācenti . . . (comp. LXXXII. 1) . . . uddisantu;

ya pana bhikkhuni ekavassam dve vutthapeyya,

pacittiyan ti. |1|

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhunîti.

ekavassan ti ekam samvaccharam.

dve vuṭṭhāpeyyā 'ti dve upasampādeyya. dve vuṭṭhāpessāmīti gaṇaṃ vā . . . (LXI. 2) . . . âcariniyā ca āpatti dukkaṭassa. ||1||

anāpatti ekantarikam vutthāpeti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. $\|2\|\mathbf{2}\|$

kumāribhūtavaggo aṭṭhamo.

PACITTIYA, LXXXIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhumiyo chattupāhanam dhāreati, manussā, vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhumiyo chattupāhanam dhāressanti seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam vipācentānam, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā, vipācenti; katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo chattupāhanam dhāressantīti — pa — saccam kira bhikkhave . . dhārentīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave . . . dhāressantīt — retam bhikkhave appasannānam , . . uddisantu:

yå pana bhikkhuni chattupåhanam dhåreyya, påcittiyan ti. evañ c'idam bhagavatā bhikkhuninam sikkhāpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî gilânâ hoti,

tassā vinā chattupāhanam na phāsu hoti. bhagavato . . . àrocesum. anujānāmi bhikkhave gilānāya bhikkhuniyā chattupāhanam, evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhāpadam uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhunî agilana chattupahanam dhareyya,

pacittiyan ti. ||2||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunîti.

agilânâ nâma yassâ vinâ chattupâhanam phâsu hoti. gilânâ nâma yassâ vinâ chattupâhanam na phâsu hoti.

chattam nama tiņi chattani setachattam kilanjachattam

pannachattam mandalabandham salakabandham.

PACITTIYA, LXXXV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo yānena yāyanti. manussā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo yānena yāyissanti seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam... vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo yānena yāyissantīti — pa—saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā... yāyantīti. saccam bhagavā. vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave chabbaggiyā... yāyissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam... uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhunî yanena yayeyya, pacittiyan ti.

evañ c'idam bhagavata bhikkhuninam sikkhapadam paññattam hoti. || 1 ||

tena kho pana samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî gilânâ hoti, na sakkoti padasâ gantum. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânâya bhikkhuniyâ yānam. evañ ca pana . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhunî agilana yanena yayeyya, pâcittiyan ti. ||2||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

agilânā nāma sakkoti padasā gantum. gilānā nāma na sakkoti padasā gantum.

yânam nâma vayham ratho sakaṭam sandamānikā sivikā pāṭankî.

yâyeyyâ 'ti sakim pi yâyati, âpatti pâcittiyassa. || I ||

agilânâ agilânasaññâ yânena yâyatî, âpatti pâcittiyassa. agilânâ vematikâ . . . agilânâ gilânasaññâ . . . âpatti pâcittiyassa. gilânâ agilânasaññâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilânâ yematikâ, âpatti dukkaṭassa. gilânâ gilânasaññâ, anâpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. [3] 2]

PACITTIYA, LXXXVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Ānāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena añūatarā bhikkhunī añūatarissā itthiyā kulūpikā hoti, atha kho sā itthi tam bhikkhunim stad avoca; hand' ayye imam samghāṇim amukāya nāma itthiyā dehīti, atha kho sā bhikkhunī sac' āham pattena ādāya gacchāmi vissaro me bhavissatīti paṭimuñcitvā agamāsi, tassā rathiyāya suttake chinne vippakiriyimsu, manussā,, vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo saṃghāṇim dhāressanti, seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam,, vipācentānam, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiochā

. . . vipácenti: katham hi náma bhikkhuní samghánim dháressatíti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhuní samghánim dháresíti. saccam bhagavá. vigarahi buddho bhagavá: katham hi náma bhikkhave . . . dháressati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannánam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni samghanim dhareyya, pacittiyan

ti. ||1||

yā panā 'ti . . . adhippetā bhikkhunīti. saṃghāṇi nāma yā kāci kaṭūpagā. dhāreyyā 'ti sakim pi dhāreti, āpatti pācittiyassa. || I || anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, kaṭisuttakaṃ dhāreti, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

PACITTIYA, LXXXVII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo itthālamkāram dhārenti, manussā... vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo itthālamkāram dhāressanti, seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam... vipācentānam, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā... vipācenti; katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo itthālamkāram dhāressantīti — pa —. saccam kira bhikkhave... dhārentīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave... dhāressantīti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam... uddisantu;

ya pana bhikkhuni itthalamkaram dhareyya, pa-

cittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'tî . , , adhippetâ bhikkhunîti. itthâlamkâro nâma sîsûpago givûpago hatthûpago pâdûpago katûpago.

dhâreyyâ 'ti sakim pi dhâreti, âpatti pācittiyassa. | 1 || anâpatti âbâdhapaccayâ, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2 || 2 ||

PACITTIYA, LXXXVIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo gandhavannakena nhāyanti, manussā... (see LXXXVII. 1; read gandhavannakena nhāyissanti, etc.)... uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni gandhavannakona nhayeyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

vå pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

gandho nāma yo koci gandho. vannakan nāma yam kiñci vannakam.

nhâyeyyâ 'ti nhâyati, payoge dukkaţam, nhânapariyosâne âpatti pâcittiyassa. || I ||

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PACITTIYA, LXXXIX.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo vāsitakena piānākena nhāyanti, manussā... (see LXXXVII. 1; read vāsitakena nhāyissanti, etc.)... uddisantu:

yā pans bhikkhuni vāsitakena piñnākena nhāyeyya, pācittiyan ti. ||1||

vå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti.

väsitakan näma yam kiűci väsitakam, piññākam nāma tilapittham vuccati.

nhâyeyyâ 'ti nhâyati, payoge dukkatam, nhânapariyosâne

Apatti päcittiyassa. || 1 ||

anāpatti ābādhapaccayā, pakatipiññākena nhāyati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||2||

PACITTIYA, XC.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpenti pi parimaddāpenti pi, manussā vihāracārikam āhindantā passitvā ujjhāyanti khiyanti vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyā ummaddāpessanti pi parimaddāpessanti pi, seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti, assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam... vipācentānam. yā tā bhikkhuniyo appicchā... vipācenti; katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo ... parimaddāpessanti pīti—pa—, saccam kira bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo ... parimaddāpenti pīti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo ... parimaddāpessanti pīno' etam bhikkhave appasannānam... uddisantu;

ya pana bhikkhuni bhikkhuniya ummaddapeyya va parimaddapeyya va, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti. bhikkhuniya 'ti annaya bhikkhuniya,

ummaddåpeyya vå 'ti, ummaddåpeti, åpatti påcittiyassa. parimaddåpeyya vå 'ti, sambåhåpeti, åpatti påcittiyassa. || 1 || anåpatti gilânåya, åpadåsu, ummattikåya, ådikammikåyå 'ti. || 2 || 2 ||

PACITTIYA, XCI-XCIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo sikkhamānāya ummaddāpenti pi parimaddāpenti pi — pa — sāmaņeriyā umm pi par pi — pa — gihiniyā umm pi par pi, manussā vihāracārikam āhindantā passitvā ujjhāyanti khīyanti vipācenti; katham hi

nāma bhikkhunivo gihinivā ummaddāpessanti pi parimaddāpessanti pi, seyyathāpi gihikāmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo . . . (see XC. 1) . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni sikkhamanaya (samaneriya, gibiniya) ummaddapeyya va parimaddapeyya va, pacittiyan ti. 1

vå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhunîti.

sikkhamana nama dve vassaui chasu dhammesu sikkhitasâmaperî nâma dasasikkhâpadikâ. gihinî nâma agarinî vuccati.

ummaddåpeyya vå 'ti, ummaddåpeti, åpatti påcittiyassa. parimaddapeyya va 'ti, sambahapeti, apatti pacittiyassa. | 1 |

anāpatti abadhapaccaya, apadasu, ummattikaya, adikammikâyâ 'ti. ||2||2||

PACITTIYA, XCIV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagava Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo bhikkhussa purato anapuecha asane nisidanti. bhikkhû . . . vipacenti : katham hi nama bhikkhuniyo bhikkhussa purato anapuccha asane nisidissantiti -pa-, saccam kira bhikkhave . . . nisidantiti. saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā; katham hi nāma bhikkhave . . . nisîdissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu :

ya pana bhikkhuni bhikkhussa purato anapuccha asane nisideyya, pacittiyan ti. |1|

vå panå 'ti . . . adhippetå bhikkhuniti. bhikkhussa purato 'ti upasampannassa purato.

anapuccha 'ti anapaloketva.

asane nisîdeyya 'ti antamaso chamaya pi nisîdati, apatti pacittivassa, |1|

anapucchite anapucchitasañña asane nisidati, apatti pacittianapucchite vematika . . . anapucchite apucchitasaññā . . . åpatti pācittiyassa. åpucchite anāpucchitasaññā, åpatti dukkaṭassa. åpucchite vematikā, àpatti dukkaṭassa. åpucchite åpucchitasaññā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti āpuechā āsane nisīdati, gilānāya, āpadāsu, ummatti-

kåya, ådikammikåyå 'ti. ||3||2||

PACITTIYA, XOV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo anokâsakatam bhikkhum pañham pucchanti, bhikkhû... vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo anokâsakatam bhikkhum pañham pucchissantiti—pa—. saccam kira bhikkhuve... (see XCIV. 1)... uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni anokasakatam bhikkhum panham puccheyya, pacittiyan ti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhuniti. anokâsakatan ti anāpuechâ. bhikkhun ti upasampannam.

pañham puccheyyà 'ti, suttante okasam karapetva vinayam va abhidhammam va pucchati, apatti pacittiyassa. vinaye okasam karapetva suttantam va abhidhammam va pucchati, apatti pacittiyassa. abhidhamme okasam karapetva suttantam va vinayam va pucchati, apatti pacittiyassa. ||1||

anapuechite anapuechitasanna panham puechati . . .

(XCIV. 2. 2) . . . anapatti. ||2||

anāpatti okāsam kārāpetvā pucchati, anodissa okāsam kārāpetvā yattha katthaci pucchati, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PACITTIYA, XCVI.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiņdikassa ārāme. tena kho pana

samayena aññatarâ bhikkhunî asamkacehikâ gâmam pindâya påvisi, tasså rathiyaya våtamandalika samghatiyo ukkhipimsu. manusså ukkutthim akamsu sundaro avyåva tanutaro 'ti. så bhikkhuni manussehi uppandiyamana manku ahosi. atha kho så bhikkhunî upassayam gantvå bhikkhuninam etam attham årocesi. yå tå bhikkhuniyo appicehå . . . vipåcenti: katham hi nama bhikkhuni asamkacchika gamam pavisissatiti - pa -, saccam kira bhikkhave , . . pavisiti. saccam bhagavà. vigarahi buddho bhagavà : katham hi nama bhikkhave . . . pavisissati. n' etam bhikkhave appasannanam . . . uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni asamkacchika gamam paviseyya, pâcittiyan ti. |1|

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

nsamkacchikā 'ti vinā samkacchikam. samkacchikan nāma adbukkhakam ubbhanâbhi tassa paticchâdanatthâya,

gåmam paviseyyå 'ti parikkhittassa gåmassa parikkhepam atikkāmentivā āpatti pācittivassa, aparikkhittassa gāmassa upacaram okkamantiya apatti pacittiyassa. | 1 |

anapatti acchinnacivarikaya, natthacivarikaya, gilanaya, asatiyâ, ajânantiyâ, âpadâsu, ummattikâya, âdikammikâyâ

'ti. ||2||2||

chattavaggo navamo.

udditthå kho syyåyo chasatthisatå påcittiyå dhammå. tatth' ayyayo puechami: kacci 'ttha parisuddha. dutiyam pi puechami : kacci 'ttha parisuddha. tatiyam pi pucchami : kacci 'ttha parisuddha. parisuddh' etth' ayyayo, tasma tunhi, evam etam dhârayâmîti.

khuddakam nitthitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyayo attha pâțidesaniyâ dhammâ uddesam âgacchanti.

PÂTIDESANIYA, I.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharatī Jetavane Ānāthapiņdikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sappim viññāpetvā bhuñjanti, manussā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma bhikkhuniyo sappim viññāpetvā bhuñjissanti, kassa sampannam na manāpam kassa sādum na ruccatīti, assesum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussānam... vipācentānam, yā tā bhikkhuniyo appiechā... vipācenti: katham hi nāma chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sappim viññapetvā bhuñjissantīti—pa—, saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo sappim viññapetvā bhuñjissantīti, saccam bhagavā, vigarahi buddho bhagavā: katham hi nāma bhikkhave... bhuñjissanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannānam... uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni sappim viññapetva bhuñjeyya, patidesetabbam taya bhikkhuniya garayham ayye dhammam apajjim asappayam patidesaniyam, tam patidesemiti.

evañ e' idam bhagavatà bhikkhuninam sikkhàpadam paññattam hoti. ||1||

tena kho pana samayena bhikkhuniyo gilana honti. gilanapuechika bhikkhuniyo gilana bhikkhuniyo etad avocum:
kacci ayye khamaniyam kacci yapaniyan ti. pubbe mayam
ayye sappim vinnapetva bhunjama, tena no phasu hoti, idani
pana bhagavata patikkhittan ti kukkuccayanta na vinnapema,
tena no na phasu hotlti. bhagavato . . . arocesum. anujanami bhikkhave gilanaya bhikkhuniya sappim vinnapetva

bhuñjitum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhâpadam uddisantu:

ya pana bhikkhuni agilana sappim vinnapetva bhunjeyya, patidesetabbam taya bhikkhuniya garayham ayye dhammam apajjim asappayam patidesaniyam, tam patidesemiti. ||2||1||

ya pana 'ti . . . adhippeta bhikkhuniti.

agilânâ nâma yassâ vinâ sappinâ phâsu hoti. gilânâ nâma yassâ vinâ sappinâ na phâsu hoti.

sappi nāma gesappi vā ajikāsappi vā māhisam vā sappi,

yesam mamsam kappati tesam sappi.

agilānā attano atthāya viñnāpeti, payoge dukkaṭam, paṭilābhena bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti, āpatti dukkaṭassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āpatti pāṭidesaniyassa. ||1||

agilānā agilānasañītā sappim vitītāpetvā bhutījatī, āpattī pāţidesaniyassa. agilānā vematikā . . . agilānā gilānasatītā āpatti pāţidesaniyassa. gilānā agilānasatītā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilānā vematikā, āpatti dukkaṭassa. gilānā gilānasatītā, anāpatti. ||2||

anāpatti gilānāya, gilānā hutvā viñnāpetvā agilānā bhunjati, gilānāya sesakam bhunjati, nātakānam, pavāritānam, añnass' atthāya, attano dhanena, ummattikāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||3||2||

PATIDESANIYA, II-VIII.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapindikassa ārāme, tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo telam viññāpetvā bhuñjanti, samkhepam, madhum viññāpetvā bhuñjanti, phānitam . . , maccham . . , mamsam . . . khiram . . . , dadhim viññāpetvā bhuñjanti, manussā . . . (I. 1 1-2 Instead of sappim read dadhim) . . . uddisantu:

yā pana bhikkhuni agilānā telam (madhum, phāṇitam, maecham, maṃsam, khiram, dadhim) viññāpetvā bhuñjeyya, patidesetabbam tâya bhikkhuniyâ gârayham ayye dhammam âpajjim asappâyam pâţidesaniyam, tam patidesemîti. ||1||

yâ panâ 'ti . . . adhippetâ bhikkhunî.

agilânâ nâma yassâ vinâ dadhinâ phâsu hoti. gilânâ nâma

vasså vinå dadhina na phåsu hoti.

telam nama tilatelam sasapatelam madhukatelam erandakatelam vasatelam, madhu nama makkhikamadhu, phanitam nama ucchumha nibbattam, maccho nama odako vuccati, mamsam nama yesam mamsam kappati tesam mamsam, khiram nama gokhiram va ajikakhiram va mahisam va khiram, yesam mamsam kappati tesam khiram, dadhi nama tesan neva dadhi.

agilână attano atthâya . . . (I. 2. Instead of sappim read dadhim) . . . ådikammikâyâ 'ti. || 2 ||

udditthå kho ayyåyo attha påtidesaniyå dhammå. tatth' ayyåyo puechāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhå. dutiyam pi puechāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhå. tatiyam pi puechāmi: kacci 'ttha parisuddhå. parisuddh' etth' ayyåyo, tasmå tunhi, evam etam dhârayāmīti.

patidesaniyam nitthitam.

Ime kho pan' ayyayo sekhiya dhamma uddesam agacchanti.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavâ Sâvatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anâthapindikassa ârâme. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo purato pi pacchato pi olambentâ nivâsenti. manussâ . . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma bhikkhuniyo purato pi pacchato pi olambentâ nivâsessanti seyyathâpi gihikâmabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussânam . . . vipâcentânam. yâ tâ bhikkhuniyo appiechâ . ' . . vipâcenti: katham hi nâma chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo nivâsessantîti — pa — . saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo . . . nivâsentîti. saccam bhagavâ. vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo . . . nivâsessanti. n' etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

parimandalam niväsessämiti sikkhä karaniyä.

parimandalam niväsetabbam näbhimandalam jänumandalam paticchädentiyä. yä anädariyam paticca purato vä pacchato vä olambentä niväseti, äpatti dukkatassa.

anāpatti asancieca, asatiyā, ajānantiyā, gilānāya, āpadāsu,

ummattikâya, adikammikâyâ 'ti. ||1||

- gha -.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavà Savatthiyam viharati Jetavane Anathapindikassa arame. tena kho pana samayena chabbaggiya bhikkhuniyo udake uccaram pi passavam pi khelam pi karonti. manussa... vipacenti: katham hi nama bhikkhuniyo udake ... karissanti seyyathapi gihikamabhoginiyo 'ti. assosum kho bhikkhuniyo tesam manussanam ... vipacentanam, ya ta bhikkhuniyo appiccha... vipacenti: katham hi nama chabbaggiya bhi-

kkhuniyo . . . karissantiti. atha kho bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûnam etam attham årocesum. bhikkhû bhagavato . . . årocesum. atha kho bhagavâ bhikkhû paţipucchi: saccam kira bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo . . . karoutîti. saccam bhagavâ, vigarahi buddho bhagavâ: katham hi nâma bhikkhave chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo . . . karissanti. n'etam bhikkhave appasannânam . . . uddisantu:

na udake uccaram va passavam va khelam va karissamîti sikkha karanîva 'ti.

evañ e' idam bhagavatâ bhikkhunînam sikkhâpadam pañ-nattam hoti. $\|1\|$

tena kho pana samayena gilânâ bhikkhuniyo udake necâram pi passâvam pi khelam pi kâtum kukkuccâyanti. bhagavato . . . ârocesum. anujânâmi bhikkhave gilânâya bhikkhuniyâ udake . . . kâtum. evañ ca pana bhikkhave bhikkhuniyo imam sikkhâpadam uddisantu:

na udake agilana uccaram va passavam va khelam va karissamiti sikkha karaniya.

na udake agilânâya uccâro vâ passâvo vâ khelo vâ kâtabbo. yâ anâdariyam paticca udake agilânâ uccâram vâ passâvam vâ khelam vâ karoti, âpatti dukkaṭassa.

anāpatti asañcicca, asatiyā, ajānantiyā, gilānāya, thale kato udakam ottharati, āpadāsu, ummattikāya, khittacittāya, vedanattāya, ādikammikāyā 'ti. ||2||75||

udditthá kho ayyayo sekhiyá dhammá, tath' ayyayo . . . dhárayámíti.

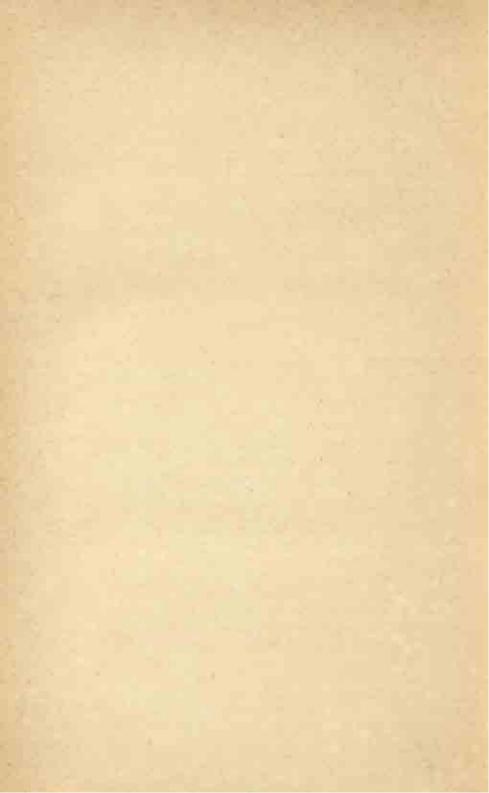
sekhiya nitthita.

Ime kho pan' ayyayo satta adhikarana samatha dhamma uddesam agacchanti: upannuppannanam adhikarananam samathaya vupasamaya sammukhavinayo databbo, sativinayo databbo, amulhavinayo databbo, patiunaya karetabbam, yebhuyyasika, tassapapiyyasika, tinavattharako'ti.

udditthá kho ayyâyo satta adhikaranasamathá dhammá, tatth' ayyâyo . . . dhārayāmīti.

uddittham kho ayyayo nidanam, uddittha attha parajika dhamma, uddittha sattarasa samphadisesa dhamma, uddittha timsa nissaggiya pacittiya dhamma, uddittha chasatthisata pacittiya dhamma, uddittha attha patidesaniya dhamma, uddittha satta adhikaranasamatha dhamma. ettakam tassa bhagavato suttagatam suttapariyapannam anvaddhamasam uddesam agacchati, tattha sabbah' eva samaggahi sammodamanahi avivadamanahi sikkhitabban ti.

Bhikkhunîvibhangam nitthitam. Ubhatovibhangam nitthitam.



VARIOUS READINGS AND EXTRACTS FROM THE COMMENTARY OF BUDDHAGHOSA.

A: India Office MS, of the Phayre Collection (Burmese writing).

B: MS. of the Paris National Library, fonds Pâli 6 (Burmese writing).—A and B are evidently copies of the same original.

C: MS. of the Royal Library at Berlin, Orient. fol. 502 (Burmese writing). This MS., which extends only to the end of the Bhikkhuvibhanga, belongs to the more ancient MSS. of the Berlin collection.

D: Buddhaghosa's Atthakathā: MS. of the Berlin Royal Library, Orient. fol. 931 (Burmese writing).

Pācittīva, I.— 1, Hatthako AD, Hatthako and Hattako BC.—vādakkhito AB, vādakkhito C. Buddhaghosa: vādakkhito 'ti vādam karissāmīti evam parivitakkitena vādena paravādisantikam khitto parikkhitto (corrected into pakkhitto) pahito pesito atto vādam pi vā sakena cittena khitto, yatra yatra vādo tatra tatr' eva samdissatīti pi vādakkhitto.—bhāsati, bhāsissati, and afterwards, bhanissati, bhanasi, bhanissasi AB; bhāsissati, bhāsissasi C throughout the whole chapter.— 2. 1, byappato A, byappatho B, byapato C. Buddhagh.: byappatho 'ti vacanapatho, vācā yeva hi aññesam diṭṭhānugatim āppajjantānam (sic) pathabhūtato (sic) byapatho 'ti vuccati.— 6, pamuṭṭho C constantly. Comp. vol. iii. p. 165, and the Various Readings, p. 275.

PACITTIYA, 2.- 1. 2, Buddhagh. : Nandivisalo . . . bodhisatto tena samayena hoti. Comp. Jâtaka vol. i. p. 191 seq. ed. Fausböll. - mam tvam brahmana AB, tvam brahmana mam C. —gurubhāram C. —udabbati AB, udabbahi C. alabhesi AB, alabhesi C. -c(a) (after tena) deest in C. -me (after tadăpi) deest in C. Comp. Sekhiya, 69. If me is, as I believe, the genuine reading, this passage receives some importance as showing that this story, which does not contain in itself any direct allusion to Nandivisala's being the Bodhisatta in a former existence, was considered nevertheless, not only by the commentators, but previously by the reductors of the Pitakas themselves, as a Jataka referring to a former birth of the Buddha. The same would hold good, most probably, of other similar stories. The opinion pronounced by me recently, "Buddha, sein Leben, etc.," p. 197, note 1, would have to be modified accordingly .- 2. 1, Buddh .: venajātīti tacchakajāti, velukārajātīti pi vadanti . . ., avakannakâdi dâsânam nâmam hoti. --vâ pana (before janapadesu) is constantly omitted in C. -Buddh, : oññâtan ti avamatam, uññåtan ti pi pathanti. - Buddh. : kåtakotacikåya và 'ti kâtan ti purisanimittam, kotacikâ 'ti itthinimittam, etehi và vo akkoso eso hîno nâma akkoso 'ti.- 6 (end of the paragraph), here and several times in the corresponding passages in this chapter and Pac. 3 C reads, n' atthi amhakam sugati, duggati yeva amho po. I believe the reading of AB to be the correct one; "na mayam panditâ byattâ . . . n' atth' amhâkam duggati" means, "We are not learned, clever . . . or such persons as are free from being reborn in a state of punishment." The misunderstanding which gave origin to the reading of C, is very natural. - 7, davakamyata AB, davyakamyatâya C constantly. Buddh.: davakamyatâya pana upasampanne pi anupasampanne pi sabbavâresu davakamyata nama khelihasadhippayata.dubbhāsitam. 9, After ummattakassa C inserts, khittacittissa vedanattassa.

Pâcittiva, 3—1, imassa, amussa AB, imesam, amusam C constantly.—2, As to the end of this paragraph, comp. Pâc. 2, 2, 6.

Paciffixa, 4.- 2. I, Before padam anupadam, C inserts,

padaso dhammam nama. -Buddh.: tattha padan ti eko gåthåpådo adhippeto. anupadan ti dutiyapådo. anvakkharan ti ekekam akkharam, anubyanjanan ti purimabyanjanena sadisam pacchâbyañjanam. yam kiñci ekam akkharam anvakkharam, akkharasamûho anubyañjanam, anubyañjanasamûho padam. pathamapadam padam eva, dutiyam anupadan ti evam ettha nanakaranam veditabbam. idani padam nâma ekato pathitvâ (corrected into pathapetvâ) ekato osâpentiti gâthâbandham dhammam vâcento manopubbañgamâ dhammā 'ti evam ekekam padam sāmaņerena saddhim ekato årabhitvå ekato 'va nitthåpeti, evam våcentassa padagananåya påcittiyo veditabbam. anupadam nama påtekkam pathapetva ekato osapenti, therena manopubbangama dhamma 'ti vutte sâmanero tam padam apâpunitvâ manosetthâ manomavâ 'ti dutiyapadam ekato bhanati. ime pâtekkam pathapetvà ekato osapenti nama. evam vacentassapi anupadagananaya pacittiyo. anvakkharam nâma rûpam anicean ti vuccamâno run ti (run ti A, rappan ti B, rapan ti C) opâtetîti rapam anicean ti bhana sâmanerâ 'ti vuccamâno rûkâramattam eva ekato vatvâ titthati, evam vácentassápi anvakkharagananáya pácittivo. gåthåbandhe pi ca esa nayo labbhati yeva. anubyañjanam nâma rûpam anicean ti vuccamâno vedanâ aniceâ 'ti saddam nicohâretîtî rûpam bhîkkhave anîccam vedana anîcca 'ti idam suttam vaciyamano therena rupam uniccan ti vuccamane sâmanero sighapaññatâya vedană aniceâ 'ti imam aniceapadam therassa rupam anicean ti etena aniceapadena saddhim ekato bhananto vácam niccháreti, evam vácentassápi anubyañjanagananâya påcittiyo. -akkharaakkho A, akkharaakkho B, akkharaya akkho C.

Pacittiya, 5.—1, Buddh.: kākacehamānā 'tī nāsāya kākasaddam viya niratthakasaddam muñcamānā.— 2, Before vaccakuṭiyā C inserts, satthu.—3. 1, bhikkhu nippanne AB, bhikkhumhi n° C.—3, bhikkhumhi n° C.

PACITITYA, 6.— 1. Såv° ågacchanto C.—åy° Anur° sayam mañe° C.—paţiechatu AB, sampaţiechatu C.—okkhipitvâ AD, ukkhipitvâ BC.—paţiechatu AB, sampaţiechitum C.— 2. 1. bhikkhusmim n° C.— 3, bhikkhusmim n° C.

Paciffiya, 7.- 4. 1, akkharaakkharaya AB, akkharaya

akkharāya C.— 3, Buddh.: tasmim desetīti tasmim khane deseti. sāmiatthe vā etam bhummavacanam, tassā desetīti attho.

Pâcteriya, 8.—1. 1, kamm° adhitthitena (always) C, kamm° adhitthena AC. —duteyyam harena AB, duteyyaharena C. I have written, dûteyyam hatena, as în vol. iii. p. 87.—2. 5, yena te vihâro paribhutto yena te cîvaram paribhuttam yena te pîndapâto paribhutto yena te senâsanam paribhuttam yena te gil° paribhutto C.

Pacittiva, 9.— 1. bhandanam karonto C. —parivasanto AB, parivasam vasanto C. —mocesi AC, moceceti (sic) B. —so parivasa vasanto C. —nisinno ti C, nisinno hotiti AB.

Pâcritiva, 10.— 2. I, appamarumpâ, suddhamarumpâ, yebh° marumpâ, all the MSS. Comp. Dîpavaṃsa 19. 2.—omakac° ABD, uṇakac° C.— 2, In the cases of "pathaviyâ vematiko" and "p° apathavisaññi," C has, respectively, "âpattiyassa" (sie), and, "âpatti pâcittiyassa."

Table of Contents.—padaseyyâya AB, padaso seyya C.

—Correct, te duve? Comp. the second Table of Contents
after Pâc. 20.

Pacittiva, 11.—1, adhivattà ABC; comp. Mahavagga I. 20. 5, etc.—2. 1, haliddhi AB, haliddi C.—pacam BC; in A the reading is doubtful, either pacam or vacam. Comp. Mahavagga, VI. 3. 1 with the various readings.—milakhu AB, milakho C. Read, pilakho.—2, In the cases of "bije vematiko" and "bije ab"," C has, respectively, "apatti pācittiyassa," and, "anāpatti pācittiyassa."

Pâcittiva, 12.— 2; 3, vihetheti, vihedheti, vihedheti C.— 3. 3, gilâno và AB, gilâno CD.

Pâcittiva, 13.—1, bhikkhu ujjhāpenti, bhikkhu njjhāpetha, bhikkhum ujjhāpessatha A, bhikkhū ujjhō B, bhikkhum ujjhō C. Buddh.: Dabbam Mallaputtam bhikkhū ujjhāpentiti chandāya Dabbo Mallaputto 'tiādini vadantā tam āyasmantam tehi bhikkhūhi avajānāpenti avañāāya olokāpenti lāmakato vā cintāpentīti attho, . . . ojjhāpentīti pipātho, ayam ev' attho.— 2, bhikkhū vihesantīti ("titi A) AB, bhō sossantīti C.

Păcritiva, 14.— 1. 1, okâpento A, otâpento B, otâpentâ C. Buddh.: kâyam otâpento 'ti mañcapithâdisu nisinnâ

bålåtapena kåyam otåpentå. - 2. After attha måse AB insert vasitum. -tattha A, tatteva C. B omits this word. - 2. 1. Buddh. (comp. Minayeff, Průtimoksha, p. 86); masárako 'ti mańcapade vijihitvá tattha attaniyo pavesetvá kato. bundikābaddho 'ti attanīhi maŭcapāde dasāpetvā pallankasamkhepena kato, kulirapådako 'ti assamendakådinam pådasadisehi pådehi kato yo vå pana koci vankapådako ayam vuccati kuliyapådako. åhaccapådako 'ti, syam pana åhaccapådako nāma majjho (read, mañco) añge vijjhitvā kato hotīti evam payato (read, parate) pâliyam yeva vutto (see Pâcittiya, 18). tasmā ataniyo vijjhitvā tattha pādasikham (read, pādasikham) pavesetvá upari ánim datvá katamañco áhaccapádako 'ti veditabbo. pithe pi es' eva navo. - Instead of samvedhetvà (pavedhetva D), which is the reading of the MSS., we ought to read samvethetvà. Comp. Minayeff's edition of the Pâtimokkha, p. 86. -The MSS, read constantly balibodho. -- santhatassa AB, santhārakassa C. - 2, Buddh.; cimilikā nāma sudhādiparikammakatāva bhūmiyā vannānurakkhanattham katā hoti, tam hetthā pattharitvā upari katasārakam pattharanti, uttarattharanam nama mancapithanam upari attharitabbakapaccattharanam. bhummattharanam nåma bhûmiyam attharitabbû katasârakâdiyikati. (sic) nāma tālapaņņehi vā vākehi vā katatattikā, cammakhando nāma sihabyagghadipitaracehacammādisu pi vam kiñci cammam; . . . phalakapitham nâma phalakamayam pitham, athava phalakan c' eva darumayapithan ca.- 3, âpuccham AB, pucchâ C, âpucchitvâ D.

Pactruya, 15.— 2. 2, C omits vihare vá.— 3, apuccha (omitting gacchatí) C.

Pacitrixa, 16.— 2. 1, janti nama C.

Pâcitriva, 17.—1 (beginning of the chapter), mahâvihâram AB, vihâram C.—paţikacceva the MSS.—nanu âvuso AB, handânânuvuso C.—âvuso AB, âmâvuso C—2. 1, (in the case of "gabbhe gahetvâ pamukham nikkaddhati") âpatti pâcittiyassa AB, âp' dukkaţussa C.

Păcittivă, 18.—1, nippațitvă AB, paripatitvă C. nippatitvă D. Comp. the various readings at Cull. VI. 2. 7.— 2. 3, sîsasamghattăva AB, sisaghattăva C, siseghattăva D. —paţâŋi dinnâ hoti AB, paţâni dinnâni honti C. Buddh,: paţâŋi dinnam hotiti mañcapidhânam (sic) pâdasikhâsu âŋi dinno hoti.

Pâctritya, 19.— 1, lippâpesi, lippâpessati C, lepâpeti, lepâpessati AB. D has limpâpetabbo.— 1, 2, dvitticch AB, dvatt CD.— 2. 1, samantâ ABD, sâmantâ C.—pañcapaţikam A, phaţikam B, patikam C. Comp. Cull. V. 11. 6, Var. Readings.

Pâcitiva, 20.— 2. I, jânan ti C. —añño v. t. âroceti C. —2, In the case of "sapp" vematiko," C has âp" pâcittivassa. In the same MS. the following case ("sappâṇake app"," etc.)

is left out.

PACITIINA, 21.— 2, dhātā AC, tathā B. Buddh.: bahusutā honti tasmā bahusuto, dhātā tasmā sutadharo. Comp. Cullavagga, IV. 14. 19; IX. 5. 1.— 3. 1, Buddh.: bhanantau ti . . . bhanantam bhikkhunisangham.

Păctitiva, 22.— 1, Cûlapantako, Cûlapantakassa, etc., AB, Culapanțh° and once, Culapann° C. —dhumâyati AC, dhumâhati B. —antarâpi dhâyati ABD, antaradhâyati pi C.

Pacterra, 23.— 1, yam hi AB, ampi C.— 2, bhikkhuniyo dhammam des° AB, dh° bhikkhuniyo d° C. Read, bhikkhuniya dh° d°. —tena me bhante ph° hoti C.— 3. 2, ekatoupa-

sampannâya ovadati ABC, ekatoupasannâya D.

Păcittiva, 26.— 1, patho AB, pațiho CD. Comp. Suttavibh. Nissagg. VI. 1. —Buddh.: pațibhâṇacittan ti attano pațibhâṇena katacittam. so kira cîvaram rajitvâ tassa majjhe nânâvaṇṇehi vippagatamedhunam (sic) itthipurisarûpam akâsi. —vutthapetvâ C, samuţthâpetvâ D. —katan tam me bhante C. —After yathâs haritvâ (in the repetition of these words) A reads nikkhipitvâ; BC omit this word. —dhuttikâ the MSS.; correct dhuttakâ (in the repetition of these words).—
2. 1, In the case of "sibbâpeyya," AB have "âpatti pâcittiyassa;" C, "âpatti dukkaţassa."

Pācettīva, 27.— 3. 1, kukkuṭasampāde corr. into °pāte A, kukkuṭasampāde B, kukkaṭasampāte C. Boddh.: kukkuṭasampāto 'ti (read, "sampādo 'ti ?) ettha pana yasmā gāmā nikkhamitvā kukkuṭo padasā 'va añāam gāmam gucchati ayam kukkuṭasampāto 'ti vuccati, tatrāyam vacanattho.

sampadanti etthä 'ti sampato. te sampadanti kukkuţā. kukkuţānam sampāto kukkuṭasampāto. athavā sampādo 'ti gamanam. kukkuṭānam sampāto ettha atthiti pi kukkuṭasampāto. kukkuṭasampāte iti pi pāṭho. tattha yassa gāmassa gehacchadanapiṭṭhito kukkuṭo uppatitvā aññassa gāmassa gehacchadanapiṭṭhiyam patati ayam kukkuṭasampāto 'ti vuccati. vacanattho pan' ettha vuttanayen' eva veditabbo.—dassitvā AB, dissitvā C.—Correct, passitvā?

Pâcittiya, 28.— 1 et seq., ekanâvam C constantly.— 3. 1, bhikkhusmim abhirûlhe AC, bhikkhû abh° B, —thapetvâ tiriyamtaranâva AB, th° taranam C.

Pácittiva, 29.— 1, Mahâkotthiko AB, "thito C. —atha te therâ A, atha th' B, atho kho th' C. —pacchindi AB, upacchinti C.— 3. 2, In the two cases of "paripâcite vematiko" and "paripâcite aparipâcitasañāi" C has, "âpatti pâcittivassa."

Páctriva, 32.— 7, Buddh.: nánáverajjake 'ti nánávidhehi añňarajjehi ágate. nánáverajjake (corrected into nánáveraňjake) iti pi pátho, ayam ev' attho.— 8, kareyyámiti AB, káreyyási C.

Păcitiva, 33.— 1, Buddh.: Kirapatiko 'ti ettha Kiro 'ti tassa kulaputtassa nâmam, adhipaceatthena pana Kirapatiko 'ti vuccati. —abbhâtirekam AB, 'ațir' C. —peyyâ (perâ B) paripûressantîti AB, supayyâ paripurissantîti C. —peyyâ paripurissantîti AB, supayyâ paripurissantîti C. —bahukam B, bahutam A, mbahuttam C. —Only C has tassâ rattiyâ accayena; in the other MSS, these words are left out. —na pațibalo C, pațibalo AB. The "na" appears not to be correct, see xxxv. 1.— 4, bhattapacchâsam vikappetvâ C, vikappetvâ AB.

Pactertya, 34.— 1. 1, Buddhagh.: kismi viya 'ti kidisam viya lajjanakam viya hotîti adhibbayo,— 2, abhihatum, the MSS, almost constantly.

Pācīтпул, 35.— 1, na cāham paṭibalo AB, na cāyam paṭibālo C.

PACITIVA, 36.— 1. upanandi A, "ndhi BC. —upanandho ABD (A reads afterwards, upanando), "nando C. Buddhaghosa explains the word by janitaupanaho. We ought to

correct, probably, upanaddho. Comp. Cull. V. 13. 2.— 2. 2, In the case of "pavārite apavāritasañāi," C has āpatti dukkaṭassa.

Pâctriiva, 37.— 1. Buddh.; giraggasamajjo 'ti girimhi aggasamajjo girissa vå aggadese samajjo. so kira sattame divase bhavissatîti nagare ghosanā kayirati, nagarassa bahiddhā same bhūmigāme (sic) pabbatacchāyāya mahājanakāyo sannipati anekappakārāni ṭanākāni (sic, read nāṭakāni) tesam dassanattham pavattanti, tesam dassanattham mañcātimañce bandhandhi (sic).

Pâcittiya, 39.— 3. 1, mahimsâ vâ sappi AB, mahisâ vâ s° C. Afterwards: mahimsâkhîram AB, mahisakhîram C. Comp. Nissagg. XXIII. 2. 1.

Pácittiva, 40.— 1, Buddh.: catásu paccayesu antamaso dantakattham pi sabbam pamsukúlam eva assá 'ti sabbapamsukúliko. —Buddh.: ayyavosátitakáníti ettha ayyá vuccanti kálamkatá pitipitámahá (sic), vosátitakání vuccanti tesam attháya susánádísu chadditakání khádaniyabhojaniyáni. —therá AB, thero CD.

Pâcittiva, 42.— 2. 2, Buddh.: kalisâsanam âropetîti kalîti kodho, tassa sâsanam âropeti, kodhassa âņam âropeti, kodhavasena thânanisajjâdîsu dosam dassetvâ passatha bho imassa thânam nisajjam âlokitam vilokitam khânu viya titthati, sunakho viya nisîdati, makkato viya ito c' ito ca viloketîti evam amanâpavacanam vadati app eva nâma iminâpi uppâlho (sic) pakkameyya 'ti.

Pácirriya, 43—. 1, dadehayyassa A, dadeheyyassa B, dapovyassa C.

Pàcittiya, 46.— 2, ussåriyittha AB, ussåd° C. D: ussarayitthà 'ti parihariyittha gharam yeva na gahetvå agamamsů 'ti vuttam hoti. Comp. Cullav. VI. 11. 3.— 5, After cîvarakârasamayo C înserts gilânasamayo.— 6. 3, antarâgâmam AB, antarag° C.

Pâcittiva, 47.— 1. 1, câtumâsam bhesajjapaccayap° AB. C omits bhesajja.— 4, upanandimsu B.—âharissathâ ti AB, har° ti C twice.

Pâctriiva, 48.— 3. 1, sarahatthā AB, padahatthā C. D: parahatthā 'ti āvudhahatthā.

Pácittiva, 50.— 2. 1, sarahatthá AB, padahattá C.

Păciттva, 51.— 1, padhâvino AB, pathâvino C, pathâvino 'ti addhikâ D.

Pâctettya, 52 .- 2, hasâdho AB, hâsâdho C constantly.

PACITITYA, 53.— 1, hasadhamme AB, hàsadh^o C, hass^o D.— 2, °goppake the MSS, constantly, —nàvâya CD, udake nàvâya AB.

PACITIYA, 56.— 1, upadhāvimsu AB, padho C.— 3. 1,

âpatti dukkatassa C in the case of "samådahåpevva."

Pácrriva, 57.— 6, karonto AB, karontâ C.— 7. 3, After atirekaddh° nh° C adds; sati karaṇiye udakam uddharetvâ nhâya (sic).

PACITTIYA, 58 .- 1, sahabhande C.

Pactritya, 60.— 1, hasāp° AB, hāsāp° C, hassāp° D.— 2. 1, paṭikaṃ the MSS. Comp. Cullav. V. 29. 2. —āpattī dukkaṭassa C in the case of "apanidhāpeyya."

Table of Contents.—toyañ ca AB, udakam C. —apaceuddhârakam (*raṇam B) sâmam apanidhena câ 'ti AB, apaceuddhâracivaram cîvarapanidhânasikkhâpadam dasamam C.

Păcirriya, 61.— 2. 2, ăpatti pâcittiyassa C in the cases of "pâne vematiko" and "pâne apâṇasaññî."

Pactitivas, 62.— 2. 2, apatti pacittivassa C in the cases of "sapp" vematiko" and "sapp" asappanakasaññi."

Pactrinya, 63.— 2. 2, apatti pacittiyassa C in the case of "dhammakamme adhammakammasaññî."

Pâcitriva, 64.— 1, ârocehîti AB, ârocesiti C twice.—
2. 2, anăpatti C în the last case.

PACIFIYA, 65.— 1, akkhini D, akkhini ABC.—mayam

ayyo AB, m° ayya C.

PACITTIVA, 66.— 1, Buddh.: Paṭiyālokan ti sūriyālokassa (sic) paṭimukhapacchimadisan ti attho.—kammiyā AB, kammikā CD— 2. 2, āpatti pācittiyassa C in the second and third case.

Pácптіча, 67.— 1, араууо АВ, аууа С. —esayyo AВС.

PACITTIVA, 68.— 1, gandhab the MSS, constantly. Compthe Various Readings at Cullav. I. 32.—The words "supinskūpamā" and "yācitakūpamā" are transposed in ABC; in D yācitakūpamā comes first, as in the Cullavagga.

Pacittiva, 69.— 1, samvasanti, samvasissatha, etc. C constantly.— 2. 2, apatti pacittiyassa C in the second and third case.

Păcittiva, 70.—1, cara pire ABC. D: cară 'ti gaccha. pire 'ti para amâmaka. vinassă 'ti nassa yattha te (sic) na passâma tattha gacchâ 'ti.—2. 2, âpatti pâcittiyassa C in the third case.

In the Table of Contents C differs very much from AB. Instead of the second and third line C reads; upan samvidha dve no nisajja dve pi sambhogatessa ti.

Pactitiva, 75.— 1, te pahāram pamuceitā AB, te pahārasammucitā C; D: te pahārasamuccitā rodantīti te pahāraparicitā pubbe pi laddham (sic) pahārattā idāni pahāram dassantīti maññamānā rodantīti attho. pahārassa mucchitā ti pi sajjhāyanti, tattha pahārassa bhitā ti attho.

PACITTIXA, 78 .- 2. 1, titthitum C, titthatum AB.

Pacittiyasa, 79.—1, karonto AB, karonta C.—2. 2, apatti pacittiyassa, apatti dukkatassa C in the second and third case respectively.

Pactitiva, 80.— 1, karonto AB, karonta C.—kassa AB, kissa C.— 2. 1, Instead of "na kareyya 'ti." we probably ought to read "na kariyeyya 'ti."— 2, ap dukkatassa C in the third case.

Påсттича, 81. —1, yathåsanhatam С.— 2. 2, karontam AB, karotassa С.

Pâcurrya, 82.— 1, acchâdessâmîti (°amiti C) ABC instead of acchâdessâmâ 'ti.—onojethâvuso AB, ovisathi (thi is expunged) jjethanodethâvuso C.— 2. 2, âpatti dukkaţassa C in the third case.

Pâcrriva, 83.— 1. 1, ayyânam vâhassa AB, a° vâhasâ C. D: ayyânam vâvâsâ ti ayyânam kâranâ tehi janâpitattâ jânâmîti vuttam hoti. In the Theragâthâ collection (Dukanipâta) we find the following stanza: ekatimse ito kappe yam saññam alabhim tadâ, tassâ saññâya vâhasâ patto me âsavakkhayo.— 3, Buddh.: hatthisammaddam . . . rañño an tepure hatthisamaddan ti pi pâtho.

Pacittiva, 84.— 3, sace bhane bho ago C.

Pacittiya, 85.- 1, After itthikatham AB insert purisa-

katham. Comp. Mahâvagga, V. 6. 3.—sûrâkatham AB, surâkatham C.—nânattak? ABC.— 2, bhikkhû (before acchindimsu) is omitted in AB.— 2-5, âpuccha, anâpuccha AB, âpucchâ, anâpucchâ C constantly.

Păcrrriva, 86.— 2. 2. D: araņike 'ti araņidhanuke. vidhe 'ti vedhake. —vāsijate udakapuāchaniyā ('pucchaniyā B) AB, vāsiddhandake jate bijane udakamanjaniyā C.

Buddhaghosa has no note.

PACITTIVA, 87.— 1, sayatû ti AB, passatu ti C.—The spelling attaniyê prevails in the MSS.

PACITIYA, 88.— 2. 1, potakit AB, pothakit C.

Paciffiya, 89.— 2, sammañcamano, sammañcasi C.— After Udâyi nisîdanam C inserts paññâpetvâ. — kotho AB, kottho C. The correct spelling seems to me asikotto, comp. Childers s.v. kotto, Boehtlingk-Roth s.v. kutta. D: seyyathâpi purânâsikotthâ ta (sic) yathâ nâma purânacammakaro 'ti attho. yathâ hi dhammakâro cammam vittatam karissâmîti ito c' ito ca samamcha vikadhati evam so pi ham (tam?) nisîdanam, tena tam bhagavâ evam âha. —nisê dasam vidatthi A, nisê dassa (corrected into dasâ) vidatthi C, nisê dasa vidatthi B.

Paciffixa, 90.— paticchâdi, the MSS.

Pacitiva, 92.—2. 2, patilabhitva AB, pamānātikkantam C. Tante or Contents: antepuran ca rataņam anāpucehā sucigharam mancam tulena onaddham sadasam kanducchādakam vassikasātakan ceva sugatacivarakārakam C.

Pățidesaniya, I.— 1, sabbeva ABC. D: sabbeva aggahesîti sabbam eva aggahesi. —pavedhenti ("dhenti) AB, pavecenti C, pavedhantîti D.— 2. 3, sâmanerâya ABC here and frequently. —I propose to read, paribhuñjâ 'ti deti. Comp. Pâțid. 3. 4. 3.

Patidesaniya, 2, - 2. 1, yathasamanupajjhayata is omitted

in AB.— 3, sâmane C, sâmanerâ AB.

Patidesaniya, 3.— 4. 3, I propose to read, paribhuñjâ 'ti deti. Comp. Pâțid. 1. 2. 3.

PATIDESANIYA, 4.— 2, pindâya pavisitum AB, p° caritum C.— 3. 1, Instead of arocesi, which is the reading of all the three MSS., I propose to read aroceti.

Sekhiva, I.—The words dhammi(m) katham katvå, which I have included in brackets, ought to be expunged, though they are found in the three MSS.

Sekhtya, 5.—kilåpentå and kilåpento the MSS. Thus we find also olokentå and olokento, Sekh. 7, etc.

Sekhiya, 9. 10. —In C the reading ukkhittakâyam prevails.

Sekhiya, 28. - atikkamante AB, atikkante C.

Sekhiva, 30. —dhupikatam, dhūpikatam ABD, thupitam, thupitatam corrected into thupikatam С. Сотр. chap. 35. —samatitthikam, samatittiko A, samatitthiyam, samatitthiko B, samatikkatam, samatikkato C, samatittikan ti D. Сотр. Rhys Davids's note on Tevijja Sutta, I. 24.

Sekhiya, 32. —atikkamante A, atikkante BC.

Sekhiya, 33. —aññassa bhâjane AB, aññasmim bhojane C. Sekhiya, 35. —dhûpakato AB, thupato, thutho C. D: dhûpato ti matthakato vemajjhato ti attho.

Sekhiya, 42. —sabbahatthan ti D.

Sekhiya, 46. —gilânassa phalâphale AB, gil° ca khajjake phal° uttaribhañge C.

Serhiya, 55, 56. —Kokanude the MSS. At Cullavagga V. 21 the London MS. reads Kokanudo, the Paris MS. Kokanado. Comp. Boehtlingk-Roth s.v. kokanada.

Sekhiya, 56. —paţiggahetvâ vâ niharitvâ vâ (niharahitvâ A) chaddeti AB, nitaretvâ vâ chadeti (omitting paţ' vâ) C. Buddh, : paţiggahe vâ 'ti paţiggahena paţicchantânam paţiggahe chaddeti. niharitvâ 'ti bahi niharitvâ chaddeti.

Sekhiya, 59. —paharani P Comp. Cull. V. 37. The Abhidhanappadipika (v. 385) has, sattham paharanam.

Sekhiya, 61, 62. -akkamantassa A.

SEKHIYA, 63. -veyham C.

Seкніча, 64.—antamaso chamâya pi nisinnassa AB, vodhâyam pi nipannassa C.

Sekhiya, 66. —vivaretvá C, vivarápetvá AB.

Sekhiya, 67. —vivaritvá C, vivarápetvá AB.

Sekhiya, 69. —chavakassa, chavakam, etc. U constantly; chap° AB. D: chapakassā 'ti caṇḍālassa. —idam camarikatan ti (°ṇatan ti В) AB, idan ca parigatan ti С. D: sabbam idañ ca parigatan ti tatth' eva paripatiti sabbo aram (sic, read ayam) loko samkaram gato nimmariyado ti.—Buddhagh.: pacant' aññe pi pâṇino 'ti aññe pi sattâ pacanti o' eva bhuñjanti ca na kevalañ ea tvañ e' eva rajâ ca.—amanapa ABC twice.

Sekhiya, 71.—gacchanto the MSS.; the same spelling frequently reoccurs in the nominatives of the plural of the participles.

BHIKKHUNİVIBHAÑGA.

Påråj. 1.— 1 et seqq. The MSS always vary between Sundarînandâ and Sundarinandâ; the former spelling prevails.—D; nikuţe ti konasadisam katvâ dassite gambhîre. Comp. Sansk. utkuţa.—yo ce AB instead of yo ca. Comp. Mahâvagga, VIII. 1. 3.— 1 (immediately before the words of the sikkhâpada) appasannānam vâ p° p° vâ bhiyyobhāvâya. Comp. Bhikkhuvibhanga, Pâr. I. 5. 11.— 2. 1, samannāya AB. Comp. Bhikkhuvibh., Pâr. I. 8. 1, and the Various Readings, vol. iii. p. 259.

Părăi. 3.— 1, gandhabâdhipubbam AB constantly. Comp. vol. ii. p. 310.— 2. 1, vâ ditthim appat B.

Pârân, 4.— 1, bhājāma A constantly, bhajāma and bhājāma B.—dinno (before na dinno ti) deest in AB. Comp. Cullav. VI. 4. 9: gahito na gahito 'ti vohārike mahāmatte pucchiņsu. Bhikkhuvibh, Pāc. XLI. I. I: jāro na jāro 'ti bhandiņsu.

Samghab. 1.— 2. 1, samghadisesan ti samgho va etc. AB correctly. In the following chapters the MSS, read constantly samghadiseso ti, etc., which is a mistake caused by the corresponding passage of the Bhikkhuvibhanga.

Samghāb. 4.— 2. 3, vatte vattanti A, vatthe vattanti B, vatthe vattantan ti tecattālisappabhede netthāravetta vattaminam D.

Samghad. 7. -abhirammayye AB constantly.

Samunan. 8.— 2. 1, The MSS. (AB) read, in the explanation of paccakata, pārājikā vuccati (see also Minayeff

Pråt. p. 101), but this must be wrong, because a person who has been found guilty of a påråjika offence is excluded from the Order, and cannot afterwards incur a samghådisesa offence. I think we must read paråjitå.

Samghān. 9.— 2. 1, Correct: samghamhā nissāriyanti. Samghān. 10.— 1, vebhassiyā AB, vebhayiyā D, vebhassā Minayeff Prātim. p. 100, vebhavissa, ibid. p. 102.

Finishing clause of the Samghadisesa division.—añão và añão và apajjati the two MSS. I have written apajjitva, which correction is supported both by the corresponding passage of the Bhikkhuvibhañga (vol. iii. p. 186) and by the finishing sentence of the Parajika division.—ciṇṇaṃmānattāya bhikkhuniyā AB. I have written ciṇṇamānattā bhikkhunī; see vol. iii. p. 186.

Nissaggiya, 2.— 1, imá bh° B (after "lûkhaeivarà"), imápi bh° A.

Nissaggiva, 3.—1, parivattetvå, parivattitam AB constantly.
—samgharitvå AB. I have written samharitvå. Comp. Mahavagga, L 25. 10 and the Various Readings, vol. i. p. 368.

Nissaggiva, 4.— 1, puna âharissâma AB; in the corresponding passage V. 1 the MSS, read puna âdiyissâma.

Nissaggiva, 5.— 2, payoge payoge do AB.

Nissaggiya, 6.— 1, Buddh.: chandakan ti idam nama dhammakiccam karissama yam sakkotha tam detha 'ti evam paresam chandan ca rucin ca uppadetva gahitaparikkharass' etam adhivacanam.—samgharitva the two MSS. See the note on Niss. 3. 1.

Nissaggiya, 7.— 1, samgharitva A, samghakaritva B. The same in Nissaggiya, 8.

Nissaggiya, 10.— 1. pathâ A, matthâ B. Comp. vol. iii. p. 278.—undriyati, undriyatîti AB, udriyatîti D. Comp. Mahâvagga, III. 8. 1.—saṃgharitvâ AB. parikkhâraṃ (before adaṃsu) deest A.

NISSAGGIYA, 11 .- 1, patha AB.

Buddhaghosa: uddítthá kho ayyâyo timsa nissaggiyà pâcittiyà dhammâ 'ti ettha Mahâvibhañge cîvaravaggato dhovanañ ca patiggahanañ câ 'ti dve sikkhāpadāni apanetvâ akâlacīvaram kâlacīvaran ti adhitthahitvā bhājitasikkhāpadena ca parivattetvå acchinnacivarena ca pathamavaggo püretabbo, puna elakalomavaggassa ädito satta sikkhäpadäni apanetvå satta aññatitthikäni (read aññadatthikäni?) pakkhipitvå dutiyavaggo püretabbo, tatiyavaggato pathamapattam vassikasätikam araññakasikkhäpadan ti imäni tini apanetvå pattasannicayagarupäpuranalahupäpuranasikkhäpadehi vaggo püretabbo 'ti.

Pácittiva, 1.—1, parikkhikam A, parikkhinam B.—Comp. Játaka, vol. i. pp. 474 et seq.—nipattam AB.—2. 3, câpalas°

D, câbal AB.

Pâcretiya, 4.— 2, pithamayam A. Deest in B.

Pacitrixa, 6.— 1, upatitthită A, upatitthitvă B, upatthahitvă D.

Pâcittiya, 8.— 2. 2, avalance AB.

Pacrerrya, 10 .- 2. 2, vâdanti AB.

Pácittiva, 11—2. 1, The MSS, have oggate as in Bhikkhuv, Pâc, XXII, 2, 1.

Păcrrriva, 14.— 1. jappeti AB. jappati?— 2. I, anâco dutiyikam pi bho AB. We ought to expunge the word pi.

Paciffixa, 15.—1, Instead of niccabhattikam pacchindimsu and niccabhattikam patthapesum we ought to read most

probably, niccabhattam paccho (pattho).

Pâctriva, 19.— 1, nunâlajji AB instead of nûnâlajjinî.
—tâ mam A, tâ pi B. —sacâh' ayye may be sace aham ayye; compare, however, Mahâvagga, I. 66. 2, and the Various Readings, vol. i. p. 372.— 2. 2, pittivîsayena AB. —manussadobhaggena A, panussena vâ saggena vâ B.

Pacitriva, 21.— 1, Comp. Mahavagga VIII. 15. 10. Read in the Mahavagga, cinnena instead of cinne (cikkens, the Berlin MS.). —ubho attha AB. Correct, ubho anta

(Mahav. l.c.).

Paciffixa, 22.— 1, udakasāṭikā (udakāsāṭikā B) pana bho ko AB. Correct udakasāṭikam po bho ko; comp. Minayeff Prāt. p. 106.

Paciffiya, 23 .- 2. 3, karontam A, karonti B.

Расптил, 24.— 1, ciram nikkhittäni A, civaravase n° В.— 2. 3, райсатат divasam D, p° d° vå AB.

Pacittiva, 25.— 1, civaram samkamaniyam AB, civarasamk° D, Minayeff.— 2, civaram s° AB constantly.

Pâcitiva, 27.— 2. 1, Instead of imam c° bhâjeyyâ 'ti I propose to read, idam c° bhâjiyeyyâ 'ti.

Pacittiva, 28.— 1, pathā A, matthā B.

Pacittiva, 30.— 2. 1, Instead of uddhareyya 'ti I propose to read, uddhariyeyya 'ti. Comp. XXVII. 2. 1.

Pácittiva, 32.— 2. 3, vavattánam AB, vavatthánam D.

Pacittiva, 33.— I, patha AB.

Paciffixa, 34.— 2. 1, Read, anteväsinim vå. —anupasampannam vå deest in B.

Pacritiva, 35.— 1, atha kho så Bhaddå Kåp° AB.—In the passage repeated from XXXIII. 1 the MSS. read, Bhaddåpi K° bahussutå yeva hoti.

Pactitiva, 39.— 1, ea maddanta AB. I have written sammaddanta; see Mahavagga, III. 1. 2.

Pācītītva, 40.— 1. āhuntarikā AB. āhundarikā ti sambādhā D. Comp. Mahāvagga, I. 53. 1.—andhukārānam AB instead of andhukārā na. Comp. Mahāvagga Le.

Pactitiva, 42 .- 2. 2, vale bhinditvà A, vo chinditvà B.

Pacittika, 43.— 1. ya ta bho appiccha... vipo katham hi nama (deest chabbaggiya) bhikkhuniyo AB.— 2. 1. ujjavujjave A, ujjuvujjave B. D: ujjuvujjave ti yattakam patthena ancitam hoti tasmi takkamhi vedhite eka apatti, kantanato pana pubbe kappasavicinanam adi katva sabbapayogesu hatthavaragananaya dukkatam.

Pacittiva, 45.— 2. 1, vinicchehi A, viniccheyvahi B.

Pacittiva, 48.—1, ayye B, ayye corrected into apayye A. Pacittiva, 49, 50.—2. 1, tir vijjam nama AB. I have written tir vijja nama.

Pācīтīva, 51.— 3, mayañ camhā A, mayhañ camhā B. I have written mayañ ca.— 4. 1, okkamantiyā A, okkamentiyā B.

Pacirtiva, 52.— 1, mahatarā AB. Read, aññatarā?
—saṃharatīti, saṃhato AB. D: saṃgharīti saṃkāmesi.
saṃghagato ti sa[m]kām[i]to.—kasāvato AB. D: kasāvato
ti nhāpītā kāsāvaṃ nivāsetvā kammaṃ karonti, taṃ sandhāyāhaṃsu.

PACITIYA, 54.- 1, apatibalo A, patibalo B. Comp.

page 81.

Paciffixa, 57.— 2. 2, pariyesitvá dutiyikam bhikkhunim na (bhikkhuninam B) labhati AB. D: pariyesitvá na labhatiti bhikkhum na labhati.

Pâcirriya, 58 .- 1, yam pi AB. I have written yam hi.

Comp. Bhikkhuvibhanga, Påc. XXIII. 1.

Раститул, 60.—1; 2. 1, rudhitam AB. Minayeff, p. 108

reads ruhitam.

Pâcrenya, 61.— 1, manussâ . . . vip³: katham hi nâma ayyâ bhikkhuniyo AB. ayyâ is left out in the repetition of the same passage, Pâc. 62.

PACIFIIYA, 62.— 2. 1, hoti D, hotu AB.

Pācrrrrva, 63.— 1, avitikkamasamādānam ("avitikkamitabbasamādānam") D.

Расттича, 69.— 2. I, upatthápeyya AB, upattháheyya D.

Pácririva, 75.— 1, paricchindítabba AB. D: yañ o' ettha samghena paricchitabba 'ti vuttam tassa upaparikkhitabba 'ti attho.

Pacifitya, 76.— 1. paricehinditya AB. D: yam pan' ettha paricehitya 'ti vuttam tassa upaparikkhitya 'ti attho.

Pâcitriya, 78.— 1; 2, sace me tvam AB constantly.

Read, sace mam tvam (see Minayeff, p. 110),

Pâcittiva, 79. —sokāvāsam, sokāvāsā AB; sokāvasam Minayeff. D: sokavassan ti samketam katvā agacchamānā purisānam anto sokam pavesetīti sokavassā . . .; sokam āvīsati iti yam āvīsati av assā āvāso hotīti sokāvāsā.

Pacterra, 81. —pârivâsiyachandadânena D. Comp. Mahā-

vagga, II. 36. 4.

Pacitriya, 82.— 1, sammati AB, samati ("vassanokāso na ppahoti") D.

Pacittiya, 83. -The MSS. vary between ekavassam and

ekam vassam.

Pácittiva, 86.— 1, paţimuñjitvâ AB. Comp. paţimuñceyya, Minayeff, p. 119. —vippakîrîsû ti D.— 2. 1, saṃghânim năma AB.

Pacittiva, 89. —piñakena, piññakena, piñanena, viña-

nena AB.

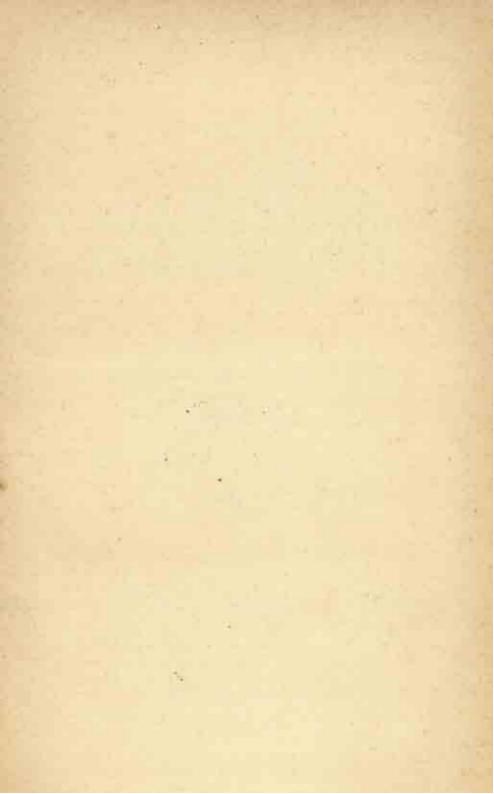
Pâcittiva, 96.— 1, tanûtaro A, thanutarâ B.— 2. 1, tassa A, tassâ B.

Bundhaghosa: udditthä kho ayyāyo chasatthisatā pācittiyā dhammā 'ti ettha sabbān' eva bhikkhunīnam khuddakesu chanavuti bhikkhūnam dvenavutīti atthāsītisatasikkhāpadāni, tato sakalam bhikkhunīvaggam paramparabhojanam anatirittabhojanam anatirittena abhihatthum pavāraņam panītabhojanavinūattim acelakasikkhāpadam dutthullapaticchādanam ūnavīsativassūpasampādanam mātugāmena saddhim samvidhāya addhānagamanam rājantepurapavesanam santam bhikkhum anāpucchā vikāle gāmapavesanam nisīdanam vassikasātikan ti imāni dvāvīsatisikkhāpadāni apanetvā sesāni sataū ca chasatthi ca sikkhāpadāni pātimokkhuddesamaggena udditthāni hontīti veditabbāni.

Paridesantya, 2-8.— 2. 1, nippattam AB, instead of nibbattam.



END OF VOL. IV.



N. e. Autin

"A book that is shut is but a block"

A book that is an.

A BOOK that is an.

A BOOK THAT IS AN.

GOVT. OF INDIA

Department of Archaeology

DELHI.

The second of the

Please help us to keep the book clean and moving.

E. R., 14E. N. CELNI.

